1988 Up-date of Keeney/Bersot Families Book, including information in previous up-dates. This may not be complete, as it was difficult to get the information.

- - -

CORRECTIONS:

p. 9 -- first child listed, John Hiram Keeney -- death date should be 12/2/1857
p. 44 -- 1.9.7. (George Coulter Keeney) -- birthplace spelling should be Canto, ND
p. 103 -- 3.1.3. Marvin Edgar Rutledge -- birth date should be 8/21/1915
3.1.3.1. Marilyn Louise Rutledge -- marriage date should be 3/22/1970
3.1.3.2. Nancy Ann Rutledge -- marriage date should be 11/27/1971
p. 107 -- 3.1.8.1. Carla Jo Adams -- birth date should be 8/18/1957
p. 126 -- address of Steven Wayne Ellis should be El Cerrito
-- addresses of Gordon and David Sepich should read OR (Oregon), not OK

- - -

MARRIAGES:

p. 88 -- 1.1.1.1.3. Charles Osborn Shirley
m. (1) Beverly Lynn Hackett, 1983. Beverly was killed in an auto accident after five months of marriage.
~~1.1.1.1.3.1~~ (2) Ruth Ellen Schmidt, 10/5/1985, Dallas, TX

p. 89 -- 1.1.1.3.1. Frederick Nelson Shirley
m. Eve Ramlow, 10/20/1985, New York City

1.1.1.3.3. Sarah Jane Shirley
m. Michael Chasnoff, 7/12/1986, Indianapolis, IN

p. 91 -- 1.2.2.1.1. Yvonna Sue Walters
m. Thomas J. Nungester, 11/22/1981, Indianapolis, IN

p. 93 -- 1.4.3.2. Marilyn Ruth Money
m. Brian Michael

p. 102 -- 3.1.1.3.1. Mitzi Kay McClain
m. Todd Griffith, 9/6/1986

3.1.1.5. Allen Ledner Wolfe
m. Jenny Luong, 6/27/83
b. Haiphong, North Vietnam, 9/28/1948

p. 109 -- 3.5.2.2. Sharmin Z. Britt
m. (1) Divorced in 1981 or 1982
(2) Spencer Leforce, Spring/1984

3.5.3.1. Robin D. Ross
m. (2) Stephen Barlow

3.5.3.2. Gregory P. Ross
m. Cheryl ______, 8/3/1985

p. 111 -- 3.5.5.4. Arlene D. Keeney
m. David W. Freeman, 5/10/1986, Danville, IN

p. 119 -- 4.1.2.1.1. Laura Louise Roberson
m. Steve Elder, 6/5/1987, West Virginia

MARRIAGES (cont'd)

p. 122 -- 4.3.1.1.2. Shauna Lynn Bishop
m. Kenneth James Wilson, 8/6/1983, Grand Junction, Colorado
b. 7/18/1955

4.3.1.1.3. Jeffrey Dale Bishop
m. Laura Jane Robison, 5/27/1983, Grand Junction, Colorado
b. 2/2/1962

4.4.1.1. Gordon Lee Sepich
m. Debbie Herb, 9/21/1985
b. 3/30/1959

p. 123 -- 4.4.2.1. William Wallace McEwen, III
m. Teresa Taylor, 10/17/1987, Seattle, WA

4.4.2.2. Cynthia Kathleen McEwen
m. Stephen P. Dowman, 8/21/1982, Kent, WA
b. England

p. 136 -- 6.2.1.5. Joseph Alan Emmert
m. (1) Divorced September, 1981
(2) Joan Elizabeth Wessling, 8/18/1984
b. 6/15/1957

p. 138 -- 6.3.2. Arthur Claude Edwards, Jr.
m. (1) Divorced
(2) Margie Miracle, 6/18/1983

6.3.2.2. David Scott Edwards
m. Sydna Fryer, 2/19/1986

6.4.1.1. Cynthia Ann Roberts
m. Douglas Bailey

p. 139 -- 6.4.2.1. Tamala Dawn Keeney
m. Joseph Hagler, 5/1986

p. 145 -- 8.1.1. James Nelson Coats
m. (2) Mary Neuendorf Aldrich, 7/31/1985
b. 4/30/1947

BIRTHS:

p. 88 -- 1.1.1.1.3.1. Elizabeth Marian Shirley (2)
b. 10/26/1987, Dallas, TX (to Charles and Ruth Shirley)

p. 89 -- 1.1.1.3.1.1. Trevor Nelson Shirley
b. 8/2/1987 (to Frederick and Eve Shirley)

1.1.1.3.2.1. Ross Clarkston Wietoff
b. 9/24/1983, Seymour, IN (to Mary Louise and John Wietoff)

1.1.1.3.2.2. John Parker Wietoff
b. 12/19/1986, Seymour, IN (to Mary Louise and John Wietoff)

p. 91 -- 1.2.2.1.1.1. Timothy J. Nungester
b. 5/4/1982 (to Yvonna and Thomas Nungester)

p. 93 -- 1.4.2.1.1. Meghan Marie Campbell
b. 8/11/1982, Oklahoma City, OK (to Tina and Charles Campbell)

BIRTHS (cont'd)

p. 93 -- 1.4.2.1.2. Colleen Elizabeth Campbell
b. 4/23/1985, Denver, CO (to Tina and Charles Campbell)

p. 102 -- 3.1.1.5.1. Natalie Quyen Wolfe
b. 8/28/1984 (to Allen and Jenny Wolfe)

p. 104 -- 3.1.3.2.2. Ryan Nathan Wills
b. 2/20/1984, Indianapolis, IN (to Nancy and Tom Wills)

3.1.3.3.2. Eric Scott Spurling
b. 10/4/1984 (to Janet and Larry Spurling)

3.1.4.1.4.1. Brock _____ Rutledge
b. 4/ /1987 (to Angela Rutldege)

p. 109 -- 3.5.2.2.4. Wesley Spencer Leforce (2)
b. 10/ /1985 (to Sharmin and Spencer Leforce)

3.5.3.1.1. Helen Lucile Barlow
b. 10/28/1983, Rochester, MN (to Robin and Stephen Barlow)

3.5.3.1.2. Stephen Russell Barlow
b. 4/28/1985, Rochester, MN (to Robin and Stephen Barlow)

3.5.3.1.3. Nora Dorothy Barlow
b. 2/12/1987, Rochester, MN (to Robin and Stephen Barlow)

3.5.3.2.1. Andrea Gail Ross
b. / /1985, Atlanta, GA (to Gregory and Cheryl Ross)

p. 110 -- 3.5.4.1.2. Callista Rose Keeney
b. 10/7/1983 (to Kenneth and Eva Keeney)

3.5.4.1.3. Kenneth Grant Keeney
b. 5/13/1986, Danville, IN (to Kenneth and Eva Keeney)

3.5.4.2.2. Patricia Ann Black
b. 7/28/1983 (to Alice and Alan Black)

3.5.4.2.3. Benjamin James Black
b. 9/30/1987, Danville, IN (to Alice and Alan Black)

3.5.4.3.2. Nicholas Scott Walker
b. 8/3/1983 (to Diana and Daniel Walker)

p. 111 -- 3.5.5.2.1. Lora Ann Valente
b. 4/30/1987, Indianapolis, IN (to Julia and Kenneth Valente)

3.5.5.3.1. Christine Diane Thompson
b. 8/14/1983 (to Barbara and Philip Thompson)

3.5.5.3.2. Katherine Jo Thompson
b. 1/29/1986, Indianapolis, IN (to Barbara and Philip Thompson)

p. 122 -- 4.3.1.1.2.1. Trenton Dale Bishop
b. 3/10/1982, Grand Junction, CO (to Shauna Bishop)

4.3.1.1.2.2. Philip Kenneth Wilson
b. 5/8/1985, Grand JUnction, CO (to Shauna and Kenneth Wilson)

4.4.1.1.1. Cory Herb
b. 7/20/1982, son of wife Debbie

BIRTHS (cont'd)

p. 123 -- 4.4.2.1.1. Ashley Marie McEwen
b. 6/30/1987 (to Wm. Wallace and Teresa McEwen)

p. 136 -- 6.2.1.4.2. Daniel Joseph Emmert
b. 9/1/1983 (to Michael and Patricia Emmert)

6.2.1.4.3. Jonathan Martin Emmert
b. 6/13/1985 (to Michael and Patricia Emmert)

6.2.1.4.4. Phillip Stephen Emmert
b. 3/14/1988 (to Michael and Patricia Emmert)

6.2.1.5.1. Matthew Joseph Emmert (2)
b. Stillborn, 10/11/1986 (to Joseph A. and Joan Emmert)

6.2.1.5.2. Jordan Thomas Emmert (2)
b. 3/30/1988 (to Joseph A. and Joan Emmert)

p. 138 -- 6.3.2.1.1. Christopher Allen Meighen
b. 5/9/1983, a twin (to Diana and Thomas Meighen, Jr.)

6.3.2.1.2. Michael Brian Meighen
b. 5/9/1983, a twin (to Diana and Thomas Meighen, Jr.)

6.3.2.2.1. Corey Nicholas Edwards
b. 9/16/1986 (to David Scott and Sydna Edwards)

6.4.1.1.1. Jillian Bailey
b. 2/28/1983 (to Cynthia and Douglas Bailey) Westfield, MA

6.4.1.1.2. David Bailey
b. 12/7/1984 (to Cynthia and Douglas Bailey)

DEATHS:

p. 87 -- 1.1.1. Walter Luther Shirley
d. 10/30/1986, Burial Crown Hill Cemetery, Indianapolis, IN

p. 88 -- 1.1.1.1.3. Beverly Hackett Shirley (wife of Charles O. Shirley)
d. 1/ /1984

p. 90 -- 1.1.2. Beulah Mabrey Shirley (wife of William Kenneth Shirley)
d. 5/6/1985, Marion County, IN

p. 92 -- 1.4.1. Marjorie Jane Money Todd
d. 7/18/1984 in Florida; Burial Greencastle, IN

p. 93 -- 1.4.2. Donald Roy Money
d. 11/13/1982, Burial Washington Park East Cemetery, Indianapolis, IN

1.4.3. Norman Lloyd Money
d. 5/26/1988, Burial Washington Park East Cemetery, Indianapolis, IN

p. 101 -- 3.1.1. Glen Ledner Wolfe (husband of Edna Mae Rutledge Wolfe)
d. 11/26/1983, Pittsboro, Hendricks Co., IN

p. 107 -- 3.1.8. Paul Adams (husband of Ruth Louada Rutledge Adams)
d. 12/15/1983, Danville, IN

3.3.1.1. Myron Leon Keeney
d. 9/20/1986, Burial K of P Cemetery, Lizton, In

DEATHS (cont'd)

p. 108 -- 3.4.1. Ronald Marion Bailey
d. 9/11/1983, Burial K of P Cemetery, Lizton, IN

3.4.2. Richard Wayne Bailey
d. 7/30/1986, Dallas, TX

3.4.2. James Beverly Bell Bailey (wife of Richard Wayne Bailey)
d. 1/2/1986, Dallas, TX

3.5. Russell Lowell Keeney
d. 4/24/1986, Burial K of P Cemetery, Lizton, IN

p. 109 -- 3.5.3.1.1. Helen Lucile Barlow
d. 2/10/1984, Rochester, MN (crib death)

p. 119 -- 4.1.3.1. Larry Lee Patterson
d. 11/4/1985, Topeka, KS (Heart attack while jogging)

p. 121 -- 4.3. Myrtle Ellis (wife of Russell Walker Ellis)
d. 5/27/1987, Grand Junction, CO; Burial IOOF Cemetery

p. 136 -- 6.2.1.5.1. Matthew Joseph Emmert
d. 10/11/1986 (stillborn)

Since the Keeney/Bersot book was printed, through correspondence more and corrected information has been received on the Rev. Jonathan Keeney family, pp. 9-27. Anyone wanting this information may contact

Virginia B. Coats
6620 Trickingham Ct.
Fort Wayne, IN 46815

KEENEY UPDATES FROM 1990 REUNION to 1991 REUNION

90 1.1.1.5.1. David Rush Shirley
m. (1) Michelle Johnson, 1981; Div. 1985
(2) Anna Cox, June 30, 1990

p. 91 1.1.2.1.2. Brian Kenneth Shirley
m. Jean Snip, May, 1987

p. 101 3.1.1.1.2. Karen M. Leonard
m. Jeffrey Brian Huff, June 16, 1990, Martinsville, IN

p. 101 3.1.1.1.1. Gary Lee Leonard
m. Kimmie Lynn Greene, October 15, 1988

p. 101 3.1.1.1.1.1. (expected in '91)

p. 104 3.1.4.1.1. Charles JUstin Rutledge
m. Divorced, 1990

p. 106 3.1.5.2. John Eugene Higgins
m. Divorced, July, 1990

p. 106 3.1.6.3. (David Joe Rutledge)
3.1.6.3.1. Jessica Nicole Rutledge
b. June 17, 1990, Marion County, Indiana

122 4.1.1. (Gordon Sepich)
4.1.1.1. Jena Lynn Sepich
b. November 9, 1990

p. 145 8.1.2. (David L. Coats)
8.1.2.1. Alexander David Coats
b. April 25, 1991, Orange County, California

3.1.1.1.1. (Gary Lee Leonard)
p. 101 3.1.1.1.1.1. Oliva Leonard
b. December 27, 1990

p. 107 3.1.8.2. Janice Ann Adams
m. David Greeson, August 17, 1991

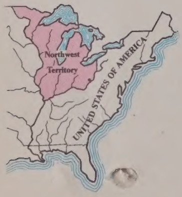
p. 106 3.1.6.1.1. Timothy Allen Whicker
m. Bonita Masten, June 15, 1991

p. 138 6.4.1.2. Suzanne Roberts
m. Kevin Lindblom, June 1, 1991

Mr. & Mrs. H.M. Higgins
555 East 50 North
Danville, IN 46122

INDIANAPOLIS, IN 461
PM
25 AUG
1988

Settling of Ohio, Northwest Territory, 1788


Northwest Territory
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

Mr. and Mrs. Walter L. Shirley, Jr.
and family
1007 Fredrick Dr. S.
Indianapolis, IN 46260

© USPS 1988

KEENEY UPDATES FROM 1991 REUNION to 1992 REUNION

p. 70 7.3.5.2. George Bersot
d. 6/14/1992

p. 91 1.2.2.(Mary Alice Folkerth)
husband Donald Walters d. early Sept., 1991

p. 104 3.1.4.1.4. Angela Blackmore Rutledge
Divorced, January, 1991

p. 101 3.1.1.2. Jean E. Wolfe Himsel
Divorced, 1991

p. 122 4.3.1.2.1. Ryan L. Bartholomew
m. Lyshia L. Waltenberg, 9/28/1991, Grand Junction, Colorado

4.3.1.2.1.1. Taylor Ray Bartholomew
b. 2/29/1992

p. 135 6.1.1.2. Patricia Louise Wright (Betty and John Wright)
b. Stillborn 3/6/1956

6.1.1.3. Cynthia Ann Wright (number change)

6.2. Mabel Olive Keeney
d. 4/10/1992
Otis W. Emmert
b. 2/1/1899
d. 7/2/1939

p. 136 6.2.1.3. Stephen Gordon Emmert
Wife Kathy's birth date 11/1/1949

6.2.1.5. (Joseph Alan Emmert)
6.2.1.5.3. Joshua Steven Emmert
b. 5/30/1989

p. 137 6.2.2.2.(Kevin Wayne Emmert)
6.2.2.2.1. Dylan Clay Emmert
b. 8/14/1986
6.2.2.2.2. William Logan Emmert
b. 8/14/1989

6.2.3. (Nancy Jane Emmert)
Husband Charles Dale
b. 12/25/1935

6.2.3.1. (Jon Charles Dale)
6.2.3.1.1. Emily Marie Dale
b. 12/30/1986
6.2.3.1.2. Rachael Elise Dale
b. 11/6/1988

6.2.3.2. (Jane Marie Dale Belcher)
6.2.3.2.1. Zachary Belcher
b. 1/4/1985
6.2.3.2.2. Caitlen Jane Belcher
b. 5/13/1988

6.2.3.2. (Jane Marie Dale)
Husband Bradley Belcher
b. 5/29/1959

p. 138 6.3.1.1. Ronald Warren Land
m. #2 Cynthia Kay Findlay Parrott

6.3.2.1. Diana Lynn Edwards
m. #3 Gary Lyons

Penny, Sara

From: Rebecca Merritt [merritt@in-motion.net]
Sent: Tuesday, August 23, 2005 6:56 AM
To: Margo Elmhorst
Subject: Turkey Creek Baptist Church

Margo,
I found the following and thought you might like to read it............Becky

A day of remembrance in Ware Shoals

Two area churches dedicate more than 100 slave graves

August 9, 2004
By **TASHA STEIMER**
Index-Journal staff writer

WARE SHOALS – Without the white crosses that stand beside them, they would look like random stones instead of grave markers behind Turkey Creek Baptist Church.

The church, along with Dunn Creek Baptist Church, came together Sunday in a joint service to dedicate more than 100 slave graves found behind Turkey Creek.

The slave graves, which date back to before the Civil War, did not have engraved markers, but only stones to mark the site. Farmers and their slaves attended Turkey Creek from its beginning in 1785 until freed slaves organized Dunn Creek in 1867.

The Rev. Rod Carver, pastor at Turkey Creek Baptist Church, led the worship service, and the Rev. James F. Davis, pastor at Dunn Creek Baptist Church, led the dedication service with members from both churches leading prayers and songs.

Ware Shoals Mayor George Rush told the those in attendance that the churches would forever be joined by their history and the slave graves were one more link to that heritage.

“Today, we are living history,” he said. “It’s a historical day for Turkey Creek and Dunn Creek to come together again to dedicate these graves and continue to share a more combined future.

Today we recognize two healthy, faithful congregations with a common bond dedicated to God.”

Bill Bagwell, of Donalds, said he grew up in the area and has relatives buried at Turkey Creek. The retired professor said he and wife Norma wanted to be a part of the joint service, which has never happened since Dunn Creek was organized.

“It’s been many years since I’ve been back here, and it’s a nice change to come down and see the cemetery,” he said. “It’s very significant that these two churches had combined services.”

Bagwell’s cousin Joyce Ridgeway, of Donalds, said the service was important in many respects.

“It’s such a historic event,” she said. “It’s wonderful the black congregation and the white congregation can come together and dedicate these graves because all of the people buried here were part of building America.”

Even though she doesn’t attend either church, Carolyn Lanier, of Greenwood, said she attended the dedication to recognize the significance of the occasion that brought the two churches back together.

“It’s important because it takes you back to a time when people really suffered for freedom,” she said. “I want to find out who is (buried) there – maybe my roots are there to look for. It’s very important for history.”

After the dedication, a service took place at the site of the original Dunn Creek Baptist Church, where a reproduction of a brush arbor was built. Services concluded with worship and fellowship at Dunn Creek Baptist Church.

Shirley Cousins Reunion Project: The Thomas and Mollie Grubbs Shirley Memorial

In 1990, four of the Shirley cousins, Bobbie Bragg, June Osterbur, Eileen Denhart and Margo Elmhorst, attended the Shirley Convention at Cave City, KY. The convention was hosted by the Shirley Association and we had a chance to meet it's founder, Betty Shirley, and also James Howard Young, a Barren and Metcalf County, KY, Shirley descendent and historian. They took us to the farm where our gggggrandparents, Thomas and Mollie Grubbs Shirley, are buried. James Howard showed us approximately where the graves are, but the small rectangular stones that used to mark the graves were long since gone. Both he and Betty Shirley said some of us needed to do something to mark the graves before all memory of where they are was lost.

Then they showed us where the original Shirley house used to stand nearby, till it burned in 1885. James Howard said when he and his cousin, Alton Shirley, were boys they used to play in the hole that was the remains of the basement. Both men are now in their 80s and many stories of the old days have come down to them. The house was built of square hewn log framing with mud infill. The mud probably came from the spring, a few feet away, that is known to this day as Granny Shirley's Spring.

For years, the four cousins who went to the convention, remembered and talked about getting the graves marked, but it wasn't till the 2002 Shirley Cousins reunion, held Labor Day weedend at the home of Dub Yost, near Winchester, IN, that the need for a marker was presented. The reunion attendees voted to go forward with the project and Dick Moore was elected chairman of the committee.

In August, 2003, Dick and Connie Moore and Margo Elmhorst went to KY to look at the site and talk about how to proceed. We were met there by Alton Shirley, his son Timothy Shirley and James Howard Young. We found out that the farmer on who's farm the graves are, refused to let us put the marker on his farm, however Alton Shirley, who's farm is just across the line fence and in close sight, told us we could put it there. He stated that as long as he and his heir, Tim, are alive, we will have access. Alton's farm is part of the original Shirley homestead. Pictures of that meeting are included a few pages later. Pictures of Thomas Jr and Hannah Dale Shirley's headstones, which are on a farm a few miles away, are also shown. They are the first cousins' ggggrandparents.

The next thing was to set up a bank account to receive and disperse funds. Dan Whisler and Martin Gibbs agreed to open an account and administer the fund. It was named the Thomas and Mollie Shirley Memorial Fund.

Next, Betty Shirley posted a notice soliciting donations on the Shirley Association website. A copy of it is included. She also donated several Shirley items for sale for the fund. As a result of the notice, several Shirley descendents outside the Cousins Reunion were made aware of the project and donated to the fund.

In May, 2005, a letter was sent to people on the reunion list giving an update on the project and inviting them to the dedication.. A copy is included.

On Thursday, August 4, 2005, thirty people, from Indiana, Illinois, Missouri, Kentucky, Virginia, and Florida met at the Cave City, KY Cracker Barrell for lunch, had a group picture taken, then went in convoy to the Alton Shirley farm. Alton and his grandaughter, Whitney had a farm wagon ready with bales of hay covered with quilts for a hayride to the back of the farm where the monument had been set up the day before. It had been brought from the granite quarry in Elberton, Ga., by Fritz and Margo Elmhorst. Alton and Tim had poured a footer previously and they and Fritz worked many hours in 95 degree heat to get the base and monument set up the day before the dedication.

On the day of the dedication, the temperature was again 95, but the site was next to a woods and the afternoon shadows made a place to sit in the shade. Everyone had brought lawn chairs and there was ice water to drink. Some of the men laid out the fence, dug post holes and set the fence while the others got to know one another and swapped old timey Shirley stories.

When the fence was finished, we were called into a circle and the dedication began. Timothy Shirley, a Baptist minister, made the following remarks:

"We will never be able to know Thomas and Mollie Shirley. We can only know them by what they did, and I have noticed in studying their travels that in every place where they lived, they either helped to start a Baptist church or quickly joined one. That gives us some idea of what they were like and how they lived. These are our ancestors who prayed for us!" He then read from Joshua chapter 4. God had parted the waters of the Red Sea for the children of Israel and they had wandered in the wilderness for 40 years. Moses was dead and Joshua was now their leader. Before they could go into the Promised Land, God parted the water of the Jordan River also. Joshua told twelve men to get stones from the river bed, put them on their shoulder and bring them and place them on the other side as a memorial (!)."Then," he said, "when your children ask you, 'What is the meaning of these stones?' you can tell them (paraphrasing here) the great things God has done for us'". That's the gist of what Tim Shirley said

It was amazing that without our knowledge, he chose that particular story from the Bible, because we had each been asked to bring a rock to place at the memorial. Each one got up and said where their rock had come from and placed it. Someone said we should make it a tradition that whenever someone comes to visit the memorial, they should bring a rock. Then Marilyn Smally's 5 year old triplet grandaughters put flowers at the memorial and Alton Shirley said he hoped that we would all visit. Tim asked Kelly Shirley from Virginia to pray.

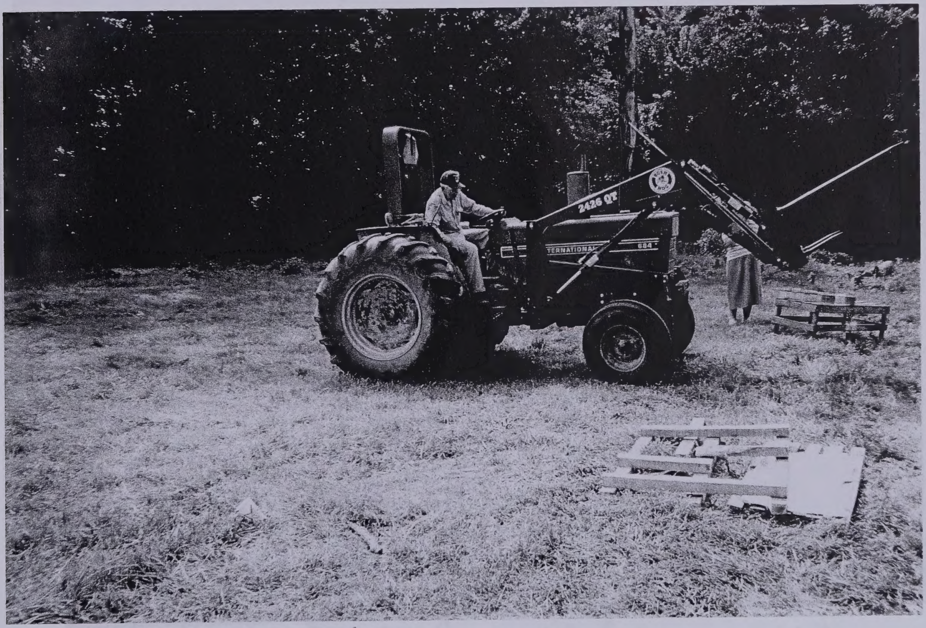
Margo then said that the stone was pretty much paid for, but $300.00 was still owed on the fence and we would pass the hat. We were astonished to find $290.00 in the hat!!

At the beginning of the project, we estimated that we would need about $2,000.00. We actually spent $1,800.00 for the monument and base and $300.00 for the fence, so the total was $2,100.00. As of August 4th, 2005 we have all but $60.00 of that amount. A donated quilt will be auctioned at this year's reunion to help defray the remaining amount.

As a result of an error on the part of the retailer from whom we ordered the monument, we ended up with a $2,400.00 monument but only had to pay for the $1,800.00 one we ordered.

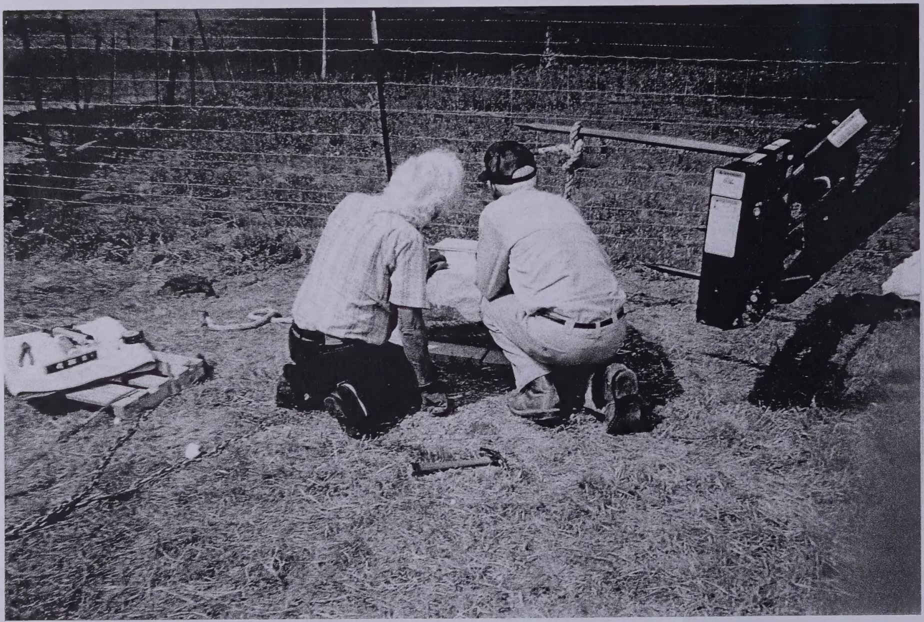
Many, many thanks to all who participated in this project by donations, moral support, or advice. Your help has been very greatly appreciated!!

Shoals on the Saluda River at Ware Shoals, S.C. about 3 mi from Turkey Creek Baptist Church.


2426 QT
TERNATIONAL
684

Alton Shirley
Shirley farm near Wisdom, Ky

Fritz Elmhorst helping Alton level the base.



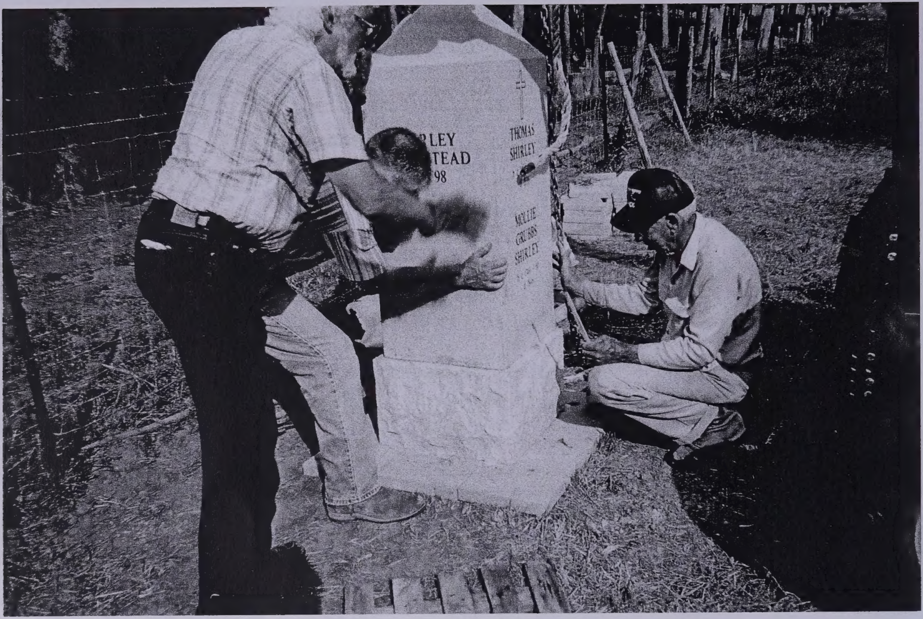
Fritz and Alton check for level.

GRANNY
SHIRLEY'S
SPRING

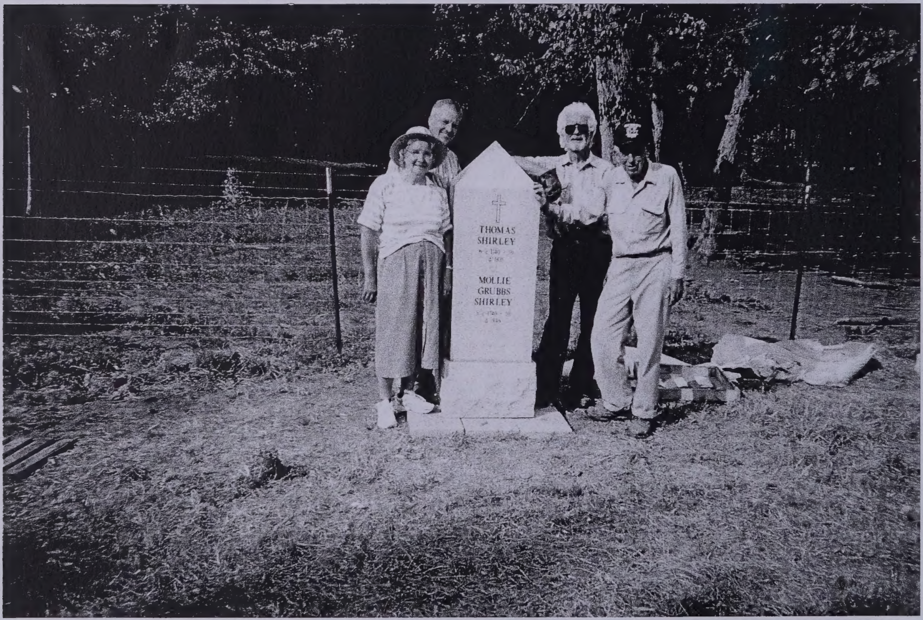
1,000 pounds of stone, some rope and chain. How to do this??

2426 QT
SHIRLEY
HOMESTEAD
c 1798
684
INTERNATI

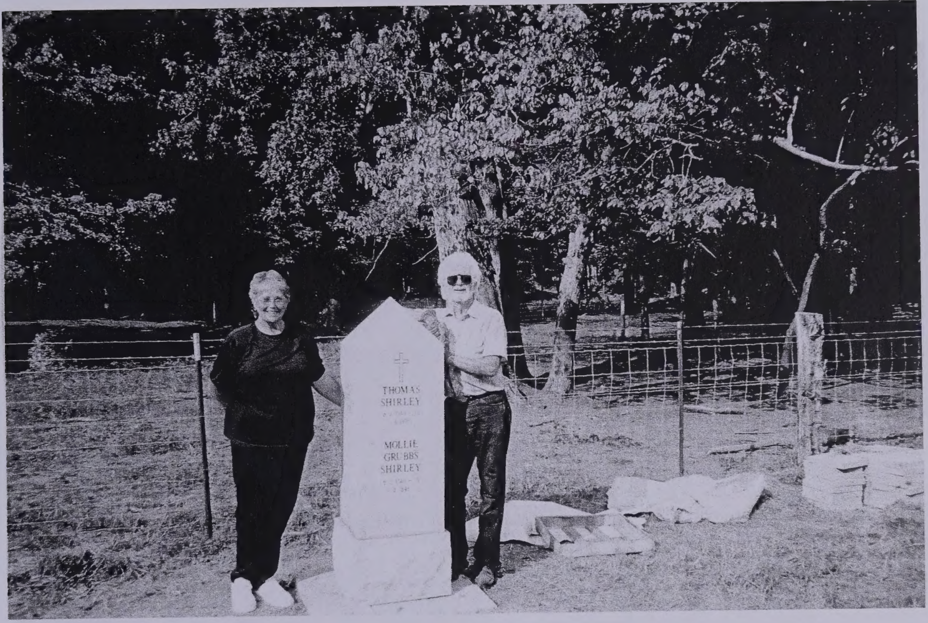
Three hard working men "get 'er done!"


RLEY
TEAD
98
THOMAS
SHIRLEY
MOLLIE
GRUBBS
SHIRLEY

One last tweak.

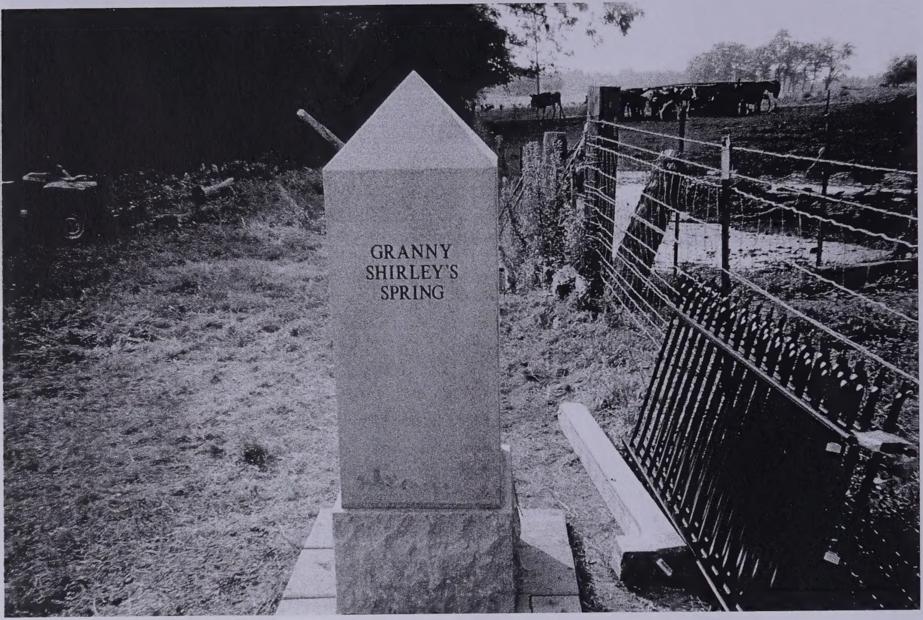

THOMAS
SHIRLEY
MOLLIE
GRUBBS
SHIRLEY

Nadine and Alton Shirley, son Timothy Shirley and Fritz Elmhorst

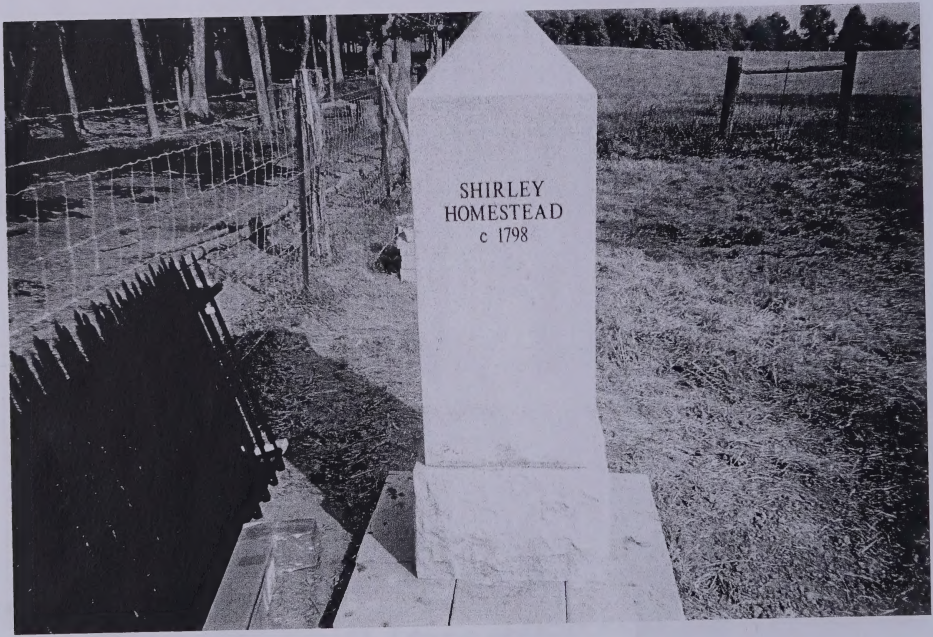

THOMAS
SHIRLEY
MOLLIE
GRUBBS
SHIRLEY

Fritz and Margo

The Supervisor
"Himself"


GRANNY
SHIRLEY'S
SPRING

Right side


SHIRLEY
HOMESTEAD
c 1798

Left side

Cracker Barrell, Cave City, Ky Aug 4, 2005

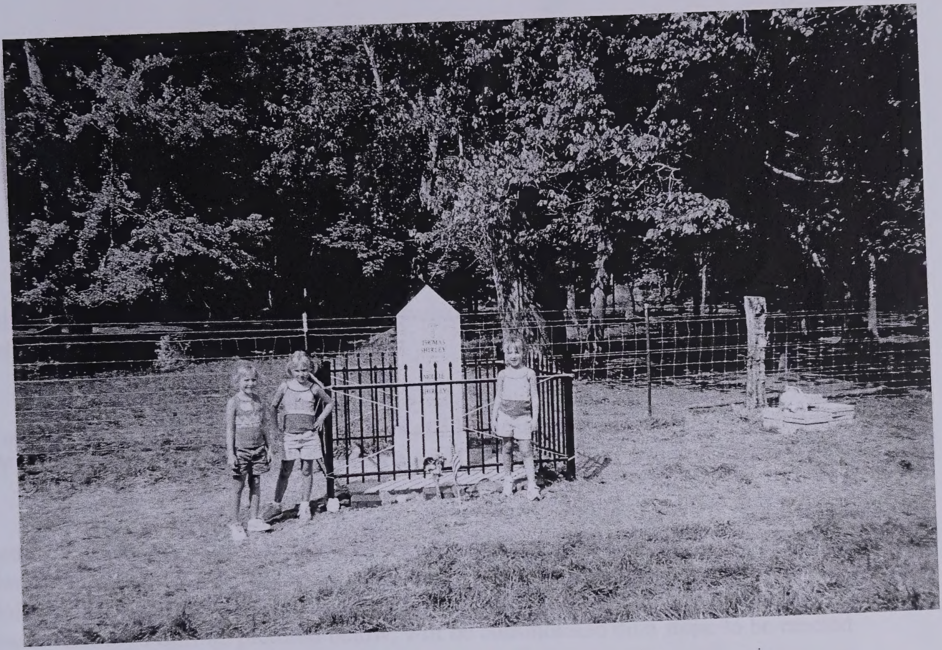
Shirley Family from Kentucky, Indiana, Illinois, Missouri, Virginia and Florida.

We had a hayride to the back of the farm.

THOMAS
SHIRLEY
MOLLIE
GRUBBS
SHIRLEY

The men put up the fence.

Project successfully finished!



After the dedication, Marilyn Smalley's triplet granddaughters placed flowers beside a flag brought by Marge Gibbs. Notice the "family rocks" at the front of the fence.

This appeared on the Shirley Association website and as a result, several people saw it and donated and came to the dedication.

The Thomas and Mollie Grubb Shirley Memorial Fund seeks your help and support in marking the presently unmarked graves and homestead of our ancestors near Wisdom, KY. This project is open to all descendents of this branch nationwide.

Thomas Shirley descendents, pictured above, are standing at the site of the proposed memorial. They are Alton Shirley, Timothy Shirley and James Howard Young, all of KY, Margo Shirley Elmhorst of Florida, and Dick Moore of Indiana.The house Thomas and Mollie built on this very site, their graves in the field in front of the picture and the nearby Granny Shirley's Spring, pictured below, will be commorated on a stone to be erected here and surrounded by a fence.

We need approximately $2,000 for this project, which we hope to have completed by next summer. We are planning a dedication ceremony, to which all Thomas and Mollie Shirley descendents will be invited.

Contributions large and small will be greatly appreciated. Donors and amounts will remain anonymous. Please make checks to Thomas and Mollie Shirley Memorial Fund. Mail to: Dan Whisler, 4660 East 210 N, Lebanon, IN 46052. We thank you in advance for your interest and support of this Shirley family project.

This is the area where the monument will be placed!

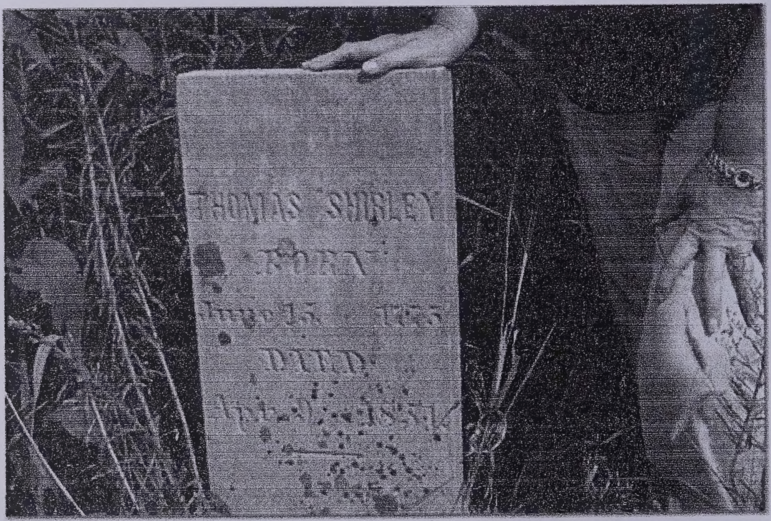
Alton Shirley *(nephew of James Young)*, Timothy Shirley *(son of Alton)*,

James Young, Margo Elmhorst and Dick Moore *(cousin)*

Timothy Shirley at Granny Springs

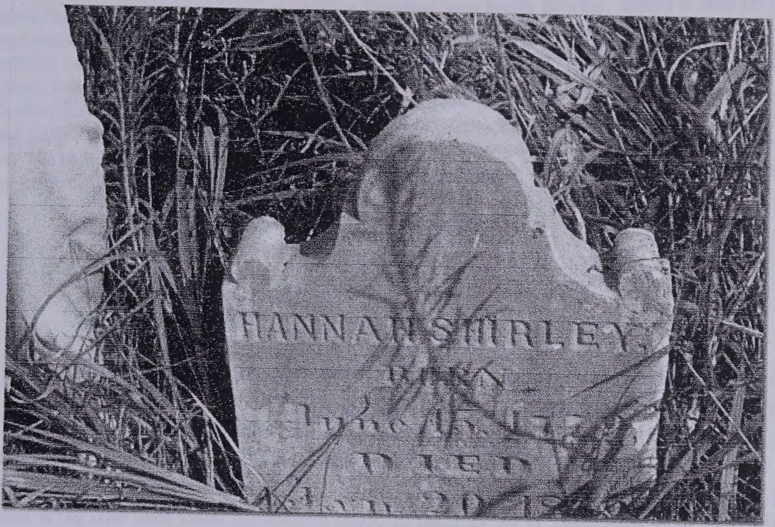
Margo Elmhorst and James Young

Tim Shirley pushing down the weeds to get to the Shirley headstones



THOMAS SHIRLEY
BORN
June 15 1755
DIED
Apr 1834

Thomas Shirley Jr.'s Headstone


HANNAH SHIRLEY
BORN
DIED

Hannah Dale Shirley's Headstone

Margo Elmhorst standing between

Thomas Jr. and Hannah Shirley's headstones

This letter was sent to the Shirley Cousins Reunion list.

May 18, 2005

Hello, everyone! Greetings from sunny Lakeland, FL. All is well here and I hope it is where you are, too.

This is to update you about the Thomas and Mollie Shirley Memorial. We have gotten to within $190.00 of the cost of the monument, so I felt it was time to order, and did so on April 25. We will take delivery on August 3rd. I'm trusting that the last of the funds will come in before then. If more than enough comes in, then that will go toward the fence.

My husband, Fritz, and I will pick up the monument and base at the quarry in Georgia and take them to the Shirley farm in Kentucky on Thursday, August 4th. Alton Shirley and his son, Tim, will dig and pour a footer in advance and help set the base and monument in place. A Thomas Shirley descendent from Virginia, James Kelly Shirley, is bringing stones from Northumberland County, VA, where Thomas was born and from near Broad Run Baptist Church in Prince William County, VA, where they went to church and from Scott County, KY, where they lived when they first went to KY. James Howard Young, a descendent and Shirley historian from Kentucky, will also be there.

This just seems like a good time to have the dedication, too. It would be great for everyone to see the memorial being put in place and to take pictures. I realize it's in the middle of the week, but many of us are retired and those who are working could possibly get a day off if they want to come. If you come, please bring a "family rock" to place along with the ones Kelly is bringing.

We want to install the memorial, lay pavers on the ground around it, to keep weeds and trees from growing and install a fence, so any help would be greatly appreciated!! It tends to be "warmish" in Kentucky in August, so bring lawn chairs, umbrellas and water. Be sure to bring your camera!!

We will all meet at the Cave City, KY Cracker Barrel for lunch at 11:30 on Thursday, August 4th, then go in convoy to the Shirley farm. Hope to see you there!!

Kindest regards,
Margo (Rosalie Shirley) Elmhorst
1324 Auburn St.
Lakeland, FL 33801
(863) 688-0726

felmhor1@tampabay.rr.com

Dear Margo – Thanks for the report on the memorial for Thomas and Molly Shirley. Sorry it was so hot; and grateful that the men were up to the task. As you know – we thought some sort of memorial should be put up years ago – but nothing came of it. I wonder if Molly's loom is still there. I saw it leaning against a wall on a porch near where they lived. The pictures were awfully good —-nice and clear. ... Also thanks for the information from Turkey Creek. It's nice that the old slave cemetery has been fixed up and dedicated.

My husband had surgery this summer to by-pass blockages in an artery in his left leg.....series of incisions from groin to ankle. He is recovering nicely. Can walk further than he could before surgery. As a result our summer was pretty uneventful. We hope to head back to Venice, FL mid-Oct. All for tonight. Thanks again...

Colonial Shirleys of Maryland and Virginia - south to north

SS Par. = St.Stephen's Parish
N'umbrlnd = Northumberland Co.

Save
First Draft

MISCELLANEOUS COS. SOUTH-EAST, VA.

1642 JOHN Shirley - Northhampton Co.VA (TRANSPORTED by Francis Yeardley)
1650 THOMAS Shirley - Norfolk Co.VA, mentioned in will of Daniel Turner
1664 NICHOLAS Shirley - to VA, TRANSPORTED by William Price
1667 JAMES Shirley - Land Office patent rec.
1690 JOHN Shirley - Norfolk Co.VA, granted land in...
1690 RICHARD Shirley - Norfolk Co.VA granted land in...
1693 RALPH Shirley - Isle of Wight Co.VA - DECEASED
1716 - John Sherly, Sr. Norfolk Co.VA -- will of Presby.minister Josias Mackie leaves John S.150 acres of land in Princess Ann Co. Also all such sums as he owes Mackie at the time of Mackie's death...ie--all debts forgiven. (VA will abstracts)

1782 JOHN SHIRLEY - Norfolk Co.,VA tax list 1782-1787
1782 DANIEL Shirley - Norfolk Co.,VA tax list 1782-1787 with 5 people
1814 DANIEL Shurley - Princess Anne Co. lvd. in; still owned lge tract in Norfolk Co. (Gr.father of O.Henry)

WILLIAMSBURG AREA

1623 RICHARD Shirley - James City Co. VA
1633 DANIEL Shirley - Charles City Co.VA
1636 EDWARD Shirley - James City Co.Va - overseer

1643 THOMAS Shirley - VA, TRANSPORTED to -- by Wm. Warden
1643 THOMAS Shirley - James City, VA, was in --

1652 WILLIAM Shirley - James City, VA; was in --

→1656 THOMAS Shirley - Elizabeth City VA, was in -- next to Wm Perry
1661 THOMAS Shirley - Elizabeth City,VA --signed on escheated land (land which reverts to the state for lack of heirs)

1662 SAMUEL Shirley - VA. TRANSPORTED by Thomas Brereton
1662 SAMUEL Shirley - New Kent Co.VA; was in...

— 1664 ROBERT Shirley - VA - TRANSPORTED by John Beauchamp North. Neck - Md.
1664 ROBERT Shirley - Henrico Co.VA, was in..

1668 NICHOLAS SHIRLEY - Old Rappahannock Co.VA [jas.cty/chas.cty area]
1671 RICHARD Shirley - Bruton Parish, James City Co.VA - DECEASED
1673 RICHARD Shirley - York Co.VA - Inquisition on escheated land

MIDDLESEX, GLOUCESTER, KING AND QUEEN COS., VA (middle peninsula)

1663 RICHARD Shirley - Middlesex Co. VA, Christ Church; BORN
1675 THOMAS Shirley - Middlesex Co,VA; chr (s.of Richard) [Can't be Richard above, ae.12]
1678 WILLIAM Shirley - Glouster Co.VA, gave one pound to church

Thos of Thos. v John
1635-6 to
add 1643 Thos. transp by Wm Warden for land in Westmoreland.

NORTHERN NECK, VA

-early- SAMUEL Shirley - Lancaster Co.VA; TRANSPORTED by Raleigh Travers
✓ 1663 THOMAS Shirley - Westmoreland Co.TRANSPORTED to -- by John Butler

✓ 1666 THOMAS Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co.VA, was in-- (son Thomas chr.) ~~poss 1643~~

chn.of Thomas--

1666 THOMAS (Jr) Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co.Va - chr 22 Oct (dec.by 1696? Richard Jr. exr. Thos.Sr.will)
1669 RICHARD Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co.VA - chr 6 Aug..d.1728;m.Ann; chn. start 1701
1673 PHEBUS Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co.VA - chr 14 Apr
1676 MARY Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co.VA - chr 8 Jun

[1738 JOHN Shirley - SS Par.N'umbrlnd Co.VA - d. 1738 - names bro.Richard in will].
(Chn. of John -born 1706-1722)

1668 CHARLES Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA Sept. 8, servitude to Capt. Edw.Lyster (16 yrs.old)

1669 THOMAS Shirley - SS Par.N'umbrlnd Co.VA, was in--
1669 THOMAS Shirley - Lancaster Co.VA; witnessed will of John Nichols in

1674 ROBERT Shirley - Lancaster Co.VA; witnessed will of David MYLES
1679 THOMAS Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - list of tythables 7 Jul.--only Shirley listed 1678-99
1683 EDWARD Shirley - SS Parish, King & Queen Co. VA
1685 JANE Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - servant of Peter PRESLEY Jr. had illegit. child--He pd.fine.
1688 - Richard Searles N'umbrlnd Co.VA - DECEASED. (VA will records, Judith McGhan, 1982)
1689 THOMAS Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA, Court petition, by oath of --
1690 RICHARD Shirley - in N'umbrlnd Co.VA
1693-1695 RICHARD Shirley - Preogative Court (?) N'umbrlnd Co?
1694 - John Searle - Essex Co.VA, order by court with others to inspect building of new court house. (VA court records)
1696 - THOMAS Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA -DECEASED
1696 RICHARD Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - Petition to probate will of Thomas Shirley of same co.
1697 RICHARD Sherley - N.neck - 250 ac. 10 Mar 1697/8
1699 GEORGE Shirley - Northumberland Co.VA, surveyor
1701 JOHN Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - bought 60 ac. from John Adams

1701 RICHARD Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - bordering land mentioned in deed from J.Adams to John Shirley
chn. of Richard Shirley (b. 1669)

1701 THOMAS Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co.VA - 1 Feb
1703 ANN Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co. VA - 31 Mar
1705 RICHARD Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co VA - 20 Jan. (presumed d. yng)
1712 RICHARD Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co Va. - 8 Feb.

1704 ARCHEBALD Shirsly - N'umbrlnd Co.VA with others TRANSPORTED by Geo. Eskridge.
1705 JANE Shirley - N'umblrlnd Co.VA with others TRANSPORTED by Geo.Eskridge.

1706 - 1722 Chn. of John (b.1671) SS Parish, N'umbrlnd.Co. VA -- Christened
1706 - 1. Ann b. 31 Jul (SS Par.recs)
1708 - 2. John b. 24 Sep - d. 1742
1710 - 3. Grace b. 17 Feb
-- - 4. Joseph
-- - 5. Elizabeth
1717 - 6. Daniel b. 24 Mar; d. 1768 (list of children starts 1741)
1719 - 7. Newman b. 11 Feb
1721 - 8. Argaland, b. 17 Apr
1722 - 9. Mary b. 1 Aug

→ 1728 RICHARD Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA -estate inventory filed (d.c.1727 intest.) - Torrence

1732 RICHARD Shurley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA sued John Route
1734 THOMAS Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA and wife Elizabeth acknowledge deeds of lease and release to James OLDHAM
1738 JOHN Shurley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - dec. (Will written 17 Jan 1737; prob. 10 Apr 1738) See John b.1671. Will mentions chn.
John, Daniel, Arjaland, Joseph, Grace and Elizabeth.)

1742 JOHN Shurley Jr. - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - dec. Will mentions wife Betty and child then expected; plus bro Archland
Shirly...wit. by Peter BEARCROFT, Susan Greensteed (later Susanna Shirley) and Robt.Clark,Jr.
(Will written 30 Mar 1742; prob. 12 Apr 1742; exr.Argeland Sherley.
1742 JOSEPH Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA 12 Apr, Peter BEARCROFT is appointed guardian for---. Jos. s. of John Shirly

1749 DANIEL Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - heir of land from John Reaves' as well as Eliz. Pew (Pugh)
1752 DANIEL Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA. land once owned by Dan'l in will of John Olham lft.to Jane Oldham, wfe.
1768 DANIEL Shurley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - dec. by--. Wid.=Lishey Shurley - Geo.Shurley also men.

1741-1758 Chn. of Daniel (b.1717; d.1768)

1741 - JOHN Shirley b. 16 Aug SS Par. N'umbrlnd,VA
1745 - JAMES Shirley b. 22 Aug. SS Par. N'umbrlnd,VA
1746 - RICHARD Shirley b. 12 Jul SS Par. N'umbrlnd,VA
1751 - JUDITH Shirley b. 6 Sept. SS.Par. N'umbrlnd,VA
1754 - DANIEL Shirley b. 1 May. SS.Par. N'umbrlnd,VA (to Dan'l and Martha)
1758 - JANE Shirley b. 4 Jan. SS.Par. N'umbrlnd, VA

1768 JUDITH Shurley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - orphan of Daniel, chooses Richard RICE guardian
1769 DANIEL Shirley - SS Par.N'umbrlnd Co.VA land bordered by Dan'l's land mentioned in will of Beverly Keeve
1771 JOHN Sheirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA, 11 Mar sold 100 ac. to Elisha Harcum to satisfy debt.
1783 ELISHEY Shurley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA named sister of Charles Rice in mother Elizabeth Rice's will Wit. Wm.Penly Rice, Elishey SHURLEY, James SHURLEY, Wm.BEARCROFT; extrs. Wm.Thomas and Chas.Rice,son)
1786 JOHN Shearly - N'umbrlnd Co.VA. --of Norfolk Co. bought 100 ac in SS Par.

CULPEPER CO.VA

1756 JAMES Shirley - Culpepper Co , 106 ac (3 Nov 1756 - 14 Nov 1758)
1763 JAMES Shirley - bought land from John and Catherine Jones - 16 Jun (Deed Bk.D,p.9,241_ (Benj.Hughes living in this area 1763)
1763 JAMES Shirley - appointed surveyor of road from Robinson River to a pine on Muddy Run. (May 19) Culpeper Min.Bk. 1763-1764, p. 307)
1769 JAMES Shirley - Culpepper Co.VA entered 183 ac. in Frederick Co.--did not renew.
1769 JAMES Shirley - Culpepper Co.Va - 55 ac. 7 Jul 1769 - 2 Jan 1770
1787 JAMES Shirley and JUDITH his wife sell land on Robinson river and Quaker Run to Dan'l Maule of Shenandoah Co. 13 Jun Deed Bk. P, p. 4 50 (Robinson River on Madison Culpeper line; Quaker Run follows Hwy.649 so.of Syria.)
1791 JAMES Shirley - dec. inventory returned 20 Jun. Inv. C 438

RICHARD SHIRLEY OF AUGUSTA AND PRINCE WILLIAM COS., VA

b. c.1713 - Lvd. Augusta Co.VA; d. 1783, Prince William Co.VA ---source of info for this group?
m. c.1720 1737 Margaret Preston (d.bef.1783, Pr.Wm.Co.)
chn. as reported in SN; summer 1988 issue (?)

1. John b. c.1738 m. Elizabeth Barmore
2. Richard, b. c.1740 m. Dorcas ____ ; d. 1798 Scott Co.KY
3. James, b. c. 1742 m. (1) _____; (2) Mary McMekin; d.1801 Barren Co.KY
4. Thomas, b. c. 1745; m. Molly Grubbs; d. Barren Co.KY

Not Correct

PRINCE WILLIAM CO.VA

--- RICHARD SHIRLEY m. Mary Graham, dau. of Edward Graham --land grant for Mary in area sometimes Pr.Wm.Co (1731), sometimes Fairfax Co. (1742) (present day Fairfax), sometimes Louden Co. (1757) then Fairfax again (1798).
1750 RICHARD Shurley - sold land (then Fairfx.Co) to Benjamin Hutchinson --part of tract granted to Edward Graham Sr. and bequeathed to Mary Shurley, wife of Richard Shurley, by will 12 Sep 1749. (Deed Liber C,p.133) [Land desc. 1745 deed 790 acres waste land, grant of Lord Fairfax, in that part of country of Pr.Wm. now called Fairfax in Northern Neck, binding on land of Col. Carter on main branch of Bull Run; Hutchinsons, W.West and Grahams witness sev.these documents; DB A, p.426)

1753 WILLIAM Shirley -property mentioned concerning road to be built within a mile below Chapman's Mill (Nov.26) Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk. 1752 -53
1755 JOHN Shirley - property mentioned concerning road being built in same area 25 Aug. (Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk.1754-55)
1755 THOMAS Shirley - will probated (Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk. 1755-57)--Mary Shirley widow, Sarah Shirley witness.(Ord.Bk.3,p.258)
1757 WILLIAM Shurley - deft. in suit vs. John Leachman, cont. 26 May (Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk.1755-57)

1760 JOHN Shirley, def.; Richard Hailey, plaintiff - case cont. 25 Mar. (Pr.Wm.Order Book 1759-61,p.80)
1760 " " , juror for case Allan MacRae, gent.asign of Edw.Conner, plantiff vs. John Ballendine (27 May

1760) Pr.Wm.Order Book 1759-61, p. 109

1761 " " , def.; Anthony Seale,Jr. plaintiff. Judgment for plaintiff. 22 Jun. (Pr.Wm.Order Book 1759-61, p.284)

" " " , def. with 2 others in suit by guardian of infs. John Rouzee Peyton and Valentine Peyton, sons of John Peyton, dec. Guardian and exr.of J.Peyton will = Yelverton Peyton (28 Sep) (Pr.Wm.Order Book 1759-61, p. 358

" " " , witness in case 29 Sep. p.371 Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk.1759-61

" " " , juror in case 29 Sept. p.370 " " " " "

" " " , juror in case 29 Sept. p.366 " " " " "

" " " , def. in suit with Richard Hailey - case dismissed 2 Oct., p.388, Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk.1759-61

" " " , property mentioned in order to survey county line 24 Nov. p.224, Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk.1759-61

FAUQUIER CO.VA

1769 RICHARD Shirley and JOHN Shirley, def. in suit by executors of estate of Thomas Leachmander. This petition abates when the sheriff testifies that Richard and John Shirley are NOT residents of the county. (March court) (Fauq.Minute Book 1768-1778, p. 462)

1671 THOMAS Shirley - DECEASED by --. Jury finds he had no heirs. Lft.200 acres, 100 of which originally granted to Edw. Hill of Shirley Plantation

1771 JOHN Shirley -June court - Landon and Charles Carter, esqs.exrs. of estate of Charles Carter involving 15 indentures of bargain and sale. (Fauq.Min.Bk.1768-78, p.307)

1774 ELIZABETH Shirley - May court- Churchwardens of Hamilton Parish ordered to bind Eliz. to John Kelly (Fauq.Min.Bk.1768-78, pp.140, 279, 319)

1777 JOHN Shirley - Mar.court - Church wardens of Hamilton Parish ordered to bind John Deale (ae.14) to John S. (Fauq.Min.Bk.1768-78, p.279)

1778 JOHN Shirley - May court - John Deale bondage delayed until John Shirley gives sufficient security to teach said Deale the trade of wheelwright. (Fauq.Min.Bk.1768-78, p. 319)

1784 THOMAS Shirley and MARY his wife - Mar.court - indenture to bargain and sale to Wm. Cooke and Seally,his wife; and Geo. Heale. (Fauq.Min.Bk.1781-84, p. 245)

1779 THOMAS Shirley and wife MARY - May court - indenture of bargain and sale to Wm Cooke. (Fauq.Min.Bk. 1768-78,p.376)

VA TAX LIST 1782-90

1782 SHIRLEYS ON TAX LIST : Richard, George, Argibill, William, James, Thos.
1783 " " " " : William, Elijah, Richard, Archibald, George, James, Richard
1784 " " " " :Richard, George
1785 " " " " : Richard
1786 " " " " : George, William, Richard
1787 " " " " : (John Brown dist.) Richard, William, George
1788 " " " " : (Jn.Brown dist) Richard, George, Easther
1789 " " " " : (Brown list) George, Richard
1790 " " " " : (Brown list) George, Richard, Esther

VA. TAX PAYERS 1782-1787 (Augusta Fothergill)

	poll	slaves	county
JAMES Shirley	1		Pr.Wm.
JOHN Shirley	1	8	Spotsylvania
JOHN Shirley, Jr.	1	1	"
JOHN Shirley	1	1	Fauquier
RICHARD Shirley	1		Pr.Wm.
THOMAS Shirley	1	1	Pr.Wm
THOMAS Shirley			Spotsylvania
ARGIBILL Shirley	1		Pr.Wm.
GEORGE Shurley	1		Pr.Wm.
JAMES Shurley	2	3	Culpeper
JAMES Shurley	1		Pr.Wm.
RICHARD Shurley	1		Pr.Wm.
VALENTINE Shurley	1	1	Augusta

WILLIAM Shurley Pr.Wm.

MARYLAND

1633 ROBERT Shirley - MD Land office patent rec.
1634 ROBERT Shirley - Arrived Maryland (Ark and Dove) with ROBERT WISEMAN
1637 FRANCIS Shirley - MD land office patent rec.
1660-61 ROBERT Shirley - Charles Co. MD court records (nxt.door to St.Mary's Co.)
[1679 JOSEPH Shirley - Somerset Co. MD - Patent records]
[1693 ROGER Sherly - Talbot Co. MD. bought land in Kent Co.PA (now DE)]
1693-95 RICHARD SHIRLEY - Calvert Co. MD - witnessed will, appraise and inventory estate

1705 RICHARD Shirley St.Marys Co.MD acted as exr. of John Wiseman estate for his wife Catherine, the widow of John Wiseman, because Richard and Catherine married aft. John Wiseman d. (c.1774) and bef. 20 Sep 1705.. (Catherine = Catherine MILES Wiseman; see 1674 Robert, who witnessed will)(Northern Neck)
1708 JAMES Shirley - Ann Arundel Co.MD - with wife Katherine mentioned in records 1703-8
1716 JOHN WISEMAN (JR) - 20 Jan - will names father Richard Shirley; mother Katherine, and brother Richard Shirley among recipients of his estate. (names sister Catherine m. -- Greenwell; see Rich.Jr.will)

1717 CATHERINE Wiseman Shirley still controled property of John Wiseman Sr. (Other son Robert Wiseman dec?)
1726 GEORGE Shirley - Prince George Co.MD - present with wife Mary
1728 JOHN Shirley - St.Mary's co.MD.; John born; (prob. youngest son of Richard Sr.d, 1737);
1730 JAMES SHIRLEY - Somerset Co. and Wocester Co. MD - present
1737 RICHARD Shirley (Sr) - 4 Apr - Will; St.Mary's Co.MD, probated 19 Nov 1737, names wife SARAH, her sons GEORGE, WILLIAM and John; his sons - Richard (by K.Wiseman), George, William and John. (all three younger sons went eventually to Frederick Co.MD - John @ 9yrs. old in 1737)

1747 RICHARD (JR) Shirley - 16 Apr - (d. bef. 24 Aug 1748? 1778) Will; wife un-named to follow advice of Robt.Greenwell; names son Robert Shirley and half-sister Catherine Wiseman who m. a Greenwell--acc.to Jn.Wiseman will). A THOMAS NORRIS witnessed his will.

MISC. SHIRLEYS

1749 - DR. WILLIAM Shirley - King George Co. VA - inventory of estate (Embrey Gen.Indx.1721-1924: Book 6, p.50; D.B.6,p.50)
1607 - 1800 Anne Shurley m. Richard Moulson Middlesex Co.

MISCELLANEOUS EARLY SHIRLEYS -- some appear in above list also

1635 - John Searle - TRANSPORTED BY THOS.HARRIS who recvd. lnd. in Henrico Co.VA
1636 - Elizabeth Sherly - TRNASPORTED BY JOHN NEAL, who recvd. land in Accomack Co.
1642 - John Sherle - Northampton Co.VA TRANSPORTED to-- by Capt Francis Yeardly (with many others, inclu.Richard SMITH) (VA.Land Recs., indxed by Gary Parks)
1643 - John Searle (Aug) TRANSPORTED BY Chas. Harmer, Mrs. Harmer right of Chas. Harmer.
1643 - Sarah Sharley - TRANSPORTED BY Henry Southey, who recvd. land in Northampton Co.VA, cert.granted to Mrs. Anne Littleton dau.
1688 - Richard Searles N'umbrlnd Co.VA - DECEASED. (VA will records, Judith McGhan, 1982)
1694 - John Searle - Essex Co.VA, order by court with others to inspect building of new court house. (VA court records)
1716 - John Sherly, Sr. Norfolk Co.VA -- will of Presby.minister Josias Mackie leaves John S.150 acres of land lying and being in Princess Ann Co. near the back bay, being the remainder of a tract of land purchased of Capt. Francis Morse. Also all such sums as he at the time of (Mackie's) death stands to him indebted by bill and account...ie--all debts forgiven. (VA will abstracts)

1755 - Walter Shirley - Frederick Co.Va - will index (VA Will Records)
1763 - Daniel Shibley (sic) - Frederick Co.VA - will (VA Will Records, index, Judith McGahn, 1982)
1782 - Mary Shirley - King Wm. Co. 200 acres taxed
1793 - Ambrose Shirley - Esssex Co. VA. -witness to deed (VA land rrecords

1807 - Ambrose Shirley, Capt. - Norfolk, VA Gazette: obit. pub. 25 Mar 1807

MIDDLESEX CO.VA (Christ Church Records, 1653-1812)

George Duff m. (1) Rebecca Nash 4 Mar 1691; Rebecca d. 1693
(2) Ann --; had Abraham 15 Dec 1696

p.61 - Children of Richard and Ann Shirley
Ann Shirley b.12 Dec 1698 (m. Richard Moulson/Mowland)
Thomas Shirley b. 19 Dec 1700 (d. 22 Dec 1727? - p.185)
Richard Shirley b. 8 Aug 1703

p.62 - Margaret Shurle, bap. 3 Sept 1704
p.77 - Judith Shirley, bap 29 Jun 1707; d. 8 Dec 1720
p.81 - John Williams m. Ann Shirley 7 Feb 1708
(Francis Park m. Anne Williams 18 Dec 1708 - had Frances 5 Aug 1714?

? - Richard Shirley b. ---; d. 1706-7

p.162 - Ann Shirley (p.61) m. Richard Moulson 19 Jan 1721
(An Ann Moulson d. Aug 12, 1721)

p.108 - William Moulson 10 Oct 1721
? - Richard (b.1703) Shirley m. Jane ---
p.113 - Charles Shirley 9 June 1723
p.119 - George Shirley 17 Jan 1725
p.125 - Esther Shirley 2 Jan 1728

Ann -- Duff - 2nd wife of George Duff (above)
m. (1) - George Duff bef. 1694; George d. 1695 bef. son Abraham was born
(2) - Richard Shirley bef. 16 Dec. 1696 when Abraham was born
Rich. d. c.1707
(3) - John Williams 17 Feb 1708 - had Frances Williams
some based on Thos. Hariot's "Virginia"

compare Northumberland p.111 - 1715 - Richard Shirley and wife Ann (aft. Middlesex Rich.dec.)

1727-28 - N'unbrlnd - Anne (Shirley) and Richard Nowlnd, adm. of Richard's death.
This Anne Shirley m. (2) Nicholas Nowland

There are two Ann-and-Richard Shirleys.

NUMERIC LIST 16-03-1990

RECORD NUMBER	NAME
1	Shirley, Inf.
2	Shirley, Inf.
3	Shirley, Elizabeth Marian
4	Shirley, Brian Andrew
5	Couch, Grace Shirley
6	Couch, Charles Harvey
7	Shirley, Charles Osborn
8	Shirley, Alice Jane Rev.
9	Shirley, Frank Arthur M.D.
10	Shirley, Walter Luther Jr.
11	Osborn, Marian Haynes
12	Shirley, Walter Luther
13	Sudbrock, Gladys Lucille "Bonnie"
14	Shirley, Barbara Alice
15	Shirley, Arthur Nelson
16	Shirley, David Franklin
17	Shirley, Philip Robert
18	Sheridan, Shirley Margaret
19	Sheridan, Patricia Ann
20	Sheridan, Harry C. III "Tag"
21	Sheridan, Lawrence Vinnage "Larry"
22	Sheridan, Walter Shirley "Wally"
23	Shirley, Fredrick Nelson
24	Shirley, Mary Louise
25	Shirley, Sarah Jane
26	Shirley, Ann Louise
27	Shirley, Janet Louise
28	Shirley, James Arthur
29	Shirley, David Rush
30	Shirley, William Riley
31	Slover, Margaret Lorreta
32	Shirley, Daniel Franklin
33	Shirley, Angela Dawn
34	Shirley, Scott Richard
35	Shirley, Robert Philip
36	Shirley, Brady Thomas
37	Brokaw, Kristian Andrew
38	Brokaw, Jeffrey Tyler
39	Sheridan, Kelly Ann
40	Sheridan, Rita Rene
41	Sheridan, Ross Allen
42	Sheridan, Casey Wayne
43	Wietoff, Ross Clarkston
44	Wietoff, John Parker
45	Shirley, Trevor Nelson

RECORD NUMBER	NAME
46	Money, Bertha Alice
47	Shirley, William Kenneth Spencer
48	Shirley, Stephen Kenneth
49	Shirley, Paul Nelson
50	Shirley, Julie Kay
51	Shirley, Brian Kenneth
52	Shirley, Jennifer Maria
53	Shirley, Paul Stephen
54	Hackett, Beverly Lynn
55	Schmitt, Ruth Ellen
56	Couch, Kenneth Gail
57	Faulkner, Sandra Kay M.D.
58	Sheridan, Harry C. II
59	Mansel, Marilyn
60	Shirley, Samuel
61	Williams, Mahala Jane
62	Jung, Jerry
63	Brokaw, James Rand
64	Dunn, Ann
65	Gradeless, Cynthia D.
66	Switzer, Gaye
67	Ramlow, Eve
68	Wietoff, John
69	Chasnoff, Michael
70	Mabrey, Beulah
71	Weavy, Beverly
72	Allen, Rebecca Lou
73	Gregg, Indiana Blanche
74	Hayes, Laura
75	Free, Sylvia G.
76	Kulow, Alma Mary
77	Baldwin, Inez Marie
78	Shirley, Janet Emily
79	Shirley, Edwin H.
80	Shirley, Lillian
81	Shirley, Elbert A.
82	Shirley, Richard Clarence
83	Shirley, William Robert
84	Shirley, Nancy Leah
85	Shirley, Robin Elizabeth
86	Shirley, Bradley Richard
87	Shirley, Mary Angela
88	Shirley, Mary Jane
89	Shirley, Anne Louise
90	McElroy, Mary Elizabeth

99. Christopher Bradley
100 Heather [illegible]
101 [illegible] Shirley
102 Kenny [illegible]
103. Dawn Marie Shirley

RECORD NUMBER	NAME
91	Ellis, Marilyn
92	Shirley, Deanna Jean
93	Shirley, Donald Ott
94	Carter, Janet Lee
95	Chilcott, Sharon
96	Snip, Jeanne
97	Shirley, William Jesse
98	Chasnoff, John Michael
120	Shirley, William
121	Presley, Sarah "Sally"
240	Shirley, Robert
241	Shirley, Elizabeth
480	Shirley, James
481	McMekin, Mary
482	Shirley, Thomas
483	Grubbs, Mary "Mollie"

99. Christopher Borders,
100 Taylor Sheridan
101 Spencer Sheridan.
102 Kevin Brady,
103. Claire Marie Shirley

From Bettye Speed

The Counties in Early Va

Other early Shirleys

RCB
Rte. 3 Boc 498
Amarillo

Sept. 2, 1981
Rider Hill

If this doesn't sound too clear: I've got one of the kids boyfriends hanging over my shoulder. talking (He does, constantly - hyper 19 yr. old!) I love him, tho'.

Ruth:

I went to the library today as I promised myself I would- unfortunately Lauren needed a ride to and from school so I didn't have the time I needed. Therefore by the time I got downtown it was almost two and , as always seems to happen, just as I got some REAL data they tapped me on the shoulder to tell me the library was closing. Frustration! For I had JUST FOUND THE IMMIGRANT RICHARD SHERLY I've been looking for! I just KNEW there had to be one. Eliz. Otey is our clue.

I was hurrying thru indices and also trying to read for allied names and get those very early "shires" (counties)straightened out, along with the Parishes, for I have been so puzzled by St. Stephen's being in NEW KENT and showing on the Parish Lines Map (Archibald F. Bennett "Finding Your Forefathers") in KING & QUEEN. I also was trying to find out exactly what records are extant in the VERY old counties and where they've been published- if they've been published. (Like York Co., Warwick, Eliz. City,, Charles City, Norfolk etc.) Therefore I went to "Va. Genealogist" for altho' he spaces his records out so far over 4 issues a year (in order to stay in business) that it almost drives me crazy trying to find what I want, he does publish off-the- beaten-path records- such as the Mercantile Claims which the British merchants tried to claim after the Revol. For each man who had an account at a nearby store, outstanding when the War started in 1775-6, there was an account to be collected.

Since I found Mrs. Hodges queries (and they truly puzzle me- where does she get John Shirley b. Aug. 1738 Culpeper m. Rebecca__, d. 1816 Laurens Co. S.C.? Is that based on fact? Betty's news must have a lot of this stuff and I haven't seen it. If Mrs. Hodges also reads it. But Mrs. Hodges may not see what we see.

National Genelaogical Soc. Qtly. Mar. 1960 p. 12-

N-d/ Co. est. 1648 from Chickacoan including ALL LAND north of Southern borders Augusta..Orange...Spotsylvania, Caroline, Essex Middlesex counties and south of the Potomac Riv. (He means present day Counties for they sure weren't formed then!) 1651 Lancaster cut off, included BOTH sides of Rappahannock--Essex went all the way to the Blue Ridge. Orange 1734 from Spotsyl. and from Orange came Frederick (1743), Augusta 1745 and Culpeper 1749. (This would explain the Chalkley etc. records and "Calfpastu

in "Culpeper"

9/2/81

Va. Geneal. Vol. 15 Cain Family of Sussex/Surry (next to Norfolk) No Margaret nor Jacob (See Richard Shirley of Eliz. City CO. 1778 in Guy's letter)

Lower Norfolk 1637- included all land bordered on south by N.C., east by the Ocean, North by the Chesapeake Bay, west by Nansemond. Halved into Pr. Anne - Norf. 1691.

Remember I was looking for Will Drummond who bro't. Thos. Shirley to N'd.? Found his son John in N.C. being given power of attorney to collect her rents and debts by his mother Sarah who was in Jas. City Co. Oct. 1679. Widow of Will. I'll keep that in the back of my hea for a 'clue".

King & Queen Co. (next to Middlesex and Christ Church represented some of their folks too.) St. Stephen's Parish in upper portion of what became K & Q from New Kent, formed about 1674. I cannot still quite reconcile this with N-d. Co., which of course wasn't called St. Stephen's by its inhabitants- but Wicomico and Fairfield. (See Mason and Meade and Kirkham, which also confuses me.)

Lancaster Co. Used to Be BOTH sides Rapah. River included Christ Church Parish both sides. (now one church extant is in Middlesex and one with sparse records (unpublished?) in Lancaster. (Carter Creek) Fleet's Abstracts are NOT inclusive- he selected and didn't copy all! I wanted to see what they said about N-d. Co. on this but they threw m out! Dorman has published some of what Fleet didn't cover.

There is a Shirley's Creek in what is now Buckingham Co. (In 1794 will of Joseph Cabell.) No further description.

Henrico Co. Original shire- 1634. Bordered on east by Chas. City, s. both sides of James, north by York Co.(New Kent cut out from York 1654.) and south Chas. City which became Pr. Geo. 1703. (See John 's will 1718, John Jr. in Pr. Geo.) Chickahominy River runs thru to York Riv.

V. 21, 22, 23, 24. He published the Pr. William Order Book 1759-1761. Showing John Shirley there by 1760. (Hope Darlene didn't copy this and charge you!)

Loudon Co. 1757 from Fairfax- Deeds and wills complete. Tithes 1758. Land causes 1757- usually this is surveys for land. Might hold clues.

9/2) BBS BCB

V. 16. A Polly Oliver b. 1802 Oliver Springs, TN. (in Anderson, Morgan, Roane Co's.) m. 1. Mr. Crozier 2. ~~Mr.~~ Sherly. Who she?

Loudon Co. 1771 tithes - no Shirley

Vol. 23 Fauquier Co. Public Service Claims (by John Gott of Arlington) First published by Fauq. Hist'l. Soc. Bulletin #4 1924 but these recently discovered. (These constitute Revol. service if one can prove relationship, for the older men who couldn't go stayed at home and grew the grain to feed the Army.)
p. 95 (V.G.) . Warrant 918. 22 Sept. 1783
James Shirley for 7 bushels rye. .... (pd.)
(SWAGAR's?? We HAVE to see the earlier published ones. I'll try to do that when I get back to Warrenton.)

British Mercantile Claims 1775-1803
(Roll?) T/79/83 Edmund Lee's Report:
Wm. Cunningham & Co. p. 1-62, Pr. Wm. Co.
Richard Shirley £18. 8. 10 due Aug. 1775.
Died poor. Another of the same name removed to Carolina about 15 years ago; poor.

William Shirley of Pr. Wm. £ 16.18.1½ due Sept. 1776. Died about 3 years ago, insolvent, since the late war.

He doesn't give an exact date other than the above but we're pretty well close to the mark as to when they left. I haven't found any claims from Fairfax Co. yet to differentiate Richards.
At least this helps you line them up.

Mrs. Hodges had another query with the addition of Jesse b. 1780

Rockbridge Co. M'ges. V.22, p.33.
Mary Shirely (their spelling) dau. Mr. Shirley m. Jas . Gardner Oct. 1788
Eliz Shirley - Saml Patterson 12 Dec. 1787 (V.23, 104)

V. 21 Pr. Wm. Court Orders: Survey the Mtn. Rd. nr. Shurleys- order Wm. Bennett, John Grinstead,... view most convenient way for rd. to be cleared from Quantico run at Mr. John Graham's Saw Mill into Old Courthouse Rd..... (Cf. St. Stephen's Grinsted, Greensted, Greenstreet depending on how the clerk felt like spellling it that particular day. Also Richard and Mary Graham Shirley.) Wm. Bennett is a clue to our Pittsy. Co. folks. (Darlene sent this, but I don't think she copied allied names.)

V. 20. Mrs. Hodges again: Now she has Richard b 9 July 1712 settling Craven and Berkley C^{u}. N.C. Where DOES she get this? Maybe I'm missing something by not subscribing to Betty sheet. Whre DOES she get John & Rebecca 1816 S.C.??? Where in S.C.????? Fill me in, please.

p. 173- Escheated Land (They tapped me on the shoulder and I couldn't go back to the beginning of this article for explanation. I bo't ths mag thru Vol. 18 and gave up. Escheated land must have started with Vol. 19!)
YORKE CO. P. 202-03 28 Feb. 1623/4 Parish of Middletowne, now Bruton, Yorke Co. A testimony that Richard Thorne did take up this land and was over age 21 but had died and therefore the land was escheat. Widow appeared in court, it appears.
Court jury included RICHARD SHIRLEY (spelled Sherly but that makes absolutely no difference in these old records.)
Now, granted this is extremely early and records have deteriorated, but why isn't he shown in Hotten, Sherwood, Waters, deCognets even if he isn't shown in Nugent? Hotten doesn't even show him in 1623 census.

This man must be the man m. to Elinor who lost a child RICHARD in Bruton Parish 1671. However that's 47 years later and no one has chn. THAT long. What kin to Daniel? Most especially what kin to Thomas?
And must be the man who was Eliz. Otey's grandfather. I have wondered WHERE he was and how he got that land for it was not listed in Nugent. She only got 91 ac. which is obviously a portion of a whole. They got 50 acres for themselves, 50 for a wf. and 50 (? I think) for each child.
That means that Daniel was still single in 1633 when he got his 50 ac.

Kirkham's 1957 edition shows Church Records: Chas. River Par. Reg.' extant 1648 . I've never seen a published edition.
James City Co. Bruton Par. which you have, showing Rich.
Pr. Geo. Co.- Bristol Par. Reg. and Vestry Bk. 1720 on (I thnk I checked it.) Pr. Anne- Lynnhaven. Vestry only- 1723 on.
Norfolk- Eliz. Riv. Vestry only- 1749 on. I've never seen it publ. wither
Henrico- Henrico Par. 1730- he says published.

That's all folks.
Bettye

Checked Nugent V1. + 2 This AM while waiting for Lauren for Tranter. V.2 - Solomon p 192. Stafford Co. Lt. Cad. Jones. 282 persons
Otey only Eliz. already found V.2 none V.1 and Tanner [illegible]

Index

Tanner

Dan'l: 75, 111, 156, 175, 327, 329, 331.
Ann 446.
Barbery: 29
Edw. 358, 433, 562
Eliz. 355
Jas. 339. 390
Jn. 364, 412, 444
Mary. 325
Rich'd: 437
Thos. 354, 504 (2 found one W-d, N-d. in CCN)
Tobias 129
Wm 375, 426

V. 2:
D. Tanner's: 56 ; ~~283~~
Geo. Ivy ... 550 L. Norf. Oct 1684 v. 7, 411:
50 ac. adj. Dan'l Tanner n. s. Tanner's Crk: (So there a Dan'l Jr. This is 1684!) ... granted Jn. White 10 July 1639 ... and Josiah Crouch hr. of Wm. assigned to Ivy 1682 (I guess it was named for him)
283 - Wm. Chichester - 220 a. L. Norf: n. s. Dan'l Tanner's Cr. 14 Sept 1667
Alice 84 Barn. 155 Cornel. 129 Jas. 250
Dan'l 283. Jn.: 10, 24, 86, 119, 136, 126,
Jos. 107, 117. 251, 256, 343. 359. 362
Mary 266 Thos. 362, 294, 246
Wm 14. 25, 169, 210
Orphans: 141
Ran out of time: didn't Chk Otey -

d

Colonial Shirleys of Maryland and Virginia - south to north

SS Par. = St.Stephen's Parish
N'umbrlnd = Northumberland Co.

MISCELLANEOUS COS. SOUTH-EAST, VA.

1642 JOHN Shirley - Northhampton Co.VA (TRANSPORTED by Francis Yeardley)
1650 THOMAS Shirley - Norfolk Co.VA, mentioned in will of Daniel Turner
1664 NICHOLAS Shirley - to VA, TRANSPORTED by William Price
1667 JAMES Shirley - Land Office patent rec.
1690 JOHN Shirley - Norfolk Co.VA, granted land in...
1690 RICHARD Shirley - Norfolk Co.VA granted land in...
1693 RALPH Shirley - Isle of Wight Co.VA - DECEASED
1716 - John Sherly, Sr. Norfolk Co.VA -- will of Presby.minister Josias Mackie leaves John S.150 acres of land in Princess Ann Co. Also all such sums as he owes Mackie at the time of Mackie's death...ie--all debts forgiven. (VA will abstracts)

1782 JOHN SHIRLEY - Norfolk Co.,VA tax list 1782-1787
1782 DANIEL Shirley - Norfolk Co.,VA tax list 1782-1787 with 5 people
1814 DANIEL Shurley - Princess Anne Co. lvd. in; still owned lge tract in Norfolk Co. (Gr.father of O.Henry)

Williamsburg Area

1623 RICHARD Shirley - James City Co. VA
1633 DANIEL Shirley - Charles City Co.VA
1636 EDWARD Shirley - James City Co.Va - overseer

1643 THOMAS Shirley - VA, TRANSPORTED to -- by Wm. Warden
1643 THOMAS Shirley - James City, VA, was in --

1652 WILLIAM Shirley - James City, VA; was in --

1656 THOMAS Shirley - Elizabeth City VA, was in --
1661 THOMAS Shirley - Elizabeth City,VA --signed on escheated land (land which reverts to the state for lack of heirs)

1662 SAMUEL Shirley - VA. TRANSPORTED by Thomas Brereton
1662 SAMUEL Shirley - New Kent Co.VA; was in...

1664 ROBERT Shirley - VA - TRANSPORTED by John Beauchamp
1664 ROBERT Shirley - Henrico Co.VA, was in..

1668 NICHOLAS SHIRLEY - Old Rappahannock Co.VA [jas.cty/chas.cty area]
1671 RICHARD Shirley - Bruton Parish, James City Co.VA - DECEASED
1673 RICHARD Shirley - York Co.VA - Inquisition on escheated land

MIDDLESEX, GLOUCESTER, KING AND QUEEN COS., VA (middle peninsula)

1663 RICHARD Shirley - Middlesex Co. VA, Christ Church; BORN
1675 THOMAS Shirley - Middlesex Co,VA; chr (s.of Richard) [Can't be Richard above, ae.12]
1678 WILLIAM Shirley - Glouster Co.VA, gave one pound to church

Northern Neck, VA

-early- SAMUEL Shirley - Lancaster Co.VA; TRANSPORTED by Raleigh Travers
1663 THOMAS Shirley - Westmoreland Co.TRANSPORTED to -- by John Butler

1666 THOMAS Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co.VA, was in-- (son Thomas chr.)

chn.of Thomas--

1666 THOMAS (Jr) Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co.Va - chr 22 Oct (dec.by 1696? Richard Jr. exr. Thos.Sr.will)
1669 RICHARD Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co.VA - chr 6 Aug..d.1728;m.Ann; chn. start 1701
1673 PHEBUS Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co.VA - chr 14 Apr
1676 MARY Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co.VA - chr 8 Jun

[1738 JOHN Shirley - SS Par.N'umbrlnd Co.VA - d. 1738 - names bro.Richard in will].
(Chn. of John -born 1706-1722)

1668 CHARLES Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA Sept. 8, servitude to Capt. Edw.Lyster (16 yrs.old)

1669 THOMAS Shirley - SS Par.N'umbrlnd Co.VA, was in--
1669 THOMAS Shirley - Lancaster Co.VA; witnessed will of John Nichols in

1674 ROBERT Shirley - Lancaster Co.VA; witnessed will of David MYLES
1679 THOMAS Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - list of tythables 7 Jul.--only Shirley listed 1678-99
1683 EDWARD Shirley - SS Parish, King & Queen Co. VA
1685 JANE Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - servant of Peter PRESLEY Jr. had illegit. child--He pd.fine.
1688 - Richard Searles N'umbrlnd Co.VA - DECEASED. (VA will records, Judith McGhan, 1982)
1689 THOMAS Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA, Court petition, by oath of --
1690 RICHARD Shirley - in N'umbrlnd Co.VA
1693-1695 RICHARD Shirley - Preogative Court (?) N'umbrlnd Co?
1694 - John Searle - Essex Co.VA, order by court with others to inspect building of new court house. (VA court records)
1696 - THOMAS Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA -DECEASED
1696 RICHARD Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - Petition to probate will of Thomas Shirley of same co.
1697 RICHARD Sherley - N.neck - 250 ac. 10 Mar 1697/8
1699 GEORGE Shirley - Northumberland Co.VA, surveyor
1701 JOHN Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - bought 60 ac. from John Adams

1701 RICHARD Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - bordering land mentioned in deed from J.Adams to John Shirley
chn. of Richard Shirley (b. 1669)

1701 THOMAS Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co.VA - 1 Feb
1703 ANN Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co. VA - 31 Mar
1705 RICHARD Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co VA - 20 Jan. (presumed d. yng)
1712 RICHARD Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co Va. - 8 Feb.

1704 ARCHEBALD Shirsly - N'umbrlnd Co.VA with others TRANSPORTED by Geo. Eskridge.
1705 JANE Shirley - N'umblrlnd Co.VA with others TRANSPORTED by Geo.Eskridge.

1706 - 1722 Chn. of John (b.1671) SS Parish, N'umbrlnd.Co. VA -- Christened
1706 - 1. Ann b. 31 Jul (SS Par.recs)
1708 - 2. John b. 24 Sep - d. 1742
1710 - 3. Grace b. 17 Feb
-- - 4. Joseph
-- - 5. Elizabeth
1717 - 6. Daniel b. 24 Mar; d. 1768 (list of children starts 1741)
1719 - 7. Newman b. 11 Feb
1721 - 8. Argaland, b. 17 Apr
1722 - 9. Mary b. 1 Aug
1728 RICHARD SHIRLEY dec. Int. - Inventory filed.
1732 RICHARD Shurley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA sued John Route
1734 THOMAS Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA and wife Elizabeth acknowledge deeds of lease and release to James OLDHAM
1738 JOHN Shurley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - dec. (Will written 17 Jan 1737; prob. 10 Apr 1738) See John b.1671. Will mentions chn.
John, Daniel, Arjaland, Joseph, Grace and Elizabeth.)

1742 JOHN Shurley Jr. - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - dec. Will mentions wife Betty and child then expected; plus bro Archland
Shirly...wit. by Peter BEARCROFT, Susan Greensteed (later Susanna Shirley) and Robt.Clark,Jr.
(Will written 30 Mar 1742; prob. 12 Apr 1742; exr.Argeland Sherley.
1742 JOSEPH Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA 12 Apr, Peter BEARCROFT is appointed guardian for---. Jos. s. of John Shirly

1749 DANIEL Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - heir of land from John Reaves' as well as Eliz. Pew (Pugh)
1752 DANIEL Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA. land once owned by Dan'l in will of John Olham lft.to Jane Oldham, wfe.
1768 DANIEL Shurley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - dec. by--. Wid.=Lishey Shurley - Geo.Shurley also men.

1741-1758 Chn. of Daniel (b.1717; d.1768)

1741 - JOHN Shirley b. 16 Aug SS Par. N'umbrlnd,VA
1745 - JAMES Shirley b. 22 Aug. SS Par. N'umbrlnd,VA
1746 - RICHARD Shirley b. 12 Jul SS Par. N'umbrlnd,VA
1751 - JUDITH Shirley b. 6 Sept. SS.Par. N'umbrlnd,VA
1754 - DANIEL Shirley b. 1 May. SS.Par. N'umbrlnd,VA (to Dan'l and Martha)
1758 - JANE Shirley b. 4 Jan. SS.Par. N'umbrlnd, VA

1768 JUDITH Shurley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - orphan of Daniel, chooses Richard RICE guardian
1769 DANIEL Shirley - SS Par.N'umbrlnd Co.VA land bordered by Dan'l's land mentioned in will of Beverly Keeve
1771 JOHN Sheirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA, 11 Mar sold 100 ac. to Elisha Harcum to satisfy debt.
1783 ELISHEY Shurley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA named sister of Charles Rice in mother Elizabeth Rice's will
Wit. Wm.Penly Rice, Elishey SHURLEY, James SHURLEY, Wm.BEARCROFT; extrs. Wm.Thomas and Chas.Rice,son)
1786 JOHN Shearly - N'umbrlnd Co.VA. --of Norfolk Co. bought 100 ac in SS Par.

CULPEPER CO.VA

1756 JAMES Shirley - Culpepper Co , 106 ac (3 Nov 1756 - 14 Nov 1758)
1763 JAMES Shirley - bought land from John and Catherine Jones - 16 Jun (Deed Bk.D,p.9,241_
(Benj.Hughes living in this area 1763)
1763 JAMES Shirley - appointed surveyor of road from Robinson River to a pine on Muddy Run. (May 19) Culpeper Min.Bk. 1763-1764, p. 307)
1769 JAMES Shirley - Culpepper Co.VA entered 183 ac. in Frederick Co.--did not renew.
1769 JAMES Shirley - Culpepper Co.Va - 55 ac. 7 Jul 1769 - 2 Jan 1770
1787 JAMES Shirley and JUDITH his wife sell land on Robinson river and Quaker Run to Dan'l Maule of Shenandoah Co. 13 Jun Deed Bk. P, p. 4 50 (Robinson River on Madison Culpeper line; Quaker Run follows Hwy.649 so.of Syria.)
1791 JAMES Shirley - dec. inventory returned 20 Jun. Inv. C 438

RICHARD SHIRLEY OF AUGUSTA AND PRINCE WILLIAM COS., VA

b. c.1713 - Lvd. Augusta Co.VA; d. 1783, Prince William Co.VA ---source of info for this group?
m. c.1720 1737 Margaret Preston (d.bef.1783, Pr.Wm.Co.)
chn. as reported in SN; summer 1988 issue (?)

1. John b. c.1738 m. Elizabeth Barmore
2. Richard, b. c.1740 m. Dorcas ____ ; d. 1798 Scott Co.KY
3. James, b. c. 1742 m. (1) _____; (2) Mary McMekin; d.1801 Barren Co.KY
4. Thomas, b. c. 1745; m. Molly Grubbs; d. Barren Co.KY

PRINCE WILLIAM CO.VA

--- RICHARD SHIRLEY m. Mary Graham, dau. of Edward Graham --land grant for Mary in area sometimes Pr.Wm.Co (1731), sometimes Fairfax Co. (1742) (present day Fairfax), sometimes Louden Co. (1757) then Fairfax again (1798).
1750 RICHARD Shurley - sold land (then Fairfx.Co) to Benjamin Hutchinson --part of tract granted to Edward Graham Sr. and bequeathed to Mary Shurley, wife of Richard Shurley, by will 12 Sep 1749. (Deed Liber C,p.133) [Land desc. 1745 deed 790 acres waste land, grant of Lord Fairfax, in that part of country of Pr.Wm. now called Fairfax in Northern Neck, binding on land of Col. Carter on main branch of Bull Run; Hutchinsons, W.West and Grahams witness sev.these documents; DB A, p.426)

1753 WILLIAM Shirley -property mentioned concerning road to be built within a mile below Chapman's Mill (Nov.26) Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk. 1752 -53
1755 JOHN Shirley - property mentioned concerning road being built in same area 25 Aug. (Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk.1754-55)
1755 THOMAS Shirley - will probated (Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk. 1755-57)--Mary Shirley widow, Sarah Shirley witness.(Ord.Bk.3,p.258)
1757 WILLIAM Shurley - deft. in suit vs. John Leachman, cont. 26 May (Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk.1755-57)

1760 JOHN Shirley, def.; Richard Hailey, plaintiff - case cont. 25 Mar. (Pr.Wm.Order Book 1759-61,p.80)
1760 " " , juror for case Allan MacRae, gent.asign of Edw.Conner, plantiff vs. John Ballendine (27 May 1760) Pr.Wm.Order Book 1759-61, p. 109
1761 " " , def.; Anthony Seale,Jr. plaintiff. Judgment for plaintiff. 22 Jun. (Pr.Wm.Order Book 1759-61, p.284)

" " " , def. with 2 others in suit by guardian of infs. John Rouzee Peyton and Valentine Peyton, sons of John Peyton, dec. Guardian and exr.of J.Peyton will = Yelverton Peyton (28 Sep) (Pr.Wm.Order Book 1759-61, p. 358
" " " , witness in case 29 Sep. p.371 Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk.1759-61
" " " , juror in case 29 Sept. p.370 " " " " "
" " " , juror in case 29 Sept. p.366 " " " " "
" " " , def. in suit with Richard Hailey - case dismissed 2 Oct., p.388, Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk.1759-61
" " " , property mentioned in order to survey county line 24 Nov. p.224, Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk.1759-61

1782 SHIRLEYS ON TAX LIST : Richard, George, Argibill, William, James, Thos.
1783 " " " " : William, Elijah, Richard, Archibald, George, James, Richard
1784 " " " " :Richard, George
1785 " " " " : Richard
1786 " " " " : George, William, Richard
1787 " " " " : (John Brown dist.) Richard, William, George
1788 " " " " : (Jn.Brown dist) Richard, George, Easther
1789 " " " " : (Brown list) George, Richard
1790 " " " " : (Brown list) George, Richard, Esther

Fauquier Co.VA

1769 RICHARD Shirley and JOHN Shirley, def. in suit by executors of estate of Thomas Leachmander. This petition abates when the sheriff testifies that Richard and John Shirley are NOT residents of the county. (March court) (Fauq.Minute Book 1768-1778, p. 462)

1671 THOMAS Shirley - DECEASED by --. Jury finds he had no heirs. Lft.200 acres, 100 of which originally granted to Edw.Hill of
Shirley Plantation

1771 JOHN Shirley -June court - Landon and Charles Carter, esqs.exrs. of estate of Charles Carter involving 15 indentures of bargain and sale. (Fauq.Min.Bk.1768-78, p.307)

1774 ELIZABETH Shirley - May court- Churchwardens of Hamilton Parish ordered to bind Eliz. to John Kelly (Fauq.Min.Bk.1768-78, pp.140, 279, 319)
1777 JOHN Shirley - Mar.court - Church wardens of Hamilton Parish ordered to bind John Deale (ae.14) to John S. (Fauq.Min.Bk.1768-78, p.279)
1778 JOHN Shirley - May court - John Deale bondage delayed until John Shirley gives sufficient security to teach said Deale the trade of wheelwright. (Fauq.Min.Bk.1768-78, p. 319)
1784 THOMAS Shirley and MARY his wife - Mar.court - indenture to bargain and sale to Wm. Cooke and Seally,his wife; and Geo. Heale. (Fauq.Min.Bk.1781-84, p. 245)
1779 THOMAS Shirley and wife MARY - May court - indenture of bargain and sale to Wm Cooke. (Fauq.Min.Bk. 1768-78,p.376)

Maryland

1633 ROBERT Shirley - MD Land office patent rec.
1634 ROBERT Shirley - Arrived Maryland (Ark and Dove) with ROBERT WISEMAN
1637 FRANCIS Shirley - MD land office patent rec.
1660-61 ROBERT Shirley - Charles Co. MD court records (nxt.door to St.Mary's Co.)
[1679 JOSEPH Shirley - Somerset Co. MD - Patent records]
[1693 ROGER Sherly - Talbot Co. MD. bought land in Kent Co.PA (now DE)]
1693-95 RICHARD SHIRLEY - Calvert Co. MD - witnessed will, appraise and inventory estate

1705 RICHARD Shirley St.Marys Co.MD acted as exr. of John Wiseman estate for his wife Catherine, the widow of John Wiseman, because Richard and Catherine married aft. John Wiseman d. (c.1774) and bef. 20 Sep 1705.. (Catherine = Catherine MILES Wiseman; see 1674 Robert, who witnessed will)
1708 JAMES Shirley - Ann Arundel Co.MD - with wife Katherine mentioned in records 1703-8
1716 JOHN WISEMAN (JR) - 20 Jan - will names father Richard Shirley; mother Katherine, and brother Richard Shirley among recipients of his estate. (names sister Catherine m. -- Greenwell; see Rich.Jr.will)

1717 CATHERINE Wiseman Shirley still controled property of John Wiseman Sr. (Other son Robert Wiseman dec?)
1726 GEORGE Shirley - Prince George Co.MD - present with wife Mary

1728 JOHN Shirley - St.Mary's co.MD.; John born; (prob. youngest son of Richard Sr.d, 1737);

1730 JAMES SHIRLEY - Somerset Co. and Wocester Co. MD - present

1737 RICHARD Shirley (Sr) - 4 Apr - Will; St.Mary's Co.MD, probated 19 Nov 1737, names wife SARAH, her sons GEORGE, WILLIAM and John; his sons - Richard (by K.Wiseman), George, William and John. (all three younger sons went eventually to Frederick Co.MD - John @ 9yrs. old in 1737)

1747 RICHARD (JR) Shirley - 16 Apr - (d. bef. 24 Aug 1778) Will; wife un-named to follow advice of Robt.Greenwell; names son Robert Shirley and half-sister Catherine Wiseman who m. a Greenwell--acc.to Jn.Wiseman will). A THOMAS NORRIS witnessed his will.

MISC. SHIRLEYS

1749 - DR. WILLIAM Shirley - King George Co. VA - inventory of estate (Embrey Gen.Indx.1721-1924: Book 6, p.50; D.B.6,p.50)

1607 - 1800 Anne Shurley m. Richard Moulson

VA TAX PAYERS 1782-1787 (Augusta Fothergill)

	poll	slaves	county
JAMES Shirley	1		Pr.Wm.
JOHN Shirley	1	8	Spotsylvania
JOHN Shirley, Jr.	1	1	"
JOHN Shirley	1	1	Fauquier
RICHARD Shirley	1		Pr.Wm.
THOMAS Shirley	1	1	Pr.Wm
THOMAS Shirley			Spotsylvania
ARGIBILL Shirley	1		Pr.Wm.
GEORGE Shurley	1		Pr.Wm.
JAMES Shurley	2	3	Culpeper
JAMES Shurley	1		Pr.Wm.
RICHARD Shurley	1		Pr.Wm.
VALENTINE Shurley	1	1	Augusta
WILLIAM Shurley			Pr.Wm.

Miscellaneous Shirleys - some appear in above list also

1635 - John Searle - TRANSPORTED BY THOS.HARRIS who recvd. lnd. in Henrico Co.VA

1636 - Elizabeth Sherly - TRNASPORTED BY JOHN NEAL, who recvd. land in Accomack Co.

1642 - John Sherle - Northampton Co.VA TRANSPORTED to-- by Capt Francis Yeardly (with many others, inclu.Richard SMITH) (VA.Land Recs., indxed by Gary Parks)

1643 - John Searle (Aug) TRANSPORTED BY Chas. Harmer, Mrs. Harmer right of Chas. Harmer.

1643 - Sarah Sharley - TRANSPORTED BY Henry Southey, who recvd. land in Northampton Co.VA, cert.granted to Mrs. Anne Littleton

dau.

1688 - Richard Searles N'umbrlnd Co.VA - DECEASED. (VA will records, Judith McGhan, 1982)

1694 - John Searle - Essex Co.VA, order by court with others to inspect building of new court house. (VA court records)

1716 - John Sherly, Sr. Norfolk Co.VA -- will of Presby.minister Josias Mackie leaves John S.150 acres of land lying and being in Princess Ann Co. near the back bay, being the remainder of a tract of land purchased of Capt. Francis Morse. Also all such sums as he at the time of (Mackie's) death stands to him indebted by bill and account...ie--all debts forgiven. (VA will abstracts)

1755 - Walter Shirley - Frederick Co.Va - will index (VA Will Records)

1763 - Daniel Shibley (sic) - Frederick Co.VA - will (VA Will Records, index, Judith McGahn, 1982)

1782 - Mary Shirley - King Wm. Co. 200 acres taxed

1793 - Ambrose Shirley - Esssex Co. VA. -witness to deed (VA land rrecords

1807 - Ambrose Shirley, Capt. - Norfolk, VA Gazette: obit. pub. 25 Mar 1807

1.

Colonial Shirleys of Maryland and Virginia - south to north

SS Par. = St.Stephen's Parish
N'd = Northumberland Co.
W'd = Westmorland

MISCELLANEOUS COS. SOUTH-EAST, VA.

1633 DANIEL Shirley - Henrico Co. transported by Thomas Osborn--[Bettye Speed has this Dan'l in VA. before 1622, with wife Lydia, dau. Susan who were killed in an Indian massacre in 1622--because they are not in the 1623 cns...She suggests he may have returned to England and by 1633 had remarried Agnes who came also with Lt. Thos. Osborn when he returned...all this rings a bell, but can't find anything about it now.]

1642 JOHN Shirley - Northhampton Co.VA (TRANSPORTED by Francis Yeardley)
1642/3 ~~JOHN~~ Sherle - grant in Northampton to Fr. Yeardly for transfer

1650 THOMAS Shirley - Norfolk Co.VA, mentioned in will of Daniel Turner caps. (Tanner?)
1653/4 " " " " Norfolk Ct. Orders to be paid 740 lbs. tobacco
1664 NICHOLAS Shirley - to VA, TRANSPORTED by William Price
1667 JAMES Shirley - Land Office patent rec.
1690 JOHN Shirley - Norfolk Co.VA, granted land in... (m. Rebecca --; d. bef. 1703, leaving son John (deeds show his "mother Rebecca". Son John went to N.C. Chowan Co. rcvd. land grant. Info from Bettye Speed's lttr. 9/1/81)

1690 RICHARD Shirley - Norfolk Co.VA granted land in...
1693 RALPH Shirley - Isle of Wight Co.VA - DECEASED
1704 John Sherly - Norfolk Co. Quit Rents - 800 ac..
1709 WILLIAM Shirly - haberdasher; 2nd Charter Va.Co. - Hening 1:85
1716 - John Sherly, Sr. Norfolk Co.VA -- will of Presby.minister Josias Mackie leaves John S.150 acres of land in Princess Ann Co. Also all such sums as he owes Mackie at the time of Mackie's death...ie--all debts forgiven. (VA will abstracts)
(m. Elinor; d. 1718 leaving wife Eleanor and son George, of age by 1721 when he sold land with his mother; also son John who later sold 100 ac. and moved to NC; also dau. Mary - no record; and dau. Alice who was old enough to have been married to --Nicholas by 1718. Info from B.Speed lttr 9/1/81, who added that she thinks this son John could be man she found in Whites "King's Mountain Men" -Revolutionary War- says he settled in Sullivan Co.TE)

1716 - George Shirley (Prn.Anne Co.) granted liberty for his servant Peter Taylor to keep (help?) school Mar.6; George C. Mason ,"Colonial Churches" - prob. s. of John and Elinor.
1729 - Daniel Shirley made deed in Norfolk Co.
1747-49 - Dr.William Shirley, adm. and inventory, Norfolk Co. No relatives mentioned.
1781 John Shearley - signed petition of inhabitants of Norfolk Co. regarding one of their neighbors who had been accused of siding with the British. VA. Executive Papers: Norfolk Co. 1781 (Cal.St. Papers v.2, p.693)
1782 JOHN Shirley - Norfolk Co.,VA tax list 1782-1787 - (poss. s. of Daniel N'd Co)
1782 DANIEL Shirley - Norfolk Co.,VA tax list 1782-1787 with 5 people (poss. s. of Daniel N'd Co.)
1814 DANIEL Shurley - Princess Anne Co. lvd. in; owned land in Norfolk Co. (Gr.father of D.Henry) - poss s. of Daniel 1700's.

James River Area

Who Were These Shirleys? c1620 Daniel Shirley
·R&B - early letter
1633 DANIEL Shirley - Charles City Co.VA - ~~Sir~~ Thos. Osborn - also Agnes. ~~had also - not known~~
1643 THOMAS Shirley - VA, TRANSPORTED to -- by Wm. Warden

1656 THOMAS Shirley - Elizabeth City VA, was in --
1661 THOMAS Shirley - Elizabeth City,VA --signed on escheated land (land which reverts to the state for lack of heirs)
1671 Thomas Shirley - Eliz.City land was re-patented, meaning was abandoned by or bef. 1668 - from B.Speed lttr.9-1-81.
1623 RICHARD Shirley - James City Co. VA
1636 EDWARD Shirley - James City Co.Va - overseer
1643 THOMAS Shirley - James City, VA, was in --
1652 WILLIAM Shirley - James City, VA; was in --
1662 SAMUEL Shirley - VA. TRANSPORTED by Thomas Brereton

out of order

SS Car. = St.Stephen's Parish
N d = Northumberland Co.
W a = Westmoreland

MISCELLANEOUS COS. SOUTH-EAST, VA.

1632 SAMUEL Shirley - Norfolk Co. transported by Thomas Osborn--Charity Osborn was this man's [illegible] in VA. before 1622, with wife Lydia, son, Samuel who were killed in an Indian massacre in 1622--because they are not in the 1623 lists...She suggests he may have returned to England and by 1633 had remarried Agnes who came also with him. Thos. Osborn whom he returned....this rings a bell, but can't find anything about it now.]

1654 JOHN Shirley - Northampton Co.VA (TRANSPORTED by Francis Yeardley)
1654?? JOHN Shirley - grant in Northampton to Fr. Yeardley for transp.

1656 THOMAS Shirley - Norfolk Co.VA, mentioned in will of Daniel Tanner
1663/4 " " " Norfolk Co. Orders to be paid 790 lbs. tobacco
1664 NICHOLAS Shirley - to VA, TRANSPORTED by William Price
1667 JAMES Shirley - Land Office patent rec.
1697 JOHN Shirley - Norfolk Co.VA, granted land in... (m. Rebecca --) d. Apr. 1703, leaving son John Shirley whom his "mother Rebecca". Son John went to N.C. Chowan Co. rec'd. land grant. Info from Bettye Speer's lttr. 4/1/81)

1696 RICHARD Shirley - Norfolk Co.VA granted land in...
1695 RALPH Shirley - Isle of Wight Co.VA - TRESPASS
1734 John Shirly - Norfolk Co. Bill Deeds - 400 ac..
1729 WILLIAM Shirly - Indentured; 2nd Charter VA.Co. - Hanging 1735
1718 - John Shirly, Sr. Norfolk Co.VA -- will of Prsnss.minister Joshua Mackie leaves John S.150 acres of land in Princess Ann Co. Also all cash owed to be paid Bridget at the time of Mackie's death...re--all [illegible]. (No will apparently)
(m. Eleanor?), 1718 leaving wife Eleanor and son George, of age by 1723 when he sold land with his mother; also son John who later sold his ac. and moved to N.C. also dau. Mary - no record; and dau. Alice who was old enough to have been married to --Nicholas by 1718. Info from B.Speer lttr 7/1/81, who added that she thinks this son John could be son who moved to Wilkes "Kings Mountain Men" -Revolutionary War- says he settled in Sullivan Co.(?)

1735 - George Shirley (Princess Ann Co.) granted liberty for his servant Peter Taylor to keep school around his Prosser L. Mason, "Colonial Churches" - prob. s. of John and Elinor.
1739 - Daniel Shirley, next deed in Norfolk Co.
1743/45 - Dr.William Shirley, adm. and inventory, Norfolk Co. no relatives mentioned.
1781 John Shearley - signed petition of inhabitants of Norfolk Co. regarding one of their neighbors who had been accused of trading with the British. VA. Executive papers Norfolk Co. 1781 (Cal.St. Papers V.2, p.692)
1782 JOHN Shirley - Norfolk Co. VA tax list 1782-1787 -- (poss. s. of Daniel d'd Co)
1782 DANIEL Shirley - Norfolk Co.,VA tax list 1782-1787 with 2 people (poss. s. of Daniel d'd Co.)
1815 DANIEL Shirley - Princess Anne Co. 1st. 1st deed was in Norfolk Co. (Gr.father of D.Henry) -born abt [illegible] 1785).

James River Area
Sarah - Sarah Esther Wherever Thos Shirley? Who Daniel Shirley
1622 DANIEL Shirley - Charles City Co.VA - See Thos.Osborn - also Agnes [illegible]
1623 THOMAS Shirley - VA, TRANSPORTED in -- by Wm. Barker

1624 THOMAS Shirley - Elizabeth City VA, was in --
1643 THOMAS Shirley - Elizabeth City,VA --escheat of unclaimed land (land which reverts to the state for lack of heirs)
1650 Thomas Shirley - Eliz.City land was re-patented, meaning was abandoned by or bef. 1650 - from B.Speer lttr.8-1-81.
1623 RICHARD Shirley - James City Co. VA
1624 EDWARD Shirley - James City Co.VA - Overseer

1623 THOMAS Shirley - James City, VA, was in --
1623 WILLIAM Shirley - James City, VA, was in --
1662 SAMUEL Shirley - VA, TRANSPORTED by Thomas Brewster

1662 SAMUEL Shirley - New Kent Co.VA; was in...

1664 ROBERT Shirley - VA - TRANSPORTED by John Beauchamp
1664 ROBERT Shirley - Henrico Co.VA, was in..

1668 NICHOLAS SHIRLEY - Old Rappahannock Co.VA [jas.cty/chas.cty area]
1671 RICHARD Shirley - Bruton Parish, James City Co.VA - DECEASED
1673 RICHARD Shirley - York Co.VA - Inquisition on escheated land

PF Pr. Geo. Co. - formed 1702 from Charles City Co.
1705 - Benjamin Harrison transported Jane Shirley - Nov. 2 - recvd. land in Pr.Geo.Co.

Early MD / Westm'd, VA and ~~other~~ Allied Early MD. ~~Settlers~~ → clean up Incl. allied names.

1633 Robert Shirley in MD Land office patent rec.
1634 Robert - Arrived Maryland (Ark and Dove) with ROBERT WISEMAN -
(as servant of Father Andrew White, although transported by two Jesuits. -Newman: "Flowering of the Palatinate"
- Listed with early settlers of MD - Gust Skordas' lists of early settlers of St.Mary's Co. MD
(Lib.AB.H. 65, Lib.1 Folio 20, 37, 36, 166)
1637 - Francis Shirley - St. Mary's Co.MD - Lib. ABH Folio 244 (Gust Skordas' Lists) land office pat.rec,
1667 - James Shirley - St.Mary's Co.MD - Lib. 10 Folio 600
1674 - Joseph Shirley - Lib.WC2 Folio 79, 140-1, 142 of Somerset Co. MD pat-rec.
1674 - Mary Shirley - St. Mary's Co.MD Lib 15 Folio 320
1693-97 Richard Shirley of Calvert Co. MD. Account allowed for carrrying over the bay several copies of the laws by order of His Excellency the Governor. 800 lbs. tobacco. (Archive #19, p.260)

West-d. Co. move Westmoreland to N. Neck —

1654 (A JOHN SHARLE (sic) gave power of att'y in Westm'd Co. (DB 92, p.16) 8 Aug. 1654 to loving friend Rice Maddocke to appear in his absence vs. Anthony Linton)
1657 Westmoreland Co,VA - DB 4, p.92 - Dec.4 - ROGER LADDEMOR to Oliver Balse(?) house and plantation where he lives Mechatick (sic) River to be delivered last of June next. Roger L. signed - Wit. Rich. Browne
(same date) ROBERT SHIRLEY acknowledge and received Power of Att'y to ackn. above sale, Roger L. signed, wit. by
1657 Robt.Shirley and John Dodman. Rec'd. 21 Dec 1657 Records
Eaton's Westm'd: plats show ROBERT SEARLEY (or SEARLES) with Vincent Cox and John Bennett;
Nugent: ROBERT SHERLY made several trips back and forth to England;
1663 THOMAS SHIRLEY - Westmoreland Co.TRANSPORTED to W'd by John Butler

[- Westm'd was cut from North'd Co. 1653 -]
1660-61 Charles Co. MD court records (nxt.door to St.Mary's Co.)
(Bettye Speed said "can't be traced in MD" - lttr. 17 Mar 1982)

~~Allied Names with this group:~~ stet allied W-d Co.
1653 John Dodman: Gervase Dodson- power of att'y for patent North'd Co. from Rich.Bennett, governor, May 14 John Dodman bought. Wit. by Edward Shute. Rec'd April 1757 (typo? 1657?) p. 75 Deed Bk.4 ~~[recall Westmoreland cut from North'd in 1653!]~~ W-d. part of N-d.

~~Robert Wiseman~~

~~OTHER MARYLAND~~ stet. combine with MD above
1637 FRANCIS Shirley - MD land office patent rec. above
~~1679 JOSEPH Shirley - Somerset Co. MD - Patent records]~~ above
1693 ROGER Sherly - Talbot Co. MD. bought land in Kent Co.PA (now DE)] above
1693-95 RICHARD SHIRLEY - Calvert Co. MD - witnessed will, appraise and inventory estate above

order 1635 Hotten and NEH&GR - a Thos.Sherly age 23, from Gravesend, Eng. with Katherine Wiseman, ae.19.
1705 RICHARD Shirley St.Marys Co.MD acted as exr. of John Wiseman estate for his wife Catherine, the widow of John Wiseman, because Richard and Catherine married aft. John Wiseman d. (c.1774) and bef. 20 Sep 1705..
(Catherine = Catherine MILES Wiseman; see 1674 Robert, who witnessed will)
1706 JANE SHIRLEY - Imported by George Eskridge - Duvall: "VA Colon'l Abstracts"Ser.2
1708 JAMES Shirley - Ann Arundel Co.MD - with wife Katherine mentioned in records 1703-8
1716 JOHN WISEMAN (JR) - 20 Jan - will names father Richard Shirley; mother Katherine, and brother Richard Shirley among recipients of his estate. (names sister Catherine m. -- Greenwell; see Rich.Jr.will)

1717 CATHERINE Wiseman Shirley still controled property of John Wiseman Sr. (Other son Robert Wiseman dec?)

1720 Richard Shirley and Katherine wf., ex's of John Wiseman dec. of St. Mary's Co. 1720 Accts: MD LI 3, pg.71.

1726 GEORGE Shirley - Prince George Co.MD - present with wife Mary

1726 George Shirley Pr. George's Co. Index to Probate Records:Hall of Records; Bond Box 6, Folder 38

1726 ---- Shirley " " " Index to Probate Records;Hall of Records, Box 7,folder 24

1727 Mary Shirley " " " " " " " " " " Acc't Bk.8, p.508

1727 James Sherely - Ann Arundel Co. - " " " " " " " Box 17, folder 38

1728 JOHN Shirley - St.Mary's co.MD.; John born; (prob. youngest son of Richard Sr.d, 1737?);

1730 JAMES SHIRLEY - Somerset Co. and Wocester Co. MD - present in these counties

~~1730 James Shirley - Somerset Co.MD~~ - (Index to Land Tracts - Staff Room, MD Archives

1731 Richard Shirley - dec. Nov. 19; wf. Sarah lease on manor for life then to George, William, John and RICHARD. MD KU,21m p.826

1731/2 James Shirley ~~vs. James Shirley~~ vs. Phillip Russel (Index to Chancery Court Staff Room indexes, Md. Archives (#2 Folios 77, 222, 274, 435)

1732 James Shirley - Somerset Co. MD (Now Suxxex Co. DE) Index to Land Tracts - Staff Room MD. Archives

1736 James Shirley - Somerset Co. MD (now Worcester Co.) Index to Land Tracts - Staff Room, MD Archives

1737 RICHARD Shirley (Sr) - 4 Apr - Will; St.Mary's Co.MD, probated 19 Nov 1737, names wife SARAH, her sons GEORGE, WILLIAM and John; his sons - Richard (by K.Wiseman), George, William and John. (all three younger sons went eventually to Frederick Co.MD - John @ 9yrs. old in 1737)

1747 Richard Shirley (Jr) - dec. Inventory Oct. 16; Relatives: John Wiseman Greenwell, John Wiseman, Grace Shirley made oath

MD Li. 25, p.371

1747 RICHARD (JR) Shirley - 16 Apr - I....of St. Mary's Co. 100 ac. land where I live....to be sold by wf. with advice of Robert Greenwell. Son: Robert Shirley, land e.s. Whetstone Br. that leads into St. Mary's River [opposite N'd Co, VA. and (half-sister) Catherine Wiseman (who m. a Greenwell. THOMAS NORRIS witnessed will

1762 GEORGE SHIRLEY - St. Mary's co. Index to land tracts - Staff Room Md. Archives

1766 John Shirlee - Petition to Gov. Horation Sharpe from Frederick Co. (where Washington now and above--across the upper Potomac from Fairfax Co. and now Louden Co. - Black Books of MD. p. 1349

1767 Eleanor SHIRKLEY (sic) - godparent with John Heard of Inf.Pyke, child of William and Henrietta Pyke June 14 "Colonial Source Records: Southern Maryland Catholic Families" by Timothy J. O'Rourke (1981) - Register of Baptisms and Marriages, Congregations of St. Francos Xavier and St. Inigoes, St. Marys Co. MD

1770 Mary Shirley, with JOHN WISEMAN GREENWELL, godparents of Henriette Greenwell, dau. of John Baptist and Susan Greenwell May 27--Col.Source Recs. So.MD Cath.Fmlies. O'Rourke

1772 Mary Shirley, with William NEWTON - godparents of Matthew Booth, s. of John and Mary Booth July 12 - Col.Source Recs.So.MD Cath.Fmlies. O'Rourke

1790 Anastasia Shirley, d. of Benedict and Mary Shirley; godparents = William Holton, Susan Peak Sept. 26 - Col.Source Recs.

So.MD Cath.Fmlies.

1794 Elizabeth Shirley, godmother of Mary Vaughn, dau. of Elizabeth Vaughn...Col.Source Rec.- So.MD Cath.Fmlies.

1794 Richard, John and Ignatius Shirley - Militia - Chronicals of St. Mary's

BF Add'l

Allied Names ~~with Later Shirleys~~ in MD

1767 - John GREENWELL, Mrs. Slye - godparents of Inf. Ford, child of Athanatius and Ann Ford -"Colonial Source Records: Southern Md. Catholic Families, Timothy J. O'Rourke (1981)

1768 - John WISEMAN - godparent with Barbara HEARD of John Lee, s. of Joseph and Elizabeth Leigh Feb.2 - "Col.Source Recs: So.MD Cath.Fmlies, O'Rourke

1769 - Elizabeth GREENWELL - dau. of Ignatius and Susan; godparents John GREENWELL, Sarah NEWTON. Dec. 17- Col.Source Recs: S.MD Cath.Fmlies, O'Rourke

1770 - Rebecca Greenwell, d.of Ignatius and Eliz.; godparents (Monica?) Davis, and Joseph, bro. Jan.21 - Col.Source Recs: So.MD. Cath.Fmlies, O'Rourke

1770 - Robert HARRIS, s. of Samuel and Elizabeth; godparents Robert or Barton Greenwell and Eleanor Campbell, Feb. 18. - Col. Source Recs.: So.MD Cath.Fmlies ...and many other Wiseman and Greenwell entries

(See D.Thrawley lttr. 12-14-81 for more including Nicholas FENWICK, John COMBS, Ignatius YATES, etc.)

NORTHERN NECK, VA - Northumberland Co.

1663 Thomas Shirley h/r/ of John Butler - W'd Co. Pope's Creek. John Butler is in W'd and Kg.Geo. Cos records. Thomas did not record land there [so far as is known]. Fairfax patents have been lost. (re:Bettye Speed)

1666 Thomas Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co.VA, was in-- (son Thomas chr.) (Thos.Jr.)

In rec. 1666-1696 when he died.

(Rich. d. c. 1707) (Ann d. c. 1717)
Rich + Ann Shipp of Christ Chu Reg.,
Ann, ~~Rich~~ Thos, Rich
Margett, Judith
Moulson, William

. . . .

chn.of Thomas--
1666 THOMAS (Jr) Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co.Va - chr 22 Oct (dec.by 1696? Richard Jr. exr. Thos.Sr.will)
1669 RICHARD Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co.VA - chr 6 Aug..d.1728;m.Ann; chn. start 1701
1673 PHEBUS Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co.VA - chr 14 Apr
1676 MARY Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co.VA - chr 8 Jun
[1738 JOHN Shirley - SS Par.N'umbrlnd Co.VA - d. 1738 - names bro.Richard in will].
(Chn. of John -born 1706-1722)

. . . .

1668 CHARLES Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA Sept. 8, servitude to Capt. Edw.Lyster (16 yrs.old)

no ~~1669 THOMAS Shirley - SS Par.N'umbrlnd Co.VA, was in--~~
1669 THOMAS Shirley - Lancaster Co.VA; witnessed will of JOHN NICHOLS in

1674 ROBERT Shirley - Lancaster Co.VA; witnessed will of DAVID MYLES
no ~~1679 THOMAS~~ Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - list of tythables 7 Jul.--only Shirley listed 1678-99
1683 EDWARD Shirley - SS Parish, King & Queen Co. VA
1685 JANE Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - servant of PETER PRESLEY Jr. had illegit. child--He pd.fine.
1688 - Richard Searles N'umbrlnd Co.VA - DECEASED. (VA will records, Judith McGhan, 1982)
no- ~~1689~~ THOMAS Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA, Court petition, by oath of -- (Petition Robt. Bradley last will of JOHN ROACH - on oaths of Thos. S. EDW.WILLIAMS and JOHN WEST July 15] - No'd Court Ord. 1678-1713
1690 RICHARD Shirley - in N'umbrlnd Co.VA
1693-1695 RICHARD Shirley - Preogative Court (?) N'umbrlnd Co?
? [illegible] E 1694 - John Searle - Essex Co.VA, order by court with others to inspect building of new court house. (VA court records)
1696 - THOMAS Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA -DECEASED
1696 RICHARD Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - Petition to probate will of Thomas Shirley of same co.
1696/7 RICHARD SHIRLEY - North'd.Co. Va.- Motion of ANDREW BASHAW (Bashan in MD recs.--see Nugent I), ex'r last w.& t. William Bashaw; prob. by Rich.S. and WILLIAM DAWSON Mar.17 - No'd Court Ord. 1678-1713
1696/7 Pet.of JOHN WEBB & JOHN BOAZ on estate of WILLIAM GRIMSTEED (Grimstead? Greenstreet?)
1697 RICHARD Sherley - N.neck - 250 ac. head of swamp out of Chicacone River, King's creek swamp adjacent to ROBERT LUCK and JOHN OLDHAM. 10 Mar 1697/8. Northern Neck Grants and Surveys NN grant 2, p.286
1699 GEORGE Shirley - Northumberland Co.VA, surveyor
1701 JOHN Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - bought 60 ac. from John Adams

1701 RICHARD Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - bordering land mentioned in deed from J.Adams to John Shirley

Middlesex Co VA -

[Excursus: 1691 - July 4 - Geo. Duff m. Rebecca Nash]
[1693 - Dec. 15 - Rebecca Duff dec.]
Anne [1694 - June 5 - John Duff, s. of George and Rebecca died.]
[1696 - Dec. 15 - Abraham Duff b. son of Geo. Duff dec. by Ann his wife (the now wife of the said Richard Shurley]
[1698 Ann Shirley, dau. of Richard and Ann (Duff) Shirley, b. Dec.15]
[1700 Thomas s. of Richard and Ann (Duff) Shirley born Dec. 19]
[1703 Richard s. of Richard and Ann (Duff) Shirley born Aug. 8
[1704 Margett Shurle - ye d. of Richard and Ann shurley was bapt. ye 3 day of Sept. 1704; p.62]
[1707 Judith - d/o Richard and Ann Shurly baptized ye 29 day of June 1707; p.77]
[1708 John WILLIAMS m. ANN SHURLY ye 17th of Feb. 1708]
[1714 Frances Williams d. of John and Ann Williams borne 5 Aug and bapt. 5 Sept. 1714, p.89]
[1717 Anne Williams d. 4 April, 1717, p. 173]
[1717 John Williams m. Michal Curles Aug. 22, p. 162]
[1721 Richard Moulson m. Anne Shurley Jan. 19; p. 163]
[1721 William s. of Richard and Ann Moulson, b. 10 Oct.; bapt. 20 Oct. 1721, p.108]
[1721 Ann Moulson d. 8 Dec. 1721]
[1722 Jane, dau. of John and MICHOLL Williams born 27 Oct. bapt. 25 Nov. p.111]
[1723 Charles s. of Richard and JANE Moulson, b. 9 June; bapt. 30 June 1723; p. 113]
[1723 Judith Shirley d. 8 Dec. 1720; p. 177]
[1725 George s. of Richard and JANE Moulson, b. 17 Jan. bapt.20 Feb 1725, p.119]
[1727 John s. of John and MICHAL Williams, b. 10 Mar. 1727; p. 125]
[1727 Thomas Shurley d. 22 Dec. 1727. p. 185]

[1728 Esther dau. of Richard and JANE Moulson, b. 2 Jan 1728; p. 125)]
[1729 Benjamin s. of John and Catherine Williams born, p. 125 (another John Williams)]
[1731 Reuben son of John and MICHOL Williams b. 6 July 1731]

[The above from Christ Church parish records, compiled in 1897 by VA Colonial Dames, Mrs. Sally Nelson Robins, and verified by Edward James and William ~~G. Stannard~~ Stet from Original Register deposited at VA Theological Serminary by Bishop Meade--printed exactly as written. I arranged entries in chronological order for easier study--they were grouped by baptisms, marriages, deaths. Dates below in [] also Christ Church records. Bettye Speed lttr.Aug 23, 1981. She says Williams family wills in Torrence for Wills, Essex Co.]

- -

chn. of Richard Shirley (b. 1669) (St.Stephens Parish Register)
1701 THOMAS Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co.VA - 1 Feb
1703 ANN Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co. VA - 31 Mar
1705 RICHARD Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co VA - 20 Jan. (presumed d. yng) - [b. Aug. 8, 1703. p.61]
1712 RICHARD Shirley - SS Par. N'umbrlnd Co Va. - 8 Feb.

none

(~~Do I understand correctly?~~ ~~There are~~ TWO concurrent families with parents Richard and Ann and with children named Thomas, Ann and Richard?--proven by remarriage of Ann Duff Shirley to John Williams 1708, implying the Richard of Christ Church die c.1707; and Ann Duff Shirley Williams d. 1717; Richard of SS Par.Reg. died 1727/8; his widow Ann remarried Nicholas Nowland.) anys.

1704 - JOHN SHIRLEY bought 60 ac. from JOHN ADAMS and wife KATHERINE Sept....re-recorded 1711; No'd Court Ord.Bk4, p. 199
1704 ARCHEBALD Shirsly - N'umbrlnd Co.VA with others TRANSPORTED by Geo. Eskridge.
1705 JANE Shirley - N'umblrlnd Co.VA with others TRANSPORTED by Geo.Eskridge.
1705 - JANE SHIRLEY, transported by Geo. Eskridge 1050 ac. Nov.2, 1705 - N'd Court Ord.Bk.4, p.376 (Bettye Speed points out that Benj. Harrison received 220 ac. in Pr.Geo.Co. so.side of Nottaway Riv. for transporting Jane Shirley Nov.2,1705 - same date - Pr.Geo. Bk.9, p.706. She suggests: "Was someone cheating on land?" -her lttr. Mar.17,1982)

1706 - 1722 Chn. of John (b.1671) SS Parish, N'umbrlnd.Co. VA -- Christened
1706 - 1. Ann b. 31 Jul (SS Par.recs)
1708 - 2. John b. 24 Sep - d. 1742
1710 - 3. Grace b. 17 Feb
-- - 4. Joseph
-- - 5. Elizabeth
1717 - 6. Daniel b. 24 Mar; d. 1768 (list of children starts 1741)
1719 - 7. Newman b. 11 Feb
1721 - 8. Argaland, b. 17 Apr
1722 - 9. Mary b. 1 Aug

1715 Richard Shirley - N'd Co. VA Court Order - Rich. Shirley having acknowledge a deed of Judgement for land which the delivery of _________ thereon endorsed unto Robert Harrison; Anne Shirley ye wife of ye sd. Richard having relinquished her dower. Vol.? p. 111, Court 15 June 1715

1728 RICHARD Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA -estate inventory filed (d.c.1727 intest.) - Torrence
"Richard (Nicholas? prob. a misprint--see below) Nowland and Anne his wife came into court and said that Richard Shirley had departed this life without making any will as far as they know....and giving security for their jus and faithful administration of the said Estate, Certificate is granted them for obtaining letters of administration....appointed Richard OLDHAM, etc. to appraise estate."
Vol. ?, p.284 Jan. 1727-28 - N'd Co. Court Orders.

1728 Richard Shirley - Inventory: In pursuance to an order the ...Court...dated 17th Jan granted unto NICHOLAS Nowland and Anne his wife, executrix of Richard Sherley dec'd for the appraisement of the...estate, we the subscriberts being the 17th day of Feb. and being sworn....justice for the sd. County have appraised what was presented...by sd. executrix ...April 18, 1728. This inventory of the estate of Richard Shurley dec'd exhibited in N'd Co. Court by NICHOLAS and ANN NOWLAND -- admited to record. (Wills and Admins - N'd Co. Booker & Lewis; p.90, Record Book 1726-1729, N'd Co.

1732 RICHARD Shurley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA sued John Roach

1734 THOMAS Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA and wife Elizabeth acknowledge deeds of lease and release to James OLDHAM
1738 JOHN Shurley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - dec. (Will written 17 Jan 1737; prob. 10 Apr 1738) See John b.1671. Will mentions chn. John, Daniel, Arjaland, Joseph, Grace and Elizabeth.)

1742 JOHN Shurley Jr. - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - dec. Will mentions wife Betty and child then expected; plus bro Archland Shirly...wit. by Peter BEARCROFT, Susan Greensteed (later Susanna Shirley) and Robt.Clark,Jr. (Will written 30 Mar 1742; prob. 12 Apr 1742; exr.Argeland Sherley.
1742 JOSEPH Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA 12 Apr, Peter BEARCROFT is appointed guardian for---. Jos. s. of John Shirly

1749 DANIEL Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - heir of land from John Reaves' as well as Eliz. Pew (Pugh)
1752 DANIEL Shirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA. land once owned by Dan'l in will of John Oldham lft.to Jane Oldham, wfe.
1768 DANIEL Shurley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - dec. by--. Wid.=Lishey Shurley - Geo.Shurley also men.

1741-1758 Chn. of Daniel (b.1717; d.1768)
1741 - JOHN Shirley b. 16 Aug SS Par. N'umbrlnd,VA; prob. same as John "of Norfolk Co."1785, selling land on Wicomico Riv.,North'd Co.1786 (Bettye Speed lttr. 17 Mar 1982)
1745 - JAMES Shirley b. 22 Aug. SS Par. N'umbrlnd,VA
1746 - RICHARD Shirley b. 12 Jul SS Par. N'umbrlnd,VA;will 1814;wf.Mary Ann Graham?...see below)

1751 - JUDITH Shirley b. 6 Sept. SS.Par. N'umbrlnd,VA
1754 - DANIEL Shirley b. 1 May. SS.Par. N'umbrlnd,VA (to Dan'l and Martha)
(poss. same as Daniel of Prncss. Anne/Norfolk Cos.-on Norfolk tax list 1785 with John)
(poss. same as d. 1814 Prncss.Anne Co.VA--because of connection in Norfolk Co. with John who sold land in N'd 1786)
1758 - JANE Shirley b. 4 Jan. SS.Par. N'umbrlnd, VA

1768 JUDITH Shurley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA - orphan of Daniel, chooses Richard RICE guardian
1769 DANIEL Shirley - SS Par.N'umbrlnd Co.VA land bordered by Dan'l's land mentioned in will of Beverly Keeve
1771 JOHN Sheirley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA, 11 Mar sold 100 ac. to Elisha Harcum to satisfy debt.
1783 ELISHEY Shurley - N'umbrlnd Co.VA named sister of Charles Rice in mother Elizabeth Rice's will
Wit. Wm.Penly Rice, Elishey SHURLEY, James SHURLEY, Wm.BEARCROFT; extrs. Wm.Thomas and Chas.Rice,son)
1786 JOHN Shearly - N'umbrlnd Co.VA. --of Norfolk Co. bought 100 ac in SS Par.
1800-1805 YOWELL SHIRLEY land grant N-d. Co. Index. to Northern Neck Grants and Surveys.

NORTHUMBERLAND CO. ALLIED NAMES: - others in above material
1705/6 - Edw. Coles (see Nugent I) guardian of Mary Nutt, d/o Wm. and Mary Nutt, dec. vs. GEORGE COOPER, PETER HACK, THOMAS HOBSON, surve.Ex'r. of THOMAS BRERETON
1715 - THOMAS BARECROFT and wf. Martha - May 30 - bought land on Mattaponi N'd Court Ord. Bk.6, p.110

1669 - John Nichols
1674 - David Myles
1685 - Peter Presley
1689 - John Roach, Edward Williams, John West
1696/7 - Andrew Bashaw, William Dawson, John Boaz, John Webb, William Grimstead
1701 - John Adams
1734 - James Oldham
1742 - Peter Bearcroft, Susan Greensteed (later Shirley), Robert Clark
1749 - John Reaves, Elizabeth Pew (Pugh)
1752 - Jane and John Oldham
1768 - Richard Rice
1783 - Charles Rice, s. of Elizabeth Rice

Richmond Co. formed 1692 from Old Rappahannock (which was abolished in 1692)
1704 Thomas, Sarah Shirley (not nec.married) - Richmond Co. No.Farnham par., each paid Quit Rents in 1704 in Richmond Co. (Crozier)
1756 Thomas Shirley - Crozer also shows Thos in 1756 a foot soldier

Allied names in Richmond Co.

1675 - Richard Grubbs wit. will of William Starke June...County Court Notebook

(possibly also Newmans and Tanners? see B.Speed lttr. March 17, 1982,p.9.)

1779 - Robert Dale, Elizabeth Dale, Luke Hanks (see Richmond Co.). Robt. Warren exec'r, Alex Keith. May - County Court Notebook

LANCASTER CO.VA - taken from Northumberland and York Cos.1651

Most Lancaster info. from Duvall; "Va.Colonial Abstracts".Ser.2

1658 THOMAS SHIRFLEETE (sic) transported by Richard White - Duvall, Va.Col'l Abstracts. Ser.2, p.5

1668 SAMUEL Shirley - Lancaster Co.VA; TRANSPORTED (March) by Raleigh Travers Duvall,Va.Col'l.Abstr.Ser2, p.66

1668 DANIEL SEARVE (sic) and JOHN SHERLAND (sic) -March- certif. to William Ball Duvall,Va.Col'l Abstr.Ser2,p.71

1679 THOMAS SHIRLEY - list of tithables; Duvall Va.Col'l Abstr.Ser.2; p.37

1685 THOMAS SEARLE - poor and impotent, freed from levy 1685; Duvall's Abstr.p.256

1689 THOMAS Shirley - wit. to will of John Roach. Robert Brady, exe'r. John West also wit. July. Duvall's Abstra.Ser.2, p.470

1690 - John SURLES (?) m. Dorcas, relict of Tobias Ingram. Orders 2: 257 - County Court Notebook

Allied Names - Lancstr Co. VA

1679 -On list of tithables: Edward Bennett, St. Leger Codd, Maj.Isaac Allerton, John Champion , JOHN GREENSTED, Clement LATTIMORE, Mr. NELMS, JAMES NIPPER, JOHN OLDHAM, JOHN PAYNE, PETER PRESLEY, John Read, Dominic Rice, John Mitchell, James Moon, Anthony Morris, the Neales, Richard and William Nutt; William Sheares, Richard Thomson, William Walker, William Wildey, Edward, Howell and Richard Williams, Thomas Williams, Robert Williams, John Wornam. (Duvall - Va.Col'l Abstr.Ser.2, p.34)

1680 - Dominic Rice m. Ann, relict of James Toone. Ord.1:147 County Court Notebook

1681 - Daniel BEARCHAMP (?) - Barecroft? Champe? - shortened later (B.Speed suggests)

1682 - John Champion; husb. of Dorothy Merdith, and mother of Abraham Byram, judged by Wicomico vestry Oct. 1671 indebted to A.Byram for a gift ordered in 1670 by vestry. Champion appeals May 1680

1682 - John Grinstone, aged, freed from levy

1682 - John Champion vs. John Russell. Champion m. Edith Waye -Oct.- Duvall;Col'l Va. Abstr.Ser.2, p.147 (Recall Champion Shirley in SC 1790. Also Betty, widow of John Shirley 1742 remarried Bussell or Russell.

1683 - Peter Presley, est.July 18

1684 - Thomas Brereton produced will of Col. Thos.Brereton, dec. (Duvall, VA.Col'l Abstr.)

1684 - Dominic Rice will probated March 1684/5 (see N'd records) Son Stephen to go to gr.father in Ireland at ae.5 yrs. Reverted son's legacy to eldest son of eldest sister in Ireland. To son Stephen - 500 ac. in Choptank River (Md.on the Eastern shore) and also land near Farnham Creek (Richmond Co.) County Court Notebook

1685 - Richard Lattimore appointed constable lower parts Wicomico Parish -May-

1685 - WILLIAM HATTON, Lord's Justice of Peace, St. Mary's Co.MD - will of Francis Boon, June 24, 1681 - Duvall's Abstracts, p.291. (Hattons married into lines eventually connected with Shirleys--B.Speed)

1686 - John Greenstreet named constable in Chicacoan Parish (May)

1688 - John Greensted - custody ordered, suspected guilty of violent death of late wife Elizabeth; conducted to James City General Court - April - Duvall Abstracts Ser.2, p.436

1690 - Thomas Bearcroft elected constable at Cherry Point - May; Duvall's Abstract.Ser.2

1693/4 - James NIPPER pet. to probate will of John Crawford- March: Duvall's Abstr.Ser.2. p.650 [someone has a son named Nipper--?)

1694 - John Crawford, orphan s. of John Crawford dec. with consent of gr.father James Nipper, is bound out to John Tremlett - May - Duvall's Abstracts, Ser.2.

1694 - John and Abigail OLDHAM - June; Duvall's Abstracts Ser.2.p.661

1695 - John Greensted - overseer of Hiways - June (what in heck happened in James City?)

1695 - John PRICE inf. son of Eliza PRICE, ae. 6 - servant to Andrew Bashard (Bashaw?) and wife until ae.21 - Aug.

1696 - Richard LATTIMORE - under-Sheriff of Mattaponi. May : Duvall's Abstracts

- Susanna WEST, relict of John WEST
- Jane NIPPER, widow of James NIPPER, admin'n

1697 - Sarah HAWKINS d/o Ann Bee (see Joseph Hawkins in Kegley's "VA Frontiers"; also James Hawkins in 1757 estate in Pr.Wm.Co. - Thos.Shirley dec.

1697 - Jane GREENSTED, wid. of John GREENSTED - Aug. (He got married again?!)

- Jane HANKS, wid. of George HANKS - Duvall's Abstracts

1697/8 - Dennis CORNWELL - Feb. --see Broad Run minutes

1700 - John CREEL, evid. James NORRIS V.P. - Duvall's Abstracts Ser.2.,p 109

1702 - Philip BUSSEL - June; Duvall's Abstracts. [Betty Shirley, widow of John m. Mr. Bussel)

- John Graham and wife Patience

1702 - John HAWKES (HAWKINS?) age, 8, orphan of George and Jane (BARECROFT), wf. to serve Thomas BARECROFT - Oct. - Duvall's Abstracts (St.Stephen's Register shows only one BARECROFT?)

1704 - George ESKRIDGE transported Archibald Shirley [see also N'd]

1705 - RICHARD LATTIMORE, wf. Ann - June
THOMAS LEACHMAN witnesses will. (Duvall's Abstracts)

1706 - GEO. ESKRIDGE imported JANE SHIRLEY, Thos. PRICE, Phoebe Whitten

1706 - Mary GRAHAM exec. John GRAHAM

1708 - Land to John CHAMPION

1709 - Thos. LEACHMAN and wf. Eliz. deed to THOMAS SMITH - July
- John and Richard OLDHAM, estate of John OLDHAM, dec.

1710 - Margaret NOWLAND, wf. of RICHARD in great want; husband carried all his substance away with him, and Rich. TALBOTT in possession of abode. Sheriff takes him into custody. (Is Richard the man Ann Shirley later married after 1727?) - June

1710 - RICHARD LATTIMORE assignee William Nelms and wife Eliz.; Wm.Nelms' wife Eliz. ass of Eliz. Lattimore, dec. vs. Thomas Berry and John Gouthe - Sept. - Duvall Va.Col'l Abstr.Ser 2, p. 127

1711 - Thomas BARECROFT and wife Martha, received deed from John Trussell and now wife. Deed acknowledged Jan.

1712 - Rebecca PRICE will proved by Jacob BAYLY, exec'r.

1757 - Joseph HAWKINS m. Margaret Conner (Hawkins -See Thos.Shirley's est. 1757 Pr.Wm.Co.; Conner in Pr.Wm. or Fauq. Ord.Bks.

County Court Notebook

SPOTSYLVANIA CO.VA

1743 - Thomas Shirley, witness to deed of John and Jane (wf) Williams of St.Geo.Parish to Thomas Dillard Aug. 2 - VA Co.Recs: Spotsy.Co. 1721-1800 --no Shirleys earlier--Crozier, p.16

1744 - John Shirley of Caroline Co., purchased 200 ac.Spotsy.Co. land from William Prewett of Caroline Co. witns:William Emmerson, Geo. Stubblefield, Henry Williamson Nov. 17-1744- Dec.4, 1744 - Spotsy.Co.Recs. - Crozier,p.167

1747 - John Shirley with John Waller,Jr. witnessed will Mar.11 of Thomas Hubbard; Wm.Pruit ex. --mentions 100 ac. joining land of Thomas Dillard and Daniel Pruit.Also land joining John Farish. Wife=Christian; Sons John, Matthew, Benjamin and dau. Anne, unwed. Spts.Rec.-Crozier p.9

1750- John Shirley - his land adjoined land purchased by James Dyer of Caroline Co. from Henry Pendelton of Kg.Wm.Co. 70 ac. in St.Geo.Par.Spotsy.Co. Others whose land adjoined = Zachery LEWIS, Daniel PREWITT and Nicholas HORN - Part of tract called Woodroof's Ordinary May 1, 1750. Spts.Recs.- Crozier p.182

1752 - John Shirley - witness with William Waller, John Temple (Semple?), Ambrose Foster, Jonathan Gibson to deed of Benj. Hubbard and wf. Eliz. (of Carolyne Co.) to Rich.Brooke of Spts.Co. --lot 53 in adj.town fo Fredricksburgh Aug. 3. Spts.Co. Recs - Crozier, p.192

1763 - John Shirley - in will of Charles Julian d.6 Mar 1763 "lot No.#31 whereon Thomas Overton and John Shirley now live" was left to son Henry Wilson Julian. Wits: Fielding Lewis, Charles Diel, Francis Thornton. Wfe.Phoebe, son John Julian (lot #30 where Julians then lived); son Henry Wilson Julian, daus. Esther Julian, Kitty Julian, and unborn child with which wife Phoebe was then pregnant. Legacies also included land bought from Charles Dick. and Maj. Rootes. Spts.Recs.-Crozier, p.21

1764 - Elizabeth Sherley, admx. of John Sherley, deed with Roger Dixon - Aug. 6. Spts.Recs. Crozier, p.61

1772 - John Shurley wit. deed with Elisha Dismukes, John Shackleford, James Mason June 17 of John and Anna Mason to Peter Mason Dec. 22 - Spts.Recs. Crozier, p. 300

1773 - John Shurley, Elizabeth Shurley, witnesses with George Shepherd, Lewis Shackleford, William Graves Ashburn, John Kennedy to deed of Robert and Eliz. Huddleston of Berkeley Par. to Elijah Dismukes of Drisdale Par. Caroline Co.. Land conveyed by John Huddleston, heir of Robert Huddleston dec. Jan 10 - Spts.Co.Recs. Crozier, p.301

1781 - Thomas Shurley bought land of Joseph and Nanncy Sams --all of Spts.Co. May 17 .Spts.Recs. Crozier, p.356

1781 - Thomas Sherley wit. of deed of Richard and Susanna Dillard to Jos. Humphreys - land where Thos. Dillard dec.once lived. May 17 - Spts.Co.Recs. Crozier, p. 358

1783 - Thomas and John Shearly witn. with Joel May, Feb. 26, deed of Rich. and Susanna Dillard to James Hicks of Caroline Co 124 ac. in Spts.Co. - Spts.Co.Recs- Crozier, p. 371

1785 -Thomas Shearley witn. July 20 with Dise Cockrom, John Kennaday deed of Peter and Julia Crawford of Mecklenburg Co. to John Waller of Spts.Co which devolved on sd.Peter Crawford as heir at law to his father John Crawford. Spts.Recs.- Crozier, p. 390

1785 - John, Elizabeth Shearley and Thomas Shirley - John and Eliz. sold 9 ac. to Samuel Luck...wit. by Nicolas Payne, Thomas Shirley, Francis Hidges, Sept. 10 - Spts.Co.Recs.- Crozier, p. 391

1788 - John Sr.,John Jr. and Thomas Shirley - John Sr. sold John Jur 191 ac. Spts.Co. wit. by Thomas Shirley, Christopher Crawford, Dorothy (Shirley) Dodd, Thomas Turner Mar. 27 - Spts.Co.Recs. - Crozier, p.416

1788 - John Sr. and John Jr. Shirley - James Crawford Sr. and John Sherley Sr. "for natural love and affection they have for John Crawford and Phebe, his wife of Spts.Co. - deed of gift =70 ac. in Spts.Co. and two slaves. Witn. John Waller, Thos. Turner, Wm. Arnold, Thos Hicks, John Sherley Jr.; James Crawford, Jr. - Oct.27 - Spts.Co.Recs.Crozier p. 424

1791 - Thomas and John Shirley Jr. - Deed of Thomas and Mary Towles of Spts. Co. to JOHN SHIRLEY JR. 264 ac. in Spts.Co. Jan.24; wits. Nicholas Payne, Jas. Crawford, John Coates, Benj. Waller, THOS. SHIRLEY, Zachariah Billingsly. Spts.Recs. Crozier, p. 447

1791 - John Sr. and John Jr. and Frances Shirley - sold to James Wilson of Spts.Co. 60 ac. "lands of Jas. Crawford, Waller Lewis, Jonathan Clard in Spts.Co. no wits. Ap.5 - Spts.Co.Recs.Crozier, p. 445

1791 - John Jr. and John Sr. - John Jr. and Frances (wf) sold to Jonathan Clark of Spts. 129 ac. in Spts. conveyed to them by John Shirley Sr....wit. Thos. Turner, Edmund Clark, James Wilson, John Shirley Sr. and Wm Arnold. May 10. Spts.Recs. Crozier, p. 444-445

1791 - John Shirley Jr. wit. deed with Wm. Wiglesworth, Thomas Turner, Richard Starke, Henry Dodd Sept. 5 - Deed of Anny Wyatt, Theophilus Wyatt, Roxana Wyatt and Elizabeth Wyatt to Edmund Clark 50 ac. in area called New Market where they formerly lived land joining lands of Waller Lewis, Benj. Waller, Thos. Turner, James Crawford Sr. in Spts. Co. - Spts.Recs. Crozier, p. 445

1793 - Thomas Shirley bought 108 ac. in Spts.Co. from James and Nancy Arnold--part of tract conveyed by John Arnold to Jas. etc. Wit. John C. Waller, Clement Boroughes, Jas. Wiglesworth, Jas. Wiglesworth Sr., Jos Sams., Philip Young. Jan. 29. -Spts. Co. Recs. Crozier, p. 460

1793 - John Shirley Jr. bought land from Elisha Dismukes Nov. 14 - 125 ac. adj. lands of Thos Dillard, Sarah Morris, Jas. Gimbo, Ambrose Shackleford, John Shirley Jr., Berryman Waller, etc. Witn. Henry Dodd, John Craivard, Garland Hill, Littleton Farres. Spts.Recs. Crozier, p. 466

1794 - Thomas and Molly (wf) Shirley sold 70 ac. to John Billingsley...wit. Thomas Towles, Stapleton Crutchfield, Robert Branham. Jan.1 --Spts.Co. Recs. Crozier, p. 468

1794 - JOHN Jr. and FRANCES Shirley to THOMAS Shirley 243 ac. where John Shirley then lived..Mar. 15. Wit. Benj. Tompkins, Littleton Pharis, Wm. Aldress. Mar. 20 - Spts. Recs. Crozier, p. 468

CULPEPER COS.VA

1756 JAMES Shirley - Culpepper Co , 106 ac (3 Nov 1756 - 14 Nov 1758)

1763 JAMES Shirley - bought land from John and Catherine Jones - 16 Jun (Deed Bk.D,p.9,241_ (Benj.Hughes living in this area 1763)

1763 JAMES Shirley - appointed surveyor of road from Robinson River to a pine on Muddy Run. (May 19) Culpeper Min.Bk. 1763-1764, p. 307)

1768 James Shirley - 106 ac. head of Hughes River - May 2.- Index to Northern Neck Grants and Surveys NN Grant __, p. 127

1769 JAMES Shirley - Culpepper Co.VA entered 183 ac. in Frederick Co.--did not renew.

1769 JAMES Shirley - Culpepper Co.Va - 55 ac. Quaker Run Branch of Robinson River.7 Jul 1769 - 2 Jan 1770/71 - Grant P. p.83 Index to Northern Neck Grants and Surveys

1787 JAMES Shirley and JUDITH his wife sell land on Robinson river and Quaker Run to Dan'l Maule of Shenandoah Co. 13 Jun Deed Bk. P, p. 4 50 (Robinson River on Madison Culpeper line; Quaker Run follows Hwy.649 so.of Syria.)

1791 JAMES Shirley - dec. inventory returned 20 Jun. Inv. C 438

Madison Co.VA - from Culpepper Co. 1792-3
1806 - Thomas Shirley - land grant Oct. 24; also Zachary, etc. Index to Northern Neck Grants and Surveys

RICHARD SHIRLEY OF AUGUSTA AND PRINCE WILLIAM COS., VA

b. c.1713 - Lvd. Augusta Co.VA; d. 1783, Prince William Co.VA ---source of info for this group?

m. c.1720 1737 Margaret Preston (d.bef.1783, Pr.Wm.Co.) (Poss.sister of Col.Wm.Preston)
chn. as reported in SN; summer 1988 issue (?)

1. John b. c.1738 m. Elizabeth Barmore
2. Richard, b. c.1740 m. Dorcas ____ ; d. 1798 Scott Co.KY
3. James, b. c. 1742 m. (1) _____; (2) Mary McMekin; d.1801 Barren Co.KY
4. Thomas, b. c. 1745; m. Molly Grubbs; d. Barren Co.KY

PRINCE WILLIAM / FAIRFAX / FAUQUIER COs.VA

Co.lines Fauq and Pr.Wm. Fairfax converge around Thoroughfare Gap, Bull Run and Pignut Mts. and Broad Run...see map from Landmarks of Old Pr.Wm." by Hunter - Records overlapped, and some people when to old offices instead of new offices in the new county. Fauq. Co. formed from Pr.Wm. 1759. (Bettye Speed; sites F. Harrison's history)

--- RICHARD SHIRLEY m. Mary Graham, dau. of Edward Graham --land grant for Mary in area sometimes Pr.Wm.Co (1731), sometimes Fairfax Co. (1742) (present day Fairfax), sometimes Louden Co. (1757) then Fairfax again (1798).

1749 Fairfax Co.(whose records overlap with Pr.Wm. and Fauq.) 12 Sep - Mary Graham Shirley in father's will;
1749 " " Richard S. vs. Jn. Dawkins - 12 Sep - Order Bk. 1749-53, p.43
1750 - sold land (then Fairfx.Co) to Benjamin Hutchinson --part of tract granted to Edward Graham Sr. and bequeathed to Mary Shurley, wife of Richard Shurley, by will 12 Sep 1749. (Deed Liber C,p.133) [Land desc. 1745 deed 790 acres waste land, grant of Lord Fairfax, in that part of country of Pr.Wm. now called Fairfax in Northern Neck, binding on land of Col. Carter on main branch of Bull Run; Hutchinsons, W.West and Grahams witness sev.these documents; DB A, p.426)
thru 1753 - Richard appears in Fairfax order bks. until Mar.24

1769 Richard and John Shirley, Fauq.Co. defs. in suit by executors of estate of Thomas Leachman. This petition abates when the sheriff testifies that Richard and John Shirley are NOT residents of the county. (March court)

(Fauq.Minute Book 1768-1778, p. 462) Execs.= Thos. Hotan and Robt.Foster. March court.
1774 Richard and Peggy bapt. Br.Run Bapt.Ch. June with Nancy Hanks (who m.Luke Hanks. Is Nancy their dau.?)

1775 Richard owed 8.8 lbs. due Aug. British Mercantile Claims 1775-1803, Edm. Lee's Representative Wm. Cunningham and Co. Pr.Wm.Co.--from unpaid bills owed merchants from Scotland and England who sent their reps. to find out if and how they could collect their money after the Rev. was over. The rep. filed these reports from each store and each co. (Dorman Publication) Report filed about 1803--said
(c.1803 - report: "Richard Shirley died poor. Another of the name removed to Carolina about 15 yrs. ago. Poor"
(also William Shirley d. about 3 yrs. ago insolvent)
1782-87 - on Pr.Wm.Co.tax lists

1753 WILLIAM Shurley -Fairfax Co. property mentioned concerning road to be built within a mile below Chapman's Mill (Nov.26) Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk. 1752 -53 (path to Sam'l Nelmes quarter (a Nelm was Vestryman in St.Stephens, North'd)

by Nath'l Chapman's mill into mountain road by Wm. Shurley's.
1757 - Pr.Wm.Co. -defendent in suit vs. John Leachman. Cont. 26 May (Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk.1755-57)
1758 - " " -in ledger of Merchant of Dumfries, Daniel Payne, Pr.Wm.Co. (Wm. and wife.)
1776 " " - Brit.Merc.Claims - owed 16.18 lbs. 1 1/2, due in Sept.
c.1803 - report "Wm. Shirley died about 3 yrs. ago, insolvent.
1782-87 - Pr.Wm.Co. tax list

1755 JOHN Shurley - Pr. Wm.Co. property mentioned concerning road being built in same area 25 Aug. (Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk.1754-55) (Aug.25 - report of road to Chapman's Mill...suitable to go from Cock's quarter to Chapman's Mill

and into the road by John Shurley's

1760 defendent; Richard Hailey, plaintiff - case cont. 25 Mar. (Pr.Wm.Order Book 1759-61,p.80) All Pr.Wm. thru 1761

1760 juror for case Allan MacRae, gent.asign of Edw.Conner, plantiff vs. John Ballendine (27 May 1760) Pr.Wm.Order Book 1759-61, p. 109

1761 defendent; Anthony Seale,Jr. plaintiff. Judgment for plaintiff. 22 Jun. (Pr.Wm.Order Book 1759-61, p.284)

" defendent with 2 others in suit by guardian of infs. John Rouzee Peyton and Valentine Peyton, sons of John Peyton, dec. Guardian and exr.of J.Peyton will = Yelverton Peyton (28 Sep) (Pr.Wm.Order Book 1759-61, p. 358

" witness in case 29 Sep. p.371 Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk.1759-61

" juror in case 29 Sept. p.370 " " " " "

" juror in case 29 Sept. p.366 " " " " "

" def. in suit with Richard Hailey - case dismissed 2 Oct., p.388, Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk.1759-61

" property mentioned in order to survey county line 24 Nov. p.224, Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk.1759-61

1769 Fauq.Co. John and Richard defs. in suit by Thos.Hogan and Robt. Foster exc. for Thos. Leachman dec. which abates when sheriff testifies that John and Richard are NOT residents of this county. March court. (Prob. of Pr.Wm.)

1771 Fauq.Co. June court - Landon and Charles Carter, esqs.exrs. of estate of Charles Carter involving 15 indentures of bargain and sale. (Fauq.Min.Bk.1768-78, p.307)...Landon Carter and Cateby Woodford wit.

1772 " " March court - DB 4, p.36 Carter sells 150 ac. Kettle Run to John Shurley "of Fauq.Co."

1671 THOMAS SHIRLEY - Fauq.Co. DECEASED by --. Jury finds he had no heirs. Lft.200 acres, 100 of which originally granted to Edw. Hill of Shirley Plantation

1757 THOMAS SHIRLEY - Pr. Wm.Co. Will probated (Pr.Wm.Ord.Bk. 1755-57)--Mary Shirley widow, Sarah Shirley witness.(Ord.Bk.3,p.258) Prob. by Jos. Hawkins and Sara S. --there was a Thos. and Sara Shilrey in 704 in Richmond Co. (Crozier) - Crozer also shows Thos in 1756 a foot soldier

1758 THOMAS SHIRLEY - Pr. Wm.Co. in ledger of Merchant of Dumfries, Daniel Payne

1773 - Pr.Wm.Co. Bapt. July, Broad Run Bapt.Church

1773 - Mary Shirley bapt. Aug. Broad Run Bapt.Church

1779 - Thos. and wife MARY - May court - indenture of bargain and sale to Wm Cooke. (Fauq.Min.Bk. 1768-78,p.376)

1784 - Thos. and Mary his wife - Mar.court - indenture to bargain and sale to Wm. Cooke and Seally,his wife; and Geo. Deale. (Fauq.Min.Bk.1781-84, p. 245)

1777 JOHN Shirley - Mar.court - Church wardens of Hamilton Parish ordered to bind John Deale (ae.14) to John S. (Fauq.Min.Bk.1768-78, p.279) [aft.Rev. service?]

1778 - May court - John Deale bondage delayed until John Shirley gives sufficient security to teach said Deale the trade of wheelwright. (Fauq.Min.Bk.1768-78, p. 319)

1782-87 - on Pr.Wm.Co. tax list

1773 ELIZABETH SHIRLEY - Pr.Wm. Co. - bapt. Aug. Br.Run Bapt.Ch.

1774 " " - May court- Churchwardens of Hamilton Parish ordered to bind Eliz. to John Kelly (Fauq.Min.Bk.1768-78, pp.140, 279, 319) [Before Rev.]

1783 JAMES SHIRLEY - Public Service claims -wt. 918; Sept. 22 for 7 bushels of rye

1782-87 " " - Pr.Wm.Co.Tx.list

1779 ARCHIBALD (sic) and Susannah Shirley join Br.Run Bapt.Church by baptism

1782-87 " -on Pr.Wm.Co.tax list "Argebill"

1782-87 GEORGE on Pr.Wm.Co. tax lists

1782-87 RICHARD (Jr?) - Pr.Wm.Co.tax lsts.

Allied Lines in PR.Wm./Fairfax/Fauquier Cos.

1752 - James Noland (Nowlin?) dec. Wilmouth Noland admin'x; July...(no mention of Ann Shirley Nowland) - County Court Noteboo

1761 - John Lattimore; Sara Lattimore exec'r. Bertrand Ewell (Yowell?), Geo.Calvert Jr. (from MD) sec. Aug. (County Court Notebook)

1762 - James Cullins; James Cullins Exec'r. Thomas Thornton Peter Glascock Sec. June. County Court Notebook

1762 - Leanah Leachman, Mary Leachman bap. Apr. Br.Run Bapt. Church

1765 - James Grimstead, sec. Charles Wells, dec'd. March (Count Court Notebook)

1768 - Thos. Leachman, sec. with Wm. Foster for Robert Foster dec.; Sarah Foster exec'r.

1772 - Mary Baremore bap. Br.Run Church

" - Nicholas Ware appointed clerk, Br.Run Bapt.Church; joined by Bapt. 1773

1773 - Joseph Smith bap. Br.Run Church May

1774 - Nancy Hanks bap. Br.Run Bapt.Church June

1777 - Thomas Newman dec.; Elizabeth and Thomas Newman exec'rs. Alex Brown Oct. County Court Notebook

1779 - Robert Dale, Elizabeth Dale, Luke Hanks (see Richmond Co.). Robt. Warren exec'r, Alex Keith. May - County Court Notebook

1779 - William Foster dec., Thomas Leachman, exec'r; Leonard Leachman and James Rose sec. July. County Court Notebook (Broad Run has Leannah/Leonard Leachman?)

VA TAX LIST 1782-90

1782 SHIRLEYS ON TAX LIST : Richard, George, Argibill, William, James, Thos.
1783 " " " " : William, Elijah, Richard, Archibald, George, James, Richard
1784 " " " " :Richard, George
1785 " " " " : Richard
1786 " " " " : George, William, Richard
1787 " " " " : (John Brown dist.) Richard, William, George
1788 " " " " : (Jn.Brown dist) Richard, George, Easther
1789 " " " " : (Brown list) George, Richard
1790 " " " " : (Brown list) George, Richard, Esther

VA. TAX PAYERS 1782-1787 (Augusta Fothergill) new line

	poll	slaves	county
JAMES Shirley	1		Pr.Wm.
JOHN Shirley	1	8	Spotsylvania
JOHN Shirley, Jr.	1	1	"
JOHN Shirley	1	1	Fauquier
RICHARD Shirley	1		Pr.Wm.
THOMAS Shirley	1	1	Pr.Wm
THOMAS Shirley			Spotsylvania
ARGIBILL Shirley	1		Pr.Wm.
GEORGE Shurley	1		Pr.Wm.
JAMES Shurley	2	3	Culpeper
JAMES Shurley	1		Pr.Wm.
RICHARD Shurley	1		Pr.Wm.
VALENTINE Shurley	1	1	Augusta
WILLIAM Shurley			Pr.Wm.

MISC. SHIRLEYS

1607 - 1800 Anne Shurley m. Richard Moulson

1689-95 - JOHN Shirley 450 ac. - Index to Patents in VA. Archives ---"S" Book #8

1749 - DR. WILLIAM Shirley - King George Co. VA - inventory of estate (Embrey Gen.Indx.1721-1924: Book 6, p.50; D.B.6,p.50)

1758-61 Dr.Richard Shirley, William Shirley & Wife, Thomas Shirley - Pr.Wm. Co. in Ledger of Daniel Payne, Merchant of Dumfries.

MISCELLANEOUS EARLY SHIRLEYS – some appear in above list also

1635 - John Searle - TRANSPORTED BY THOS.HARRIS who recvd. lnd. in Henrico Co.VA
1636 - Elizabeth Sherly - TRNASPORTED BY JOHN NEAL, who recvd. land in Accomack Co.
1642 - John Sherle - Northampton Co.VA TRANSPORTED to-- by Capt Francis Yeardly (with many others, inclu.Richard SMITH) (VA.Land Recs., indxed by Gary Parks)
1643 - John Searle (Aug) TRANSPORTED BY Chas. Harmer, Mrs. Harmer right of Chas. Harmer.
1643 - Sarah Sharley - TRANSPORTED BY Henry Southey, who recvd. land in Northampton Co.VA, cert.granted to Mrs. Anne Littleton dau.

1688 - Richard Searles N'umbrlnd Co.VA - DECEASED. (VA will records, Judith McGhan, 1982)
1694 - John Searle - Essex Co.VA, order by court with others to inspect building of new court house. (VA court records)
1716 - John Sherly, Sr. Norfolk Co.VA -- will of Presby.minister Josias Mackie leaves John S.150 acres of land lying and being in Princess Ann Co. near the back bay, being the remainder of a tract of land purchased of Capt. Francis Morse. Also all such sums as he at the time of (Mackie's) death stands to him indebted by bill and account...ie--all debts forgiven. (VA will abstracts)

1755 - Walter Shirley - Frederick Co.Va - will index (VA Will Records)
1763 - Daniel Shibley (sic) - Frederick Co.VA - will (VA Will Records, index, Judith McGahn, 1982)
1782 - Mary Shirley - King Wm. Co. 200 acres taxed
1793 - Ambrose Shirley - Esssex Co. VA. -witness to deed (VA land rrecords
1807 - Ambrose Shirley, Capt. - Norfolk, VA Gazette: obit. pub. 25 Mar 1807

MIDDLESEX, GLOUCESTER, KING AND QUEEN COS., VA (middle peninsula)

1663 RICHARD Shirley - Middlesex Co. VA, Christ Church; BORN
1675 THOMAS Shirley - Middlesex Co,VA; chr (s.of Richard) [Can't be Richard above, ae.12]
1678 WILLIAM Shirley - Glouster Co.VA, gave one pound to church

MIDDLESEX CO.VA (Christ Church Records, 1653-1812)

George Duff m. (1) Rebecca Nash 4 Mar 1691; Rebecca d. 1693
(2) Ann --; had Abraham 15 Dec 1696

p.61 - Children of Richard and Ann Shirley
Ann Shirley b.12 Dec 1698 (m. Richard Moulson/Mowland)
Thomas Shirley b. 19 Dec 1700 (d. 22 Dec 1727? - p.185)
Richard Shirley b. 8 Aug 1703

p.62 - Margaret Shurle, bap. 3 Sept 1704
p.77 - Judith Shirley, bap 29 Jun 1707; d. 8 Dec 1720
p.81 - John Williams m. Ann Shirley 7 Feb 1708
(Francis Park m. Anne Williams 18 Dec 1708 - had Frances 5 Aug 1714?

? - Richard Shirley b. ---; d. 1706-7

p.162 - Ann Shirley (p.61) m. Richard Moulson 19 Jan 1721
(An Ann Moulson d. Aug 12, 1721)

p.108 - William Moulson 10 Oct 1721
? - Richard (b.1703) Shirley m. Jane
p.113 - Charles Shirley 9 June 1723
p.119 - George Shirley 17 Jan 1725
p.125 - Esther Shirley 2 Jan 1728

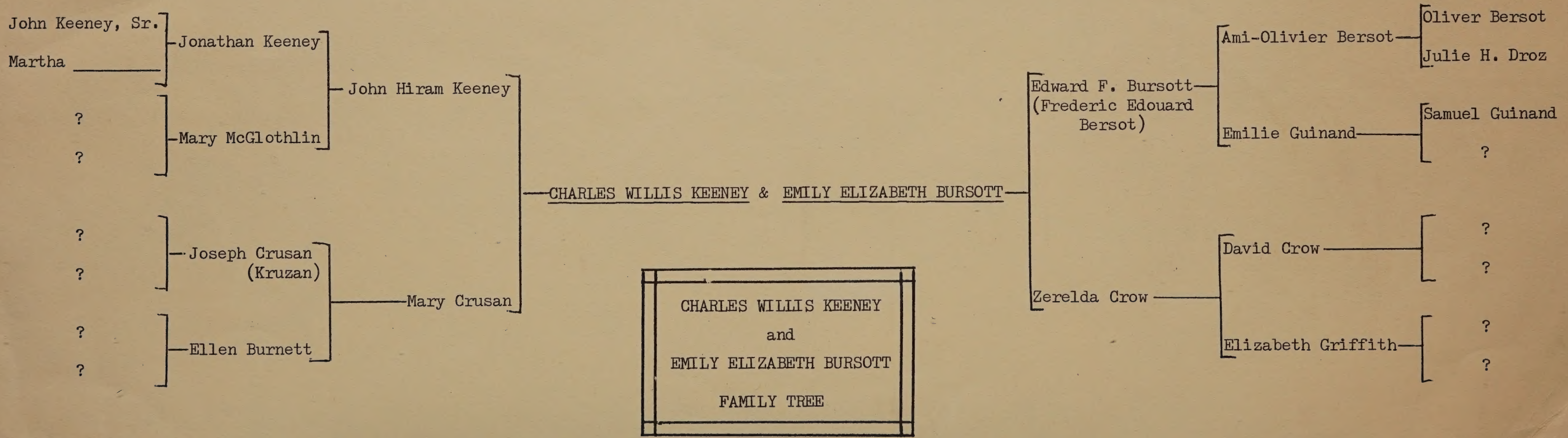
Ann -- Duff - 2nd wife of George Duff (above)
m. (1) - George Duff bef. 1694; George d. 1695 bef. son Abraham was born
(2) - Richard Shirley bef. 16 Dec. 1696 when Abraham was born
Rich. d. c.1707
(3) - John Williams 17 Feb 1708 - had Frances Williams
some based on Thos. Hariot's "Virginia"

compare Northumberland p.111 - 1715 - Richard Shirley and wife Ann (aft. Middlesex Rich.dec.)

1727-28 - N'unbrlnd - Anne (Shirley) and Richard Nowlnd, adm. of Richard's death.
This Anne Shirley m. (2) Nicholas Nowland

ie: There are two Ann-and-Richard Shirleys.

CHARLES WILLIS KEENEY
and
EMILY ELIZABETH BURSOTT
FAMILY TREE


John Keeney, Sr.
Martha
?
?
?
?
?
?
Jonathan Keeney
Mary McGlothlin
Joseph Crusan (Kruzan)
Ellen Burnett
John Hiram Keeney
Mary Crusan
CHARLES WILLIS KEENEY & EMILY ELIZABETH BURSOTT
Edward F. Bursott (Frederic Edouard Bersot)
Zerelda Crow
Ami-Olivier Bersot
Emilie Guinand
David Crow
Elizabeth Griffith
Oliver Bersot
Julie H. Droz
Samuel Guinand
?
?
?
?
?

William Walter
M. Frances Gardner

KEENEY
Margaret Joanne
(1) David Roberts
(2) Robert Linscott

Suzanne
Elizabeth Ann
LINSCOTT
Kathryn Caroline
William Charles

William Gardner
(1) Sandra Connerley
(2) Sharon Jean Hite

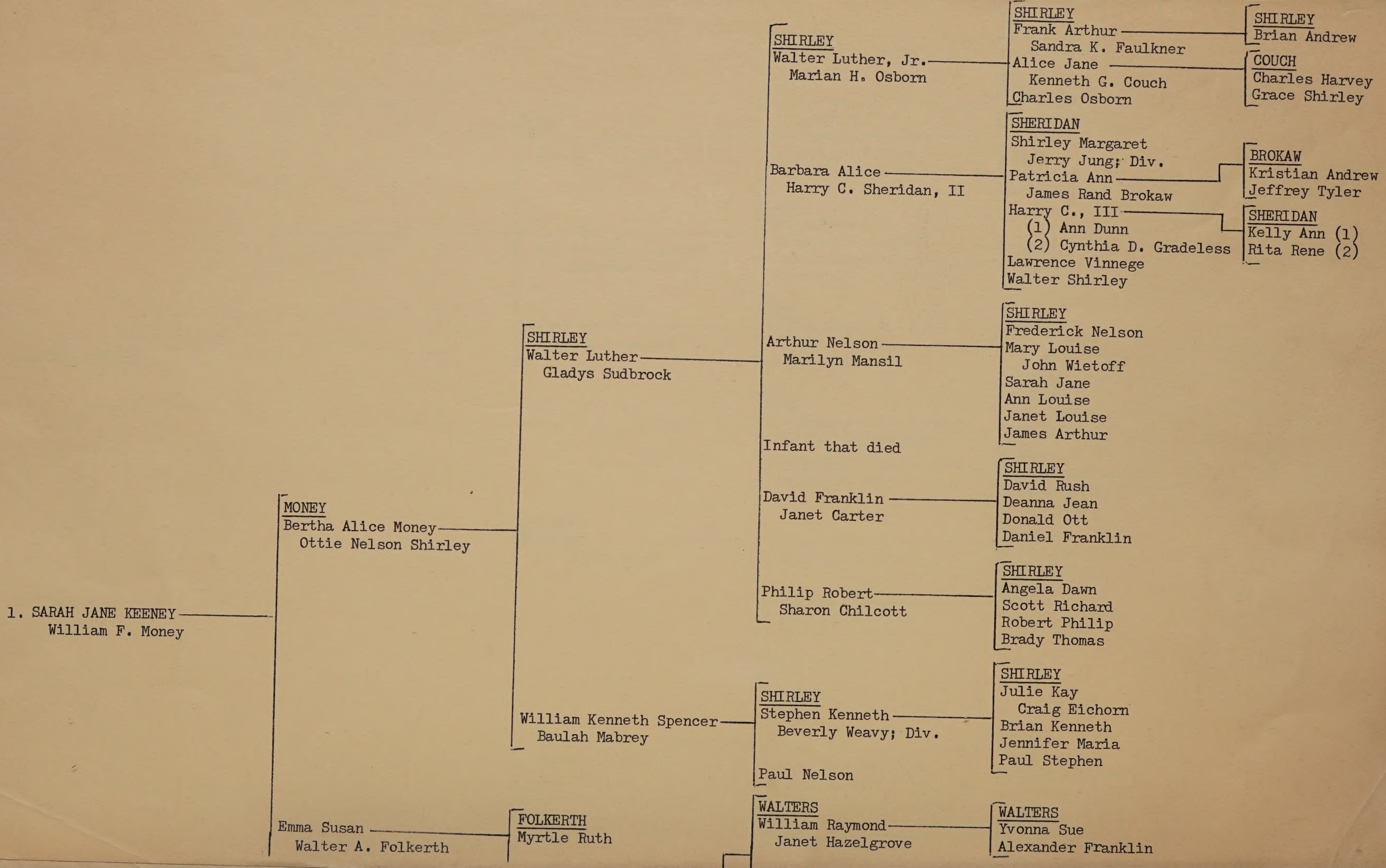
KEENEY
Tamila Dawn (1)
David (1)
Jonathan William (2)

7. INFANT KEENEY

8. GEORGE ALBERT KEENEY
A. Eldora Nelson

KEENEY
Virginia Belle
Lowell S. Coats

COATS
James Nelson
David Lowell



- 1. SARAH JANE KEENEY
  William F. Money
  - **MONEY**
  - Bertha Alice Money
    Ottie Nelson Shirley
    - **SHIRLEY**
    - Walter Luther
      Gladys Sudbrock
      - **SHIRLEY**
      - Walter Luther, Jr.
        Marian H. Osborn
        - **SHIRLEY**
        - Frank Arthur
          Sandra K. Faulkner
          - **SHIRLEY**
          - Brian Andrew
        - Alice Jane
          Kenneth G. Couch
          - **COUCH**
          - Charles Harvey
          - Grace Shirley
        - Charles Osborn
      - Barbara Alice
        Harry C. Sheridan, II
        - **SHERIDAN**
        - Shirley Margaret
          Jerry Jung; Div.
        - Patricia Ann
          James Rand Brokaw
          - **BROKAW**
          - Kristian Andrew
          - Jeffrey Tyler
        - Harry C., III
          (1) Ann Dunn
          (2) Cynthia D. Gradeless
          - **SHERIDAN**
          - Kelly Ann (1)
          - Rita Rene (2)
        - Lawrence Vinnege
        - Walter Shirley
      - Arthur Nelson
        Marilyn Mansil
        - **SHIRLEY**
        - Frederick Nelson
        - Mary Louise
          John Wietoff
        - Sarah Jane
        - Ann Louise
        - Janet Louise
        - James Arthur
      - Infant that died
      - David Franklin
        Janet Carter
        - **SHIRLEY**
        - David Rush
        - Deanna Jean
        - Donald Ott
        - Daniel Franklin
      - Philip Robert
        Sharon Chilcott
        - **SHIRLEY**
        - Angela Dawn
        - Scott Richard
        - Robert Philip
        - Brady Thomas
    - William Kenneth Spencer
      Baulah Mabrey
      - **SHIRLEY**
      - Stephen Kenneth
        Beverly Weavy; Div.
        - **SHIRLEY**
        - Julie Kay
          Craig Eichorn
        - Brian Kenneth
        - Jennifer Maria
        - Paul Stephen
      - Paul Nelson
  - Emma Susan
    Walter A. Folkerth
    - **FOLKERTH**
    - Myrtle Ruth
      - **WALTERS**
      - William Raymond
        Janet Hazelgrove
        - **WALTERS**
        - Yvonna Sue
        - Alexander Franklin

#2

2. JOHN E. KEENEY

- Jessie Ethel
  Oliver Branam
  - Maryalice
    Donald R. Walters
    - Donna Sue
      Johnnie F. Henson
      - HENSON
        Monte Franklin
        Heather Renee'
- Roy Earl
  Aileen Jared
  - MONEY
    Marjorie Jane
    Joseph Y. Todd
    - TODD
      Joann
      Louis Tucker Gray
      - GRAY
        Louis Todd
        Kimberly Ann
    - Mary Jane
      (1) Eddie Huller
      (2) Matthew McMonigal
      - HULLER
        Jason Edward
        Christopher Michael
  - Donald Roy
    (1) Josephine Rhodes
    (2) Margaret Taylor
    - MONEY
      Tina Aileen (1)
      Charles W. Campbell
    - Sarah Cathleen (1)
      Frederick S. Richwine
      - RICHWINE
        Whitney Jean
  - Norman Lloyd
    Merceda Bolander
    - MONEY
      Theresa Kay
      Robert M. Blood
      - BLOOD
        Ryan Michael
    - Marilyn Ruth
  - RUTLEDGE
    Edna Mae
    G. Ledner Wolfe
    - WOLFE
      Mary Ethel
      Wallace D. Leonard
      - LEONARD
        Gary Lee
        Karen Mae
        Mark Allen
    - Jean Esther
      Martin R. Himsel
      - HIMSEL
        Christopher Arthur
        Richard Allen
        Angela Ann
    - Frances Kay
      Rex Dean McClain
      - McCLAIN
        Mitzi Kay
        Julie Ann
    - Donna Mae
      (1) John R. Hudson
      (2) Terry Smith
      - HUDSON
        Michelle Renee
        Wendi Lynn
    - Allen Ledner
  - Dorothy Lucille
    Maurice Atkinson
    - ATKINSON
      Carolyn Ann
      Fredrick Brasher
    - Judith Lee
      John Wm. Cowell
      - COWELL
        Jaymie Lee
        Jarrod William
    - Alfred Maurice
    - RUTLEDGE
      Marilyn Louise
      Henry Barber
      - BARBER
        Karen Louise
        Stephen William

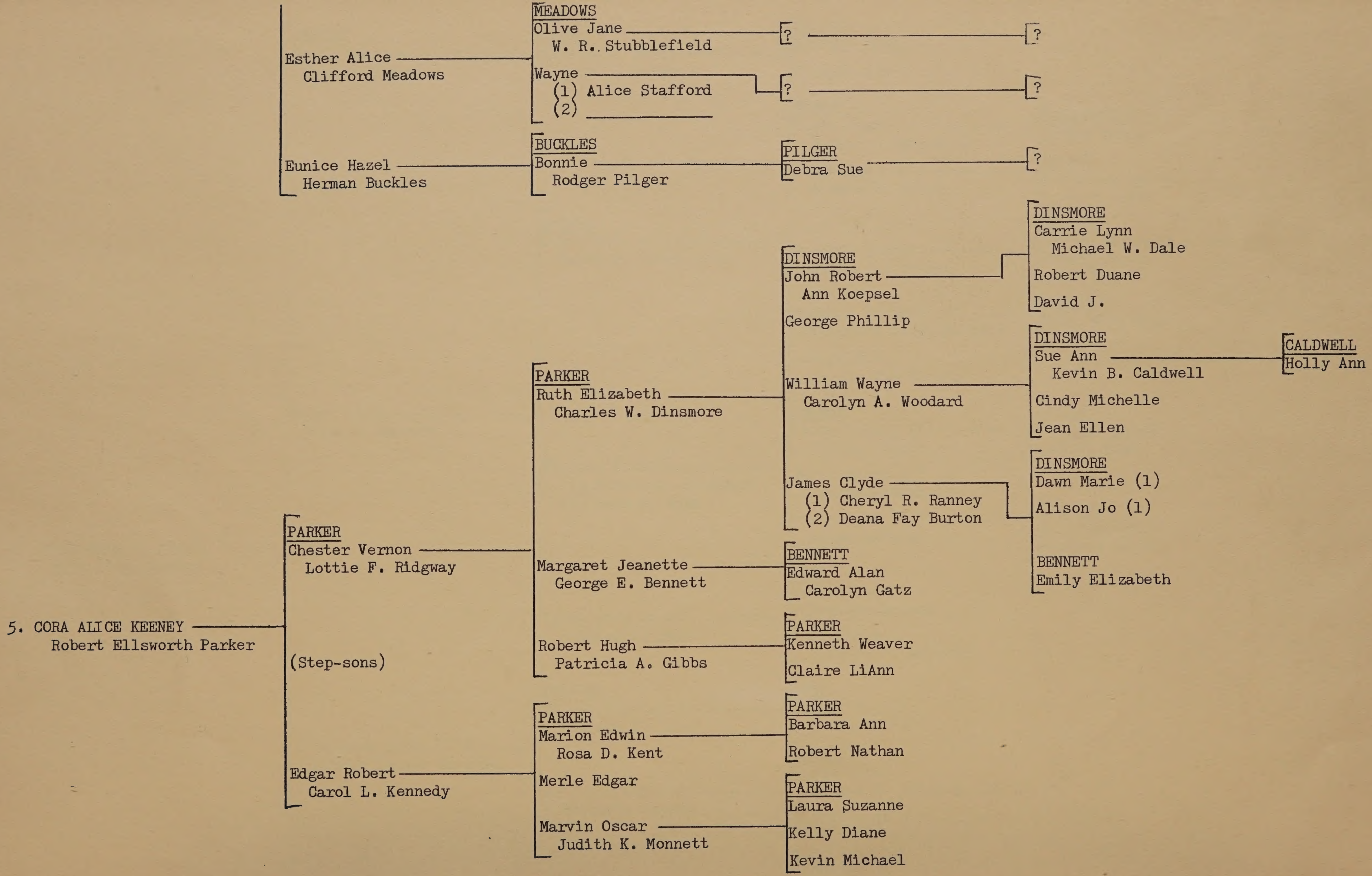
3. DAVID DARIUS KEENEY
Jessie May Coffin

- KEENEY
  Mary Izetta
  Horace G. Rutledge
  - Marvin Edgar
    Lorena M. Pemberton
    - Nancy Ann
      Thomas M. Wills
      - WILLS
        Brent Thomas
    - Janet Ruth
      Larry Spurling
      - SPURLING
        Kristi Nicole
  - Leroy Goldsby
    Leota Stanley
    - RUTLEDGE
      James Leroy
      (1) Cynthia Smith
      (2) Rebecca Blackmore
      - RUTLEDGE
        Charles Justin (1)
        Angela (adopted)
        Brian Eston (2)
        Clinton James (2)
    - Linda Louise
      Arthur E. Wiggam, Jr.
      - WIGGAM
        Kimberly Kaye
        Deanna Michelle Twins
        Stephanie Lynn
    - Shirley Ann
      Robin Alexander
      - ALEXANDER
        Robyn Amber
    - Cynthia Sue
  - Marie Elizabeth
    Harvey Higgins, Jr.
    - HIGGINS
      Patricia Louise
      Charles E. Cherry
      - CHERRY
        Scott Andrew
        Steven Marcus
    - John Eugene
      Marijoan Prussa
      - HIGGINS
        Jennifer Marie (Adopted)
  - Wayne K.
    Rosalie Schulmeister
    - RUTLEDGE
      Suzanne
      David A. Whicker
      - WHICKER
        Timothy Allen
        Steven Seth
        Douglas Wayne
    - John Wayne
      Barbara Jo Scotten
    - David Joe
      Sheryl L. Walters
  - Francis Eugene
  - Ruth Louada
    Paul Adams
    - ADAMS
      Carla Jo
      Janice Ann
- Bessie Dean
- Charles Otis
  Iva Inez Rutledge
  - KEENEY
    Meredith Eugene
    Edna M. Griffith
    - KEENEY
      Myron Leon
      (1) Juda L. Hicks
      (2) Judith Keller
      - KEENEY
        Angela Layne (1)
        Stephanie Annette (1)
        Amanda (Amy) Jeanne (1)
        Michael David (1)
    - Sue Ellen
      Charles R. Hendricks

- Ruth Anne
  G. Vesper Bailey
  - BAILEY
  - Ronald Marion
    Lena G. Worrell
  - Richard Wayne
    James Beverly Bell
- Russell Lowell
  Lurene D. Leak
  - KEENEY
  - Robert Earl
  - Marjorie Ellen
    Willie R. Britt
    - BRITT
    - Randall Wesley
      Paula D. Swinger
      - BRITT
      - Jennifer Jo
    - Sharmin Zebonna
      Larry H. Johnson
      - JOHNSON
      - Jeremy Ray
      - Melissa Anne
      - Rachel Lynn
    - Tracy Wyatt
      Edde Jo Schrier
  - Barbara Lucille
    Wm. Carl Ross
    - ROSS
    - Robin Dawn
    - Gregory Preston
  - David Omer
    Beverly J. Leonard
    - KEENEY
    - Kenneth Wayne
      Eva Ellen Morris
      - KEENEY
      - Miranda Joyce
    - Alice Marie
      Alan Kim Black
      - BLACK
      - Holly Marie
    - Diana Lynn
      Daniel Lee Walker
  - Roy Phillip
    Linda J. Birdsong
    - KEENEY
    - Linda Ellen
      Arthur F. Morrison
    - Julia Lynn
      Kenneth J. Valente
    - Barbara Eileen
      Philip A. Thompson
    - Arlene Dee
  - Allen Dwayne
    Linda M. Neat
    - KEENEY
    - Susan Devier
    - Michael Roy
    - Robert David
  - Lora Lynann
    (1) James L. Morris
    (2) Darrell Storm
    - MORRIS
    - Jason Lowell
    - Regina Kay

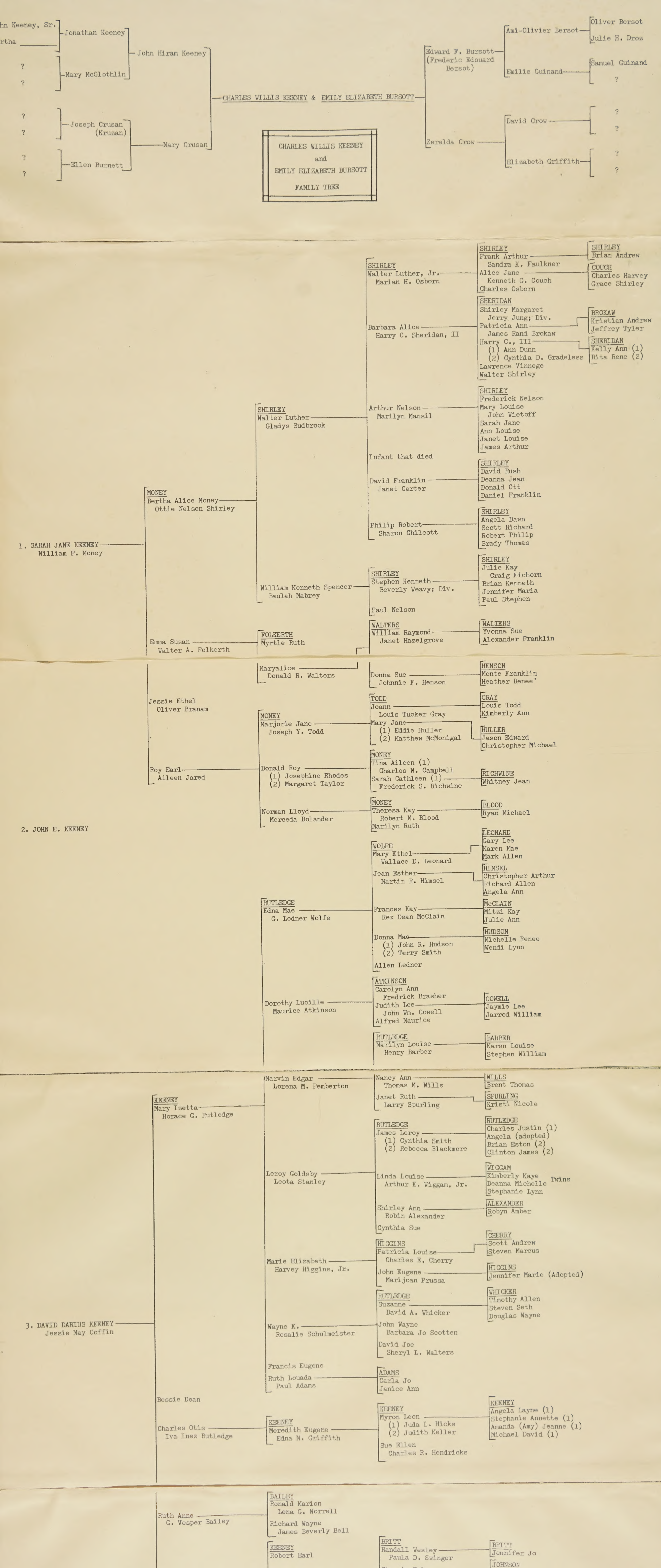
4. OLIVE ANN KEENEY
James Walker Ellis

- **ELLIS**
- Charles Thomas
  (1) Hilda V. Forsman
  (2) Ruthadee Cauliflower
  - **ELLIS**
  - Lawrence Owen (1)
  - Elsie Louise (1)
    Fredrick Hawksworth
    - **HAWKSWORTH**
    - Alice Louise
      R. Word Roberson
      - **ROBERSON**
      - Laura Louise
      - William Richard
      - David West
  - Leola Mae (1)
    Henry Patterson, Jr.
    - **PATTERSON**
    - Larry Lee
      Bernice Ullery
      - **PATTERSON**
      - Michael Alan
      - Jillaine Marie
    - Dennis Charles
      Linda Meiller Stout
      - **STOUT** (Step-son)
      - Jeffrey Alan
- Alva Harold
  Esta O'Conner
  - **ELLIS**
  - Alva Harold, Jr.
    Betty Ingram
    - **ELLIS**
    - Eric Harold
      Janice Davis
      - **ELLIS**
      - Megan Alison
    - Steven Wayne
      Marcia Hanson
  - Anna Catherine
    Edgar D. Trager
    - **TRAGER**
    - Nancy Carol
      Robert A. Valdez
      - **VALDEZ**
      - Daniel Edward
      - Donald Alan
    - Anita Louise
      Anthony Costa
      - **COSTA**
      - Jennifer Catherine
      - Jeffrey Anthony
      - Julie Diane
    - Catherine Ann
    - Patricia Alice
- Russell Walker
  Myrtle Gray Lee
  - **ELLIS**
  - Ruth Naomi
    (1) Irvin Bartholomew
    (2) Milton Henninger
    - **BARTHOLOMEW**
    - Olive Ruth
      (1) John Altland
      (2) Norman Bishop
      - **ALTLAND/BISHOP**
      - Pamela Lee (Adopted)
      - **BISHOP**
      - Shauna Lynn
      - Jeffrey Dale
    - Raymond Lee
      Bernice Graham
      - **BARTHOLOMEW**
      - Ryan Lloyd
      - Brent Alan
  - Alice Marguerite
- Aubrey Keeney
  (1) Gertrude Masters
  (2) Gunnar Ahlstrom
  - **ELLIS**
  - Evelyn (Eva) Mae (1)
    (1) Neil Sepich
    (2) Edwin Heppner
    - **SEPICH**
    - Gordon Lee
    - David Lee
      Connie Malstrom
      - **SEPICH**
      - Brian Lee
      - Meriah Lynn
      Twins
  - Carol Keeney (1)
    (1) Wm. W. McEwen, II
    (2) Donald Crosby
    - **McEWEN**
    - Wm. W., III
    - Cynthia Kathleen


Esther Alice
Clifford Meadows
MEADOWS
Olive Jane
W. R. Stubblefield
?
?
Wayne
(1) Alice Stafford
(2)
?
?
Eunice Hazel
Herman Buckles
BUCKLES
Bonnie
Rodger Pilger
PILGER
Debra Sue
?
5. CORA ALICE KEENEY
Robert Ellsworth Parker
PARKER
Chester Vernon
Lottie F. Ridgway
PARKER
Ruth Elizabeth
Charles W. Dinsmore
DINSMORE
John Robert
Ann Koepsel
DINSMORE
Carrie Lynn
Michael W. Dale
Robert Duane
David J.
George Phillip
William Wayne
Carolyn A. Woodard
DINSMORE
Sue Ann
Kevin B. Caldwell
CALDWELL
Holly Ann
Cindy Michelle
Jean Ellen
James Clyde
(1) Cheryl R. Ranney
(2) Deana Fay Burton
DINSMORE
Dawn Marie (1)
Alison Jo (1)
Margaret Jeanette
George E. Bennett
BENNETT
Edward Alan
Carolyn Gatz
BENNETT
Emily Elizabeth
Robert Hugh
Patricia A. Gibbs
PARKER
Kenneth Weaver
Claire LiAnn
(Step-sons)
Edgar Robert
Carol L. Kennedy
PARKER
Marion Edwin
Rosa D. Kent
PARKER
Barbara Ann
Robert Nathan
Merle Edgar
Marvin Oscar
Judith K. Monnett
PARKER
Laura Suzanne
Kelly Diane
Kevin Michael

- 6. ORION FRANCIS KEENEY
  Myrta Jane Walter
  - KEENEY
  - Ethel Fern
    Ivan S. Henry
    - HENRY
    - Elizabeth Mabel
      John C. Wright
      - WRIGHT
      - Richard Henry
      - Cynthia Ann
  - Mabel Olive
    Otis W. Emmert
    - EMMERT
    - James Otis
      Nancy D. Groendeyke
      - EMMERT
      - Clara Jean
        James L. Wray-Div.
        - WRAY/EMMERT
        - Gordon Duane
      - Janet Sue
        Jimmie L. Miller
        - MILLER
        - Christine Renee
        - Kathryn Lynn
      - Stephen Gordon
        Kathy Sue Winger
        - EMMERT
        - Gordon Duane Wray (Adpt.)
        - Jeremy James
        - David Lee
      - Michael James
        Patricia K. VanDeWater
        - EMMERT
        - Patrick Michael
      - Joseph Alan
        Cheryl Ann Bishop
    - William Francis
      (1) Bonnie L. Robinson
      (2) Jane A. Eads
      - EMMERT
      - Linda Sheryl (1)
        Richard Stein
        - STEIN
        - William Frank
        - Amanda Bess
      - Kevin Wayne (1)
        Denise LaGrange
      - Kimberly Jo (1)
        James LeCount
        - LeCOUNT
        - Allison Brooke
        - Corlyss James
    - Nancy Jane
      Charles V. Dale
      - DALE
      - Jon Charles
        Lucinda Osborn
      - Jane Marie
        Bradley D. Belcher
  - Elizabeth Grace
    Arthur Claude Edwards
    - EDWARDS
    - Eileen Crystal
      Richard W. Land
      - LAND
      - Ronald Warren
        Dianne Acton
    - Arthur Claude, Jr.
      Virginia Walker
      - EDWARDS
      - Diana Lynn
        Thomas W. Meighen, Jr.
      - David Scott
      - ROBERTS
      - Cynthia Ann

CHARLES WILLIS KEENEY
and
EMILY ELIZABETH BURSOTT
FAMILY TREE


hn Keeney, Sr.
rtha
?
?
?
?
?
?
Jonathan Keeney
Mary McGlothlin
Joseph Crusan (Kruzan)
Ellen Burnett
John Hiram Keeney
Mary Crusan
CHARLES WILLIS KEENEY & EMILY ELIZABETH BURSOTT
Edward F. Bursott (Frederic Edouard Bersot)
Zerelda Crow
Ami-Olivier Bersot
Emilie Guinand
David Crow
Elizabeth Griffith
Oliver Bersot
Julie H. Droz
Samuel Guinand
?
?
?
?
?
1. SARAH JANE KEENEY
William F. Money
MONEY
Bertha Alice Money
Ottie Nelson Shirley
SHIRLEY
Walter Luther
Gladys Sudbrock
SHIRLEY
Walter Luther, Jr.
Marian H. Osborn
SHIRLEY
Frank Arthur
Sandra K. Faulkner
Alice Jane
Kenneth G. Couch
Charles Osborn
SHIRLEY
Brian Andrew
COUCH
Charles Harvey
Grace Shirley
Barbara Alice
Harry C. Sheridan, II
SHERIDAN
Shirley Margaret
Jerry Jung; Div.
Patricia Ann
James Rand Brokaw
Harry C., III
(1) Ann Dunn
(2) Cynthia D. Gradeless
Lawrence Vinnege
Walter Shirley
BROKAW
Kristian Andrew
Jeffrey Tyler
SHERIDAN
Kelly Ann (1)
Rita Rene (2)
Arthur Nelson
Marilyn Mansil
SHIRLEY
Frederick Nelson
Mary Louise
John Wietoff
Sarah Jane
Ann Louise
Janet Louise
James Arthur
Infant that died
David Franklin
Janet Carter
SHIRLEY
David Rush
Deanna Jean
Donald Ott
Daniel Franklin
Philip Robert
Sharon Chilcott
SHIRLEY
Angela Dawn
Scott Richard
Robert Philip
Brady Thomas
William Kenneth Spencer
Baulah Mabrey
SHIRLEY
Stephen Kenneth
Beverly Weavy; Div.
Paul Nelson
SHIRLEY
Julie Kay
Craig Eichorn
Brian Kenneth
Jennifer Maria
Paul Stephen
Emma Susan
Walter A. Folkerth
FOLKERTH
Myrtle Ruth
WALTERS
William Raymond
Janet Hazelgrove
WALTERS
Yvonna Sue
Alexander Franklin
Maryalice
Donald R. Walters
Donna Sue
Johnnie F. Henson
HENSON
Monte Franklin
Heather Renee'
Jessie Ethel
Oliver Branam
MONEY
Marjorie Jane
Joseph Y. Todd
TODD
Joann
Louis Tucker Gray
Mary Jane
(1) Eddie Huller
(2) Matthew McMonigal
GRAY
Louis Todd
Kimberly Ann
HULLER
Jason Edward
Christopher Michael
Roy Earl
Aileen Jared
Donald Roy
(1) Josephine Rhodes
(2) Margaret Taylor
MONEY
Tina Aileen (1)
Charles W. Campbell
Sarah Cathleen (1)
Frederick S. Richwine
RICHWINE
Whitney Jean
Norman Lloyd
Merceda Bolander
MONEY
Theresa Kay
Robert M. Blood
Marilyn Ruth
BLOOD
Ryan Michael
2. JOHN E. KEENEY
RUTLEDGE
Edna Mae
G. Ledner Wolfe
WOLFE
Mary Ethel
Wallace D. Leonard
Jean Esther
Martin R. Himsel
Frances Kay
Rex Dean McClain
Donna Mae
(1) John R. Hudson
(2) Terry Smith
Allen Ledner
LEONARD
Gary Lee
Karen Mae
Mark Allen
HIMSEL
Christopher Arthur
Richard Allen
Angela Ann
McCLAIN
Mitzi Kay
Julie Ann
HUDSON
Michelle Renee
Wendi Lynn
Dorothy Lucille
Maurice Atkinson
ATKINSON
Carolyn Ann
Fredrick Brasher
Judith Lee
John Wm. Cowell
Alfred Maurice
COWELL
Jaymie Lee
Jarrod William
RUTLEDGE
Marilyn Louise
Henry Barber
BARBER
Karen Louise
Stephen William
KEENEY
Mary Izetta
Horace G. Rutledge
Marvin Edgar
Lorena M. Pemberton
Nancy Ann
Thomas M. Wills
Janet Ruth
Larry Spurling
WILLS
Brent Thomas
SPURLING
Kristi Nicole
Leroy Goldsby
Leota Stanley
RUTLEDGE
James Leroy
(1) Cynthia Smith
(2) Rebecca Blackmore
RUTLEDGE
Charles Justin (1)
Angela (adopted)
Brian Eston (2)
Clinton James (2)
Linda Louise
Arthur E. Wiggam, Jr.
WIGGAM
Kimberly Kaye
Deanna Michelle
Twins
Stephanie Lynn
Shirley Ann
Robin Alexander
ALEXANDER
Robyn Amber
Cynthia Sue
Marie Elizabeth
Harvey Higgins, Jr.
HIGGINS
Patricia Louise
Charles E. Cherry
John Eugene
Marijoan Prussa
CHERRY
Scott Andrew
Steven Marcus
HIGGINS
Jennifer Marie (Adopted)
3. DAVID DARIUS KEENEY
Jessie May Coffin
Wayne K.
Rosalie Schulmeister
RUTLEDGE
Suzanne
David A. Whicker
John Wayne
Barbara Jo Scotten
David Joe
Sheryl L. Walters
WHICKER
Timothy Allen
Steven Seth
Douglas Wayne
Francis Eugene
Ruth Louada
Paul Adams
ADAMS
Carla Jo
Janice Ann
Bessie Dean
Charles Otis
Iva Inez Rutledge
KEENEY
Meredith Eugene
Edna M. Griffith
KEENEY
Myron Leon
(1) Juda L. Hicks
(2) Judith Keller
Sue Ellen
Charles R. Hendricks
KEENEY
Angela Layne (1)
Stephanie Annette (1)
Amanda (Amy) Jeanne (1)
Michael David (1)
Ruth Anne
G. Vesper Bailey
BAILEY
Ronald Marion
Lena G. Worrell
Richard Wayne
James Beverly Bell
KEENEY
Robert Earl
BRITT
Randall Wesley
Paula D. Swinger
BRITT
Jennifer Jo
JOHNSON

- Marie Elizabeth
  Harvey Higgins, Jr.
  - Shirley Ann
    Robin Alexander
    - ALEXANDER
    - Robyn Amber
  - Cynthia Sue
  - HIGGINS
  - Patricia Louise
    Charles E. Cherry
    - CHERRY
    - Scott Andrew
    - Steven Marcus
  - John Eugene
    Marijoan Prussa
    - HIGGINS
    - Jennifer Marie (Adopted)
- Wayne K.
  Rosalie Schulmeister
  - RUTLEDGE
  - Suzanne
    David A. Whicker
    - WHICKER
    - Timothy Allen
    - Steven Seth
    - Douglas Wayne
  - John Wayne
    Barbara Jo Scotten
  - David Joe
    Sheryl L. Walters
- Francis Eugene
- Ruth Louada
  Paul Adams
  - ADAMS
  - Carla Jo
  - Janice Ann

3. DAVID DARIUS KEENEY
Jessie May Coffin

- Bessie Dean
- Charles Otis
  Iva Inez Rutledge
  - KEENEY
  - Meredith Eugene
    Edna M. Griffith
    - KEENEY
    - Myron Leon
      (1) Juda L. Hicks
      (2) Judith Keller
      - KEENEY
      - Angela Layne (1)
      - Stephanie Annette (1)
      - Amanda (Amy) Jeanne (1)
      - Michael David (1)
    - Sue Ellen
      Charles R. Hendricks
- Ruth Anne
  G. Vesper Bailey
  - BAILEY
  - Ronald Marion
    Lena G. Worrell
  - Richard Wayne
    James Beverly Bell
- Russell Lowell
  Lurene D. Leak
  - KEENEY
  - Robert Earl
  - Marjorie Ellen
    Willie R. Britt
    - BRITT
    - Randall Wesley
      Paula D. Swinger
      - BRITT
      - Jennifer Jo
    - Sharmin Zebonna
      Larry H. Johnson
      - JOHNSON
      - Jeremy Ray
      - Melissa Anne
      - Rachel Lynn
    - Tracy Wyatt
      Edde Jo Schrier
  - Barbara Lucille
    Wm. Carl Ross
    - ROSS
    - Robin Dawn
    - Gregory Preston
  - David Omer
    Beverly J. Leonard
    - KEENEY
    - Kenneth Wayne
      Eva Ellen Morris
      - KEENEY
      - Miranda Joyce
    - Alice Marie
      Alan Kim Black
      - BLACK
      - Holly Marie
    - Diana Lynn
      Daniel Lee Walker
  - Roy Phillip
    Linda J. Birdsong
    - KEENEY
    - Linda Ellen
      Arthur F. Morrison
    - Julia Lynn
      Kenneth J. Valente
    - Barbara Eileen
      Philip A. Thompson
    - Arlene Dee
  - Allen Dwayne
    Linda M. Neat
    - KEENEY
    - Susan Devier
    - Michael Roy
    - Robert David
  - Lora Lynann
    (1) James L. Morris
    (2) Darrell Storm
    - MORRIS
    - Jason Lowell
    - Regina Kay

4. OLIVE ANN KEENEY
James Walker Ellis

- ELLIS
- Charles Thomas
  (1) Hilda V. Forsman
  (2) Ruthadee Cauliflower
  - ELLIS
  - Lawrence Owen (1)
  - Elsie Louise (1)
    Fredrick Hawksworth
    - HAWKSWORTH
    - Alice Louise
      R. Word Roberson
      - ROBERSON
      - Laura Louise
      - William Richard
      - David West
  - Leola Mae (1)
    Henry Patterson, Jr.
    - PATTERSON
    - Larry Lee
      Bernice Ullery
      - PATTERSON
      - Michael Alan
      - Jillaine Marie
    - Dennis Charles
      Linda Meiller Stout
      - STOUT (Step-son)
      - Jeffrey Alan
- Alva Harold
  Esta O'Conner
  - ELLIS
  - Alva Harold, Jr.
    Betty Ingram
    - ELLIS
    - Eric Harold
      Janice Davis
      - ELLIS
      - Megan Alison
    - Steven Wayne
      Marcia Hanson
  - Anna Catherine
    Edgar D. Trager
    - TRAGER
    - Nancy Carol
      Robert A. Valdez
      - VALDEZ
      - Daniel Edward
      - Donald Alan
    - Anita Louise
      Anthony Costa
      - COSTA
      - Jennifer Catherine
      - Jeffrey Anthony
      - Julie Diane
    - Catherine Ann
    - Patricia Alice
- Russell Walker
  Myrtle Gray Lee
  - ELLIS
  - Ruth Naomi
    (1) Irvin Bartholomew
    (2) Milton Henninger
    - BARTHOLOMEW
    - Olive Ruth
      (1) John Altland
      (2) Norman Bishop
      - ALTLAND/BISHOP
      - Pamela Lee (Adopted)
      - BISHOP
      - Shauna Lynn
      - Jeffrey Dale
    - Raymond Lee
      Bernice Graham
      - BARTHOLOMEW
      - Ryan Lloyd
      - Brent Alan
  - Alice Marguerite
- Aubrey Keeney
  (1) Gertrude Masters
  (2) Gunnar Ahlstrom
  - ELLIS
  - Evelyn (Eva) Mae (1)
    (1) Neil Sepich
    (2) Edwin Heppner
    - SEPICH
    - Gordon Lee
    - David Lee
      Connie Malstrom
      - SEPICH
      - Brian Lee
      - Meriah Lynn

      Twins
  - Carol Keeney (1)
    (1) Wm. W. McEwen, II
    (2) Donald Crosby
    - McEWEN
    - Wm. W., III
    - Cynthia Kathleen
- Esther Alice
  Clifford Meadows
  - MEADOWS
  - Olive Jane
    W. R. Stubblefield
    - ?
      - ?
  - Wayne
    (1) Alice Stafford
    (2) ______
    - ?
      - ?
- Eunice Hazel
  Herman Buckles
  - BUCKLES
  - Bonnie
    Rodger Pilger
    - PILGER
    - Debra Sue
      - ?

5. CORA ALICE KEENEY
Robert Ellsworth Parker

- PARKER
- Chester Vernon
  Lottie F. Ridgway
  - PARKER
  - Ruth Elizabeth
    Charles W. Dinsmore
    - DINSMORE
    - John Robert
      Ann Koepsel
      - DINSMORE
      - Carrie Lynn
        Michael W. Dale
      - Robert Duane
      - David J.
    - George Phillip
    - William Wayne
      Carolyn A. Woodard
      - DINSMORE
      - Sue Ann
        Kevin B. Caldwell
        - CALDWELL
        - Holly Ann
      - Cindy Michelle
      - Jean Ellen
    - James Clyde
      (1) Cheryl R. Ranney
      (2) Deana Fay Burton
      - DINSMORE
      - Dawn Marie (1)
      - Alison Jo (1)
  - Margaret Jeanette
    George E. Bennett
    - BENNETT
    - Edward Alan
      Carolyn Gatz
      - BENNETT
      - Emily Elizabeth
  - Robert Hugh
    Patricia A. Gibbs
    - PARKER
    - Kenneth Weaver
    - Claire LiAnn
- (Step-sons)
- Edgar Robert
  Carol L. Kennedy
  - PARKER
  - Marion Edwin
    Rosa D. Kent
    - PARKER
    - Barbara Ann
    - Robert Nathan
  - Merle Edgar
  - Marvin Oscar
    Judith K. Monnett
    - PARKER
    - Laura Suzanne
    - Kelly Diane
    - Kevin Michael

- KEENEY
- Ethel Fern
  Ivan S. Henry
  - HENRY
  - Elizabeth Mabel
    John C. Wright
    - WRIGHT
    - Richard Henry
    - Cynthia Ann
    - EMMERT
    - Clara Jean
      - WRAY/EMMERT

- Russell Walker
  Myrtle Gray Lee
  - Ruth Naomi
    (1) Irvin Bartholomew
    (2) Milton Henninger
    - (2) Norman Bishop
      - Jeffrey Dale
    - Raymond Lee
      Bernice Graham
      - BARTHOLOMEW
        Ryan Lloyd
        Brent Alan
  - Alice Marguerite
- Aubrey Keeney
  (1) Gertrude Masters
  (2) Gunnar Ahlstrom
  - ELLIS
    Evelyn (Eva) Mae (1)
    (1) Neil Sepich
    (2) Edwin Heppner
    - SEPICH
      Gordon Lee
    - David Lee
      Connie Malstrom
      - SEPICH
        Brian Lee
        Meriah Lynn
        Twins
  - Carol Keeney (1)
    (1) Wm. W. McEwen, II
    (2) Donald Crosby
    - McEWEN
      Wm. W., III
      Cynthia Kathleen
- Esther Alice
  Clifford Meadows
  - MEADOWS
    Olive Jane
    W. R. Stubblefield
    - ?
      - ?
  - Wayne
    (1) Alice Stafford
    (2) ____
    - ?
      - ?
- Eunice Hazel
  Herman Buckles
  - BUCKLES
    Bonnie
    Rodger Pilger
    - PILGER
      Debra Sue
      - ?

5. CORA ALICE KEENEY
Robert Ellsworth Parker

- PARKER
  Chester Vernon
  Lottie F. Ridgway
  - PARKER
    Ruth Elizabeth
    Charles W. Dinsmore
    - DINSMORE
      John Robert
      Ann Koepsel
      - DINSMORE
        Carrie Lynn
        Michael W. Dale
      - Robert Duane
      - David J.
    - George Phillip
    - William Wayne
      Carolyn A. Woodard
      - DINSMORE
        Sue Ann
        Kevin B. Caldwell
        - CALDWELL
          Holly Ann
      - Cindy Michelle
      - Jean Ellen
    - James Clyde
      (1) Cheryl R. Ranney
      (2) Deana Fay Burton
      - DINSMORE
        Dawn Marie (1)
      - Alison Jo (1)
  - Margaret Jeanette
    George E. Bennett
    - BENNETT
      Edward Alan
      Carolyn Gatz
      - BENNETT
        Emily Elizabeth
  - Robert Hugh
    Patricia A. Gibbs
    - PARKER
      Kenneth Weaver
    - Claire LiAnn
- (Step-sons)
- Edgar Robert
  Carol L. Kennedy
  - PARKER
    Marion Edwin
    Rosa D. Kent
    - PARKER
      Barbara Ann
    - Robert Nathan
  - Merle Edgar
  - Marvin Oscar
    Judith K. Monnett
    - PARKER
      Laura Suzanne
    - Kelly Diane
    - Kevin Michael

6. ORION FRANCIS KEENEY
Myrta Jane Walter

- KEENEY
  Ethel Fern
  Ivan S. Henry
  - HENRY
    Elizabeth Mabel
    John C. Wright
    - WRIGHT
      Richard Henry
    - Cynthia Ann
- Mabel Olive
  Otis W. Emmert
  - EMMERT
    James Otis
    Nancy D. Groendeyke
    - EMMERT
      Clara Jean
      James L. Wray-Div.
      - WRAY/EMMERT
        Gordon Duane
    - Janet Sue
      Jimmie L. Miller
      - MILLER
        Christine Renee
        Kathryn Lynn
    - Stephen Gordon
      Kathy Sue Winger
      - EMMERT
        Gordon Duane Wray (Adpt.)
        Jeremy James
        David Lee
    - Michael James
      Patricia K. VanDeWater
      - EMMERT
        Patrick Michael
    - Joseph Alan
      Cheryl Ann Bishop
  - William Francis
    (1) Bonnie L. Robinson
    (2) Jane A. Eads
    - EMMERT
      Linda Sheryl (1)
      Richard Stein
      - STEIN
        William Frank
        Amanda Bess
    - Kevin Wayne (1)
      Denise LaGrange
    - Kimberly Jo (1)
      James LeCount
      - LeCOUNT
        Allison Brooke
        Corlyss James
  - Nancy Jane
    Charles V. Dale
    - DALE
      Jon Charles
      Lucinda Osborn
    - Jane Marie
      Bradley D. Belcher
- Elizabeth Grace
  Arthur Claude Edwards
  - EDWARDS
    Eileen Crystal
    Richard W. Land
    - LAND
      Ronald Warren
      Dianne Acton
  - Arthur Claude, Jr.
    Virginia Walker
    - EDWARDS
      Diana Lynn
      Thomas W. Meighen, Jr.
    - David Scott
- William Walter
  M. Frances Gardner
  - KEENEY
    Margaret Joanne
    (1) David Roberts
    (2) Robert Linscott
    - ROBERTS
      Cynthia Ann
    - Suzanne
    - Elizabeth Ann
    - LINSCOTT
      Kathryn Caroline
    - William Charles
  - William Gardner
    (1) Sandra Connerley
    (2) Sharon Jean Hite
    - KEENEY
      Tamila Dawn (1)
    - David (1)
    - Jonathan William (2)

7. INFANT KEENEY

8. GEORGE ALBERT KEENEY
A. Eldora Nelson

- KEENEY
  Virginia Belle
  Lowell S. Coats
  - COATS
    James Nelson
  - David Lowell

(No 184)

Levan Cole To Philip Sigler Deed 100 Acres

This Indenture made this 11th day of January in the year of our Lord one Thousand seven hundred & ninety two Between Levan Cole and Philip Sigler both of Wilkes County and State of North Carolina Witneſseth that he the Levan Cole for and in consideration of the sum of one hundred pounds Specia to him in hand paid the Receipt whereof he the said Levan Cole doth acknowledge and himself therewith fully satisfied and paid, hath Granted Bargained Sold Conveyed and Confirmed and by these presents Doth fully clearly and absolutely Grant Bargain sell convey and confirm unto him the said Phillip Sigler his heirs and aſsigns for ever a Tract or parcel of Land containing one hundred acres be the same more or leſs lying and being in the County aforesaid Situate on the North side of the South Fork of New River Beginning at a large chestnut Standing on the north side of the South Fork of New River at the Mouth of Nathans Creek Runs up the various courses of the River to a black Walnut Thence North forty pole to several white oak Saplings Thence West Eighty pole to a chestnut Thence North one hundred Twenty seven pole to a white oak Thence South fifty Two East one hundred and thirty seven pole to the first Station — Together with every right title privilege & Emolument to the said Land belonging or in any wise appertaining and he the said Leven Cole do hereby Bind himself his heirs Executors and administrators well and truly to warrant and for ever defend the aforesaid premises with all there appertinances to him the said Philip Sigler his heirs and aſsigns forever free and Clear from all claims and incumbrances whatsoever in Witneſs whereof he the said Leven Cole hath hereunto set his hand & seal the day above Written

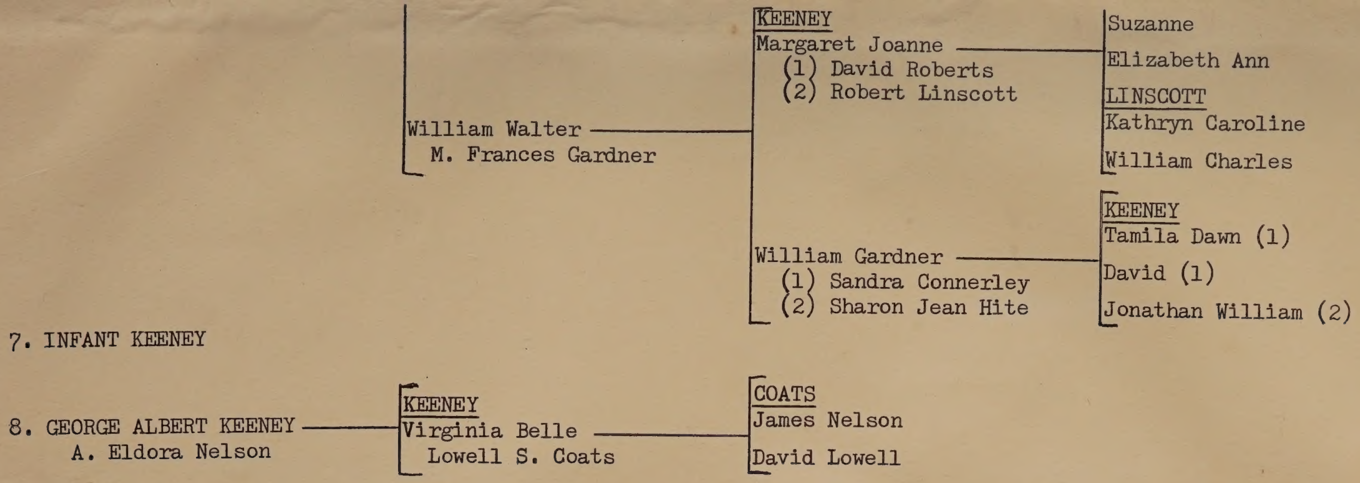
Leven Cole (Seal)

Signd Seald & Delivered
In Presents of
Wm Nall
Robt Nall
Elizabeth her V mark Sims

wrote on the back thus

State of North Carolina }
Wilkes County }
January Term 1792 the within Deed was duly Proved in court by the oath of William Nall Esqr and Ordered to be Registered

Test
Chs Gordon C,C


William Walter
M. Frances Gardner
KEENEY
Margaret Joanne
(1) David Roberts
(2) Robert Linscott
Suzanne
Elizabeth Ann
LINSCOTT
Kathryn Caroline
William Charles
William Gardner
(1) Sandra Connerley
(2) Sharon Jean Hite
KEENEY
Tamila Dawn (1)
David (1)
Jonathan William (2)
7. INFANT KEENEY
8. GEORGE ALBERT KEENEY
A. Eldora Nelson
KEENEY
Virginia Belle
Lowell S. Coats
COATS
James Nelson
David Lowell

(No 184)

Levan Cole To Philip Sigler Deed 100 Acres

This Indenture, made this 11th day of January in the year of our Lord one Thousand seven hundred & ninety two between Levan Cole and Philip Sigler both of Wilkes County and State of North Carolina, Witneſseth that he the Levan Cole for and in consideration of the sum of one hundred pounds Specia to him in hand paid the Receipt whereof he the said Levan Cole doth acknowledge and himself therewith fully satisfied and paid, hath Granted Bargained Sold Conveyed and Confirmed and by these presents Doth fully clearly and absolutely Grant Bargain sell convey and confirm unto him the said Phillip Sigler his heirs and aſsigns for ever a Tract or parcel of Land containing one hundred acres be the same more or leſs lying and being in the County aforesaid Situate on the North side of the South Fork of New River Beginning at a large chestnut Standing on the North side of the South Fork of New River at the Mouth of Nathans Creek Runs up the Various courses of the River to a black Walnut Thence North forty pole to several white oak saplings Thence West Eighty pole to a chestnut Thence North one hundred Twenty seven pole to a white oak Thence South fifty Two East one hundred and thirty seven pole to the first Station — Together with every right title privilege & Emolument to the said Land belonging or in any wise appertaining and he the said Leven Cole do hereby bind himself his heirs Executors and administrators well and truly to warrant and for ever defend the aforesaid premises with all there appertinances to him the said Philip Sigler his heirs and aſsigns forever free and Clear from all claims and incumbrances whatsoever in Witneſs whereof he the said Leven Cole hath hereunto set his hand & seal the day above Written

Leven Cole (Seal)

Signd Seald & Delivered
In Presents of
Wm Nall
Robt Nall
Elizabeth her V mark Sims

wrote on the back thus
State of North Carolina } January Term 1792
Wilkes County } the within Deed was duly Proved in court by the oath of William Nall Esqr and Ordered to be Registered
Test
Cl Gordon C,C

Book H Pg. 159

This indenture made at Bonhomme in the County of St. Louis in the township Territory of Missouri this twenty third day of September in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and eighteen by and between Jeorge Eoff and Nancy Eoff his wife Mathew Coal and Sally Coal his wife and James Peper and Mary Peper his wife and Patsy Coal of the County of St. Louis and Territory of Missouri heirs at law of the late of Leven Cole of the one part and John Cole of said County and Territory of the other part. Witnesseth that the said heirs of Leven Cole to wit - Jeorge Eoff and Nancy Eoff his wife Mathew Cole and Sally Coal his wife James Peper and Mary Peper his wife and Patsy Coal for and in Consideration of the sum of forty five dollars to each of them well and truly paid to them, each and severally at and before the delivery of these presents the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged have severally given granted bargained and sold and do hereby give grant bargain and sell unto the said John Cole his heirs and assigns forever all of our and each of our respective proportions of a certain tract of land of which our Father Leven Cole died possesed situated in the Township of Bonhomme aforesaid and adjoining the lands of Frederick Bates on the North Stephen Landham on the east Lawerance Long on the west, and we do empower the said John Cole to represent us for his own use and benifit in causing a partition to be made of the said tract of land, and to have and to hold our and each of our several proportions thereof to him the said John Cole his heirs and

Book N Pg. 159

This Indenture made at Bonhomme in the County of St Louis in the township Territory of Missouri this twenty third day of September in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and eighteen by and between George Coff and Nancy Coff his wife Mathew Cool and Sally Cool his wife and James Roper and Mary Roper his wife and Betsy Cool of the County of St. Louis and Territory of Missouri heirs at law of the late Levan Cole of the one part and John Cole of said County and Territory of the other part Witnesseth that the said heirs of Levan Cole to wit - George Coff and Nancy Coff his wife Mathew Cole and Sally Cool his wife James Roper and Mary Roper his wife and Betsy Cool for and in consideration of the sum of forty five dollars to each of them well and truly paid to them, each and severally at and before the delivery of these presents the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged have severally given granted bargained and sold and do hereby give grant bargain and sell unto the said John Cole his heirs and assigns forever all of our and each of our respective proportions of a certain tract of land of which our father Levan Cole died possessed situated in the Township of Bonhomme aforesaid and adjoining the lands of Frederick Sachs on the North Stephen Conditt on the east Lawrence Long on the west, and we do empower the said John Cole to represent us for his own use and benefit in causing a partition to be made of the said tract of land, and to have and to hold our and each of our several proportions thereof to him the said John Cole his heirs and assigns forever. And the said heirs of Leven Coal to wit- Jeorge Eoff and Nancy Eoff his wife James Peper and Mary Peper his wife and Patsy Coal do covenant with the said John Cole that they will warrant and defend to him their said several proportions of the said tract of land against the legal claims of all persons whomsoever. Given under our hand and seals at Bonhomme the day above written

Jeorge his X mark Eoff (Seal)
Signed sealed and delivered in
Sally her X mark Coal (Seal)
presence of. Mathew his X mark Coal
Mary her X mark Peper (Seal)
David B. Moore J.P. James his X mark Peper
Patsy her X mark Coal (Seal)
acknowledgement

Missouri Territory }
County of St. Louis } Be it remembered that on the twenty third day of September in the year of our Lord one thousand eigh hundred and eighteen before me the undersigned and declare Justice of the peace within and
60 for the County of foresaid and personally came [160] and appeared the within named Jeorge Eoff, Nancy his wife Mathew Coal and Sally Coal his wife and James Peper and Mary Peper his wife and Patsy Coal and each acknowledged the written instrument in writing to be their and each of their act and deed hands and seals and that they and each of them signed sealed and delivered the same unto John Coal for the purpose therein contained the said Nancy wife of said Jeorge Eoff. Sally wife of said Mathew and Mary wife of said James being first by me separately and apart - examined from their respective

assigns forever. And the said heirs of Levan Cool to wit-
George Cuff and Nancy Cuff his wife James Roper and
Mary Roper his wife and Patsy Cool do covenant with the
said John Cole that they will warrant and defend to
him their said several proportions of the said tract
of land against the legal claims of all persons whomsoever
Given under our hand and seals at Bonhomme the day
above written ... George his x mark Cuff (Seal)
Signed sealed and delivered in Sally her x mark Cool (Seal)
presence of: Matthew his x mark Cool Mary her x mark Roper (Seal)
David B. Moore J.P. } James his x mark Roper Patsy her x mark Cool (Seal)
at acknowledgement

Missouri Territory } Be it remembered that on the twenty third
County of St Louis } day of September in the year of our Lord
one thousand eight hundred and eighteen before me the
undersigned and declare Justice of the peace within and
60 for the County aforesaid and personally came (so) and
appeared the within named George Cuff, Nancy his
wife Matthew Cool and Sally Cool his wife and James
Roper and Mary Roper his wife and Patsy Cool and each
acknowledged the written instrument in writing to be their
and each of their act and deed hands and seals and that
they and each of them signed sealed and delivered the
same unto John Cool for the purpose therein contained
the said Nancy wife of said George Cuff, Sally wife of
said Matthew and Mary wife of said James being first by
me separately and apart examined from their respective

husbands and by me made acquainted with the contents of the same declare that they and each of them executed the same freely voluntarily and of their own free will and accord without fear restraint - constraint or compulsion or undue influence of their said respective husbands. In testimony whereof I have here unto set my hand and seal in this behalf above written.

Daniel B. Moore J.P. (Seal)

Recorded January 27th 1819 A. Gamble Clerk.

This Indenture made at Bonhomme in the County of S^t Louis in the
Township Territory of Missouri this twenty third day of September
in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and eighteen

by and between George Eoff and Nancy Eoff his wife Mathew Coal and Sally Coal
H/159 his wife and James Peper & Mary Peper his wife & Paty Coal of the County of St Louis
and Territory of Missouri heirs at law of the late of Levin Cole of the one part and
John Cole of said County and Territory of the other part Witnesseth that the said
heirs of Levin Cole to wit George Eoff and Nancy Eoff his wife Mathew Cole & Sally
Coal his wife James Peper and Mary Peper his wife & Paty Coal, for and in con-
sideration of the sum of forty five dollars to each of them well and truly paid
to them, each and severally at and before the delivery of these presents the receipt
whereof is hereby acknowledged have severally given granted bargained and
sold and do hereby give grant bargain and sell unto the said John Cole his heirs
and assigns forever all of our and each of our respective proportions of a Certain
tract of land of which our father the said Levin Cole died possessed situated in
the township of Bonhomme aforesaid and adjoining the lands of Ferdinand Lals
on the North Stephen Lamour on the east Isaac Sings on the west, and we do empower the said
John Cole to represent us, for his own use and benefit in Causing a partition to be made of
the said tract of land, and to have and to hold our and each of our several proportions
thereof to him the said John Coal his heirs and assigns forever. And the said heirs
of Levin Coal to wit George Eoff and Nancy Eoff his wife James Peper and Mary Peper
his wife and Paty Coal do Covenant with the said John Cole that they will warrant and
defend to him their said several proportions of the said tract of land against the legal
Claims of all persons whomsoever, Given under our hands and seals at Bonhomme
the day above written

Signed sealed and delivered in
presence of
Daniel B. Moore J. P.

Mathew his mark Coal
James his X mark Peper

George his X mark Eoff (Seal)
Sally her X mark Coal (Seal)
Mary her X mark Peper (Seal)
Paty her X mark Coal (Seal)

Acknowledgement

Missouri Territory } Be it remembered that on the twenty third day of September in the
County of St Louis } year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and eighteen before
me the undersigned one of the Justices of of the peace within and for the County
160 aforesaid and personally came (160) and appeared the within named George Eoff & Nan-
cy his wife Mathew Coal and Sally Coal his wife & James Peper and Mary Peper
his wife & Paty Coal and each acknowledged the within instrument in writing to be
their and each of their act and deed hands and seals and that they & each of them
signed sealed and delivered the same unto John Coal for the purposes therein Con-
tained the Sd Nancy wife of said George Eoff Sally wife of said Mathew and
Mary, wife of said James being first by me separately and apart examined
from their respective husbands and by me made acquainted with with the
Contents of the same declare that they and each of them executed the same freely vo-
luntarily and of their own free will and accord without fear restraint constraint
or Compulsion or undue influence of their said respective husband. In testimony
whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal in this behalf above written

Daniel B. Moore J. P. (Seal)

Recorded January 27th 1819 - A. Gamble Clerk

COLE JOSEPH	SLUDER MALINDA	10 FEB 1858	006 01 011		E. RUARK.
M. 14 FEB 1858 BY JOSHUA COLE, (L.D.).					
COLE JOSEPH	PUTNAM ELIZABETH	18 MAR 1839	086 01 051	NEWTON COLE.	
COLE JOSEPH B	HERNDON MARY J	11 JAN 1858	022 02 002	ELISHA COLE.	E. P. FEARR
M. 12 JAN 1858 BY JOHN R. HOLT (M.G.).					
COLE JOSIAH	DUNN NANCY	28 FEB 1825	056 01 048	NICHOLAS ROSE.	
COLE JULIUS J	LYLES CELINDA	15 JUL 1823	099 01 097	BRYANT STRICKLA	JNO S CUMMI
COLE LEMUEL H	NICHOLS ANNIS	20 JUN 1828	099 01 097	WILLIAM R HIN[illegible]	
COLE LEVEN	FRANCIS SARAH	10 NOV 1783	104 01 053	RANDOLPH WALKER	G WHEATLEY
COLE LEVI	GUESS SARAH	20 DEC 1866	056 01 048	J T CAPPS.	P T MASSEY.
M 20 DEC 1866 BY W P RAIFORD, JP; (OF ORANGE CO)(OF JOHNSTON CO).					
COLE LEVI	SCARLETT SUSA'	18 SEP 1816	073 01 087	SAMUEL COLE.	JOSEPH A WOO

		[redacted] MII [redacted]			
GROOM	BRIDE	DATE	RECORD	BONDSMAN	WITNESS
COLE LITTLETON S	CLARY SUSAN A C	03 DEC 1845	071 01 046	JAMES S FLYTHE	THO W DREWRY
COLE LOYD	DRIVER ELIZABETH	09 DEC 1836	099 01 097	ALSEY NICHOLLS.	

5 April 1799
#725 Joseph Mast e 10 ac N fork Davis Ck incl a Mill Shole

#789 William Johnson e 30 ac both sides Watauga incl break in the Stone Mtn where the Bairds go generally in the spring & catch fish

STATE RECORDS OF NORTH CAROLINA by WALTER CLARK, Vol. XXIII, p. 173 - LAWS OF NORTH CAROLINA 1741 - CHAPTER XIV. "An Act for the better Observation and keeping of the Lord's Day, commonly called Sunday; AND FOR THE MORE EFFECTUAL SUPPRESSION OF VICE AND IMMORALITY. ARTICLE X. "And be it further Enacted, That any two Justices of the Peace, upon their own knowledge, or Information made to them, that any SINGLE WOMAN within this County is big with Child, or delivered of a Child or Children, may cause such Woman to be brought BEFORE THEM, AND EXAMINE HER, UPON Oath, concerning the FATHER; and if she shall refuse to declare the FATHER, she shall pay the Fines in this Act before mentioned and give sufficient Security to keep such CHILD OR CHILDREN FROM BEING CHARGEABLE TO THE PARISH, or shall be committed to Prison, until she shall declare the same, or pay the Fine aforesaid, and give SECURITY as aforesaid. But in Case such Woman shall, upon Oath, before the said Justices, accuse any Man of being the Father of a Bastard Child or Children, begotten of her Body, such Person so accused shall be adjudged the reputed Father of such Child or Children, and stand Charged with the Maintenance of the same, as the County Court shall order, and give Security to the Justices of the said Court to perform the said Order, and to INDEMNIFY THE PARISH where such Child or Children shall be born, FROM CHARGES FOR HIS, OR HER, OR THEIR MAINTENANCE and may be committed to Prison until he find Securities for the same, if such Security is not by the Woman before given. ARTICLE XI. And be it further Enacted, that the Two said Justices of the Peace, at their Discretion, may bind to the next County Court, him that is charged on Oath, as aforesaid, to have begotten a Bastard Child, which shall not be then born, and the County Court May continue such Person upon Security until the Woman shall be delivered, that he may be forthcoming when the Child is born."

FILE C.R. 104.102 WILKES COUNTY BASTARDY BONDS, N. C. Archives, Raleigh, N. C. (folder 1 - not dated -.ABSTRACTED FROM THE LOOSE PAPERS FROM INFORMATION RECORDED THEREON).

DATE	MOTHER	FATHER	CHILD	SECURITY
1-10-1789	Susannah Sparks	James McNeal		James Shepherd
	Nancy Hains	John Hawkins		
2-27- ?	Mary Mitchel	Sol Murphey	not born	
	Elizabeth	none given		
18-?- ?	Lucy Hagans	Young Brooks		
	Betsy Billings	none given		
	Mary Rash	none given		
9-24-1816	Elvira Johnson	Wm. Toliver	Wade Hampton Johnson George Washington Johnson	NONE

Bastardy Bonds, (Folder 2 continued)

DATE	MOTHER	FATHER	CHILD	SECURITY
4-6-1784	Rebecca Brown	none given		
4-27-1784	Sarah Nickels	David Slone		
6-28-1784	Judith Smither	Godgrey Isbell		
4-23-1784	Elizabeth Greenstreet	James Reynolds		
7-28-1784	Jane Adams	Leven Cole	female	Wm. Trible
7-2-1785	Ann Hopper, single woman	none given		
6-10-1786	Rachel Jones	Charles Adams	born	
1-17-1784	Ann Wilson, single woman	William Glover, planter		
10-?-1785	Rebecca Brown	none given		
7-27-1791	Susanna Sparks	James McNeil	born	George McNeil
10-16-1788	Mary Paterson	Julias Sanders	not born	
5-6-1786	Rosinah Phelps	Joseph Younder	not born	
1-22-1789	Susannah Sparks	James McNeil	not born	
7-30-1789	Susannah Lewis	Willis Fugit Alexander	boy	Esom Fugate
4-27-1789	Sarah Lewis, single	Willis Fugate Alexander	not born	
10-17-1789	Lela Williams, single	Verdie Collins	born	
10-17-1789	Mary Williams	Jordan Gibson	born	
4-27-1791 7-26-1791	Amey Boman	none given		Wm. Laws Manoah Dyer
5-6-1791	Martha Austen	none given		
5-6-1791	Grace Holman	none given		
2-25-1791	Ann Davis, single	William Green	not born	
10-26-1791	Agnes Settle	Edward Penington	born	Micajah & Wm. Pennington
4-29-1783	Frankie Nance	George Combs	born	Wm. Combs
7-26-1781	Grace Holman	none given	born	Dan'l Sutherland & John Goodrich

Know all Men by these presents that we Leven Cole William Tribble and [illegible] am of Wilkes County and State of North Carolina are held and firmly Bound unto Benjamin Cleveland Esq^r the Presiding Justice in said County and his Associates in the full and Just sum of fifty pounds specie ~~[illegible] money of this State~~ to be paid unto the said Benjamin Cleveland Esq and his successors To which payment well and truly to be made we bind ourselves our Heirs Ex^rs Administrators Jointly Severally and firmly by these presents Seal with our Seal Dated this 28 Day of July 1787

The Condition of the above Obligation is such that whereas the above Boun Leven Cole hath been Charged of Begeting a Female Bastard Child on Jane Adams Now if the said Leven Cole Doe Indemnifie the said County or will keep the said Child from Becoming Chargable To the said County then the above Obligation to Be void Otherwise to Remain in full power force and Virtue

Sign^d Seal^d & Delivered in presence of
[illegible] Cole

Leven Cole (seal)
William Tribble (seal)
Alex^r [illegible] (seal)
(seal)

L110 Land Records of St Louis County Mo

Know all men by these presents that I JOHN LEWIS of St. Andrew and ELIZABETH my wife for and in consideration of the sum of four hundred and five dollars good property to me in hand paid by LEVEN COLE of the said St. Andrew the receipt whereof I do hereby acknowledge and thereof and of every part thereof requit and discharge him,the said LEVEN COLE his heirs, executors and administrators by these presents - have granted, bargained and sold and do by these presents grant, bargain and sell unto him the said LEVEN COLE his heirs and assigns forever one certain tract of land containing two hundred and seventy acres trench superficial measure situated below Bonhomme River on the public road between Creve Coeur waters and the Missouri, and bounded and limited as followeth.(viz) Begining at a stake the old south west corner between GABRIEL and LAWRENCE LONG - thence by the vacant land of LAWRENCE LONG north forty degrees west one hundred and eighty poles to a hickory old S.W.corner to JOHN LEWIS and eighty three and a half poles more same course, and by JAMES COONTZ in all two hundred and sixty three poles and a half to a stake, thence by said JOHN LEWIS north forty degrees east one hundred and forty five poles and a half to home about eight poles east of said LEWISE`S farming branch, thence by EZEKIEL ROGERS south forty degrees east eighty two and a half poles to stake,thence by the said JOHN LONG south forty degrees east one hundred eighty poles to stake, thence by the said GABRIEL LONG south fifty degrees west eighty three poles and a half to the place at beginning.- to have and to hold the said granted and bargained premises with all its appertinance and advantages of every kind unto him the said LEVEN COLE his heirs and assigns forever, and I the said JOHN LEWIS for myself, any heirs, executors and administrators do hereby covenant and engage to and with the said LEVEN COLE his heirs and assigns that I have a good right and authority to sell and dispose of the said granted and bargained premises inform and manner aforesaid as having acquired one hundred and fifty acres of the same of LIVINGTON BACON and as having obtained the other one hundred and twenty acres of the said bargained premises in part of my grant from Mr. LENON TRUDEAU, and I the said JOHN LEWIS for myself and my heirs,executors and administrators do covenant to warrent and defend the said granted and bargained premises (of two hundred and seventy acres) to the said LEVEN COLE his heirs and assigns forever against all the claims of any person or persons whomsoever (excepting the government) lawfully claiming the same-- In testimony whereof I the said JOHN LEWIS and my said wife have hereunto set our own hands and seals at St. Andrew this Eigth day of March year of our Lord Eighteen hundred and Five my said wife being authorized by me.

JOHN LEWIS SEAL
ELIZABETH LEWIS SEAL

Signed sealed and delivered
in the presents of
JOHN LONG
ARTHUR CORDEL
Louisiana District - District of St. Louis

Personally appeared before me the above mentioned JOHN LEWIS and ELIZABETH LEWIS and acknowledged this foregoing Deed of Conveyance to be their own free and voluntary act and Deed, hand and seal for the purpose therein mentioned and desires that the same may be reworded agreeable to law. Given under my hand and seal at St. Andrew this Fourth day of May year of our Lord Eighteen hundred and Five

JAMES MACKAY SEAL
Judge of the C.S. of the Dist. of St. Louis

Recorded this Tenth day of March year of our Lord Eighteen hundred and Six

M.P. REDUC
recorder
[illegible]

David Smith To Leven Cole a Deed for 100 Acres

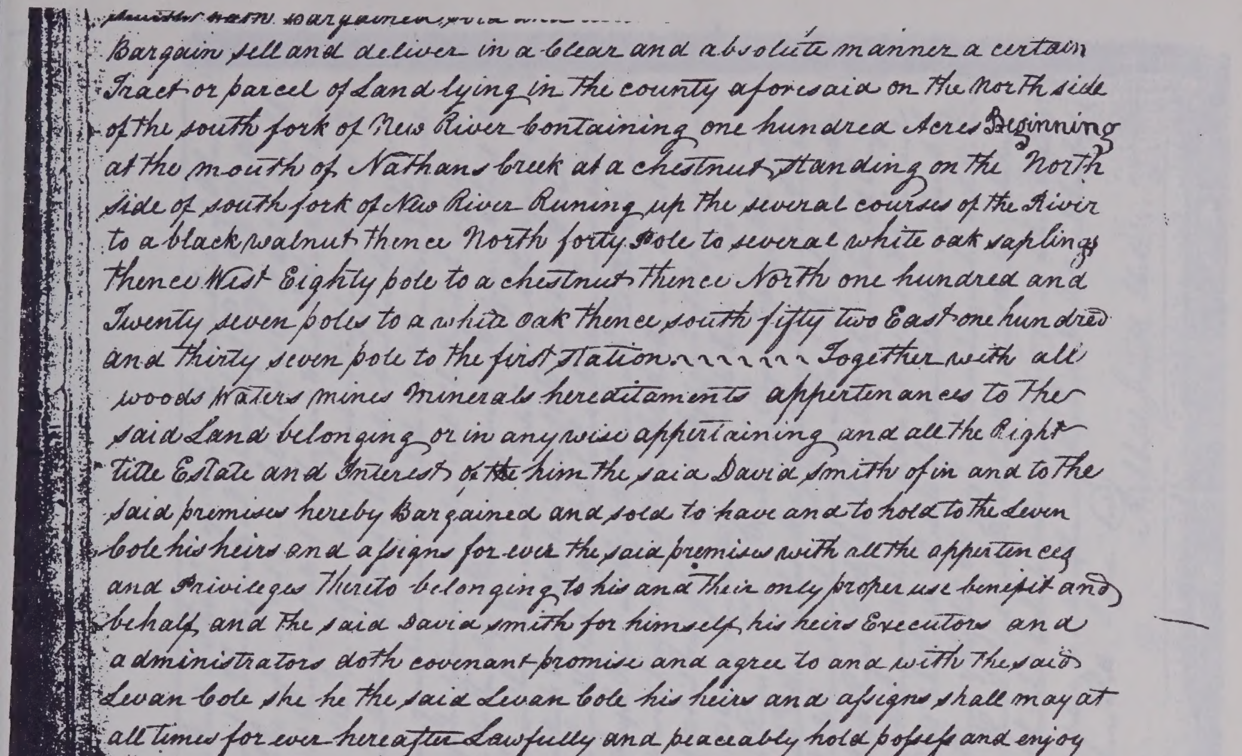
This Indenture made this fourth Day of March in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and Eighty six between David Smith of the county of Wilkes and State of North Carolina of the one part and Leven Cole of the other part Witneſseth that for and in consideration of the sum of thirty pounds by him the Sd. Leven Cole to the Sd. David Smith in hand paid at or before the sealing or Delivery of these presents the receipt whereof he the Sd. David Smith doth hereby acknowledge and himself there with fully satisfied and paid in consideration of which he the Sd. David Smith hath Bargained sold and delivered and by these presents doth Bargain sell and deliver in a clear and absolute manner a certain Tract or parcel of Land lying in the county aforesaid on the North side of the south fork of New River containing one hundred Acres Beginning at the mouth of Nathans creek at a chestnut standing on the North side of south fork of New River Runing up the several courses of the River to a black walnut thence North forty Pole to several white oak saplings thence West Eighty pole to a chestnut thence North one hundred and Twenty seven poles to a white oak thence south fifty two East one hundred and thirty seven pole to the first Station ~~~~~~~ Together with all woods Waters mines minerals hereditaments appertenances to the said Land belonging or in anywise appertaining and all the Right Title Estate and Interest of ~~the~~ him the said David Smith of in and to the said premises hereby Bargained and sold to have and to hold to the Leven Cole his heirs and aſsigns for ever the said premises with all the appertences and Privileges thereto belonging to his and their only proper use benefit and behalf and the said David Smith for himself his heirs Executors and administrators doth covenant promise and agree to and with the said Levan Cole she he the said Levan Cole his heirs and aſsigns shall may at all times for ever hereafter Lawfully and peaceably hold poſseſs and enjoy the aforesaid Granted and bargained free and clear of all incumberances and claims Whatsoever and the said David Smith and his heirs the aforesd. land with all the appertenances to the said Leven Cole his Heirs and aſsigns against all and every person or persons shall well and truly Warrant and for ever Defend in Testimony whereof the said David Smith hath set his hand and affixed his seal the Day and year first above written

sign'd seal'd & Deliverd In Presents of us
test Alex Smith
test Ambros his Collins
mark

(wrote on the Back thus)

David Smith (Seal)

State of North Carolina } January Term 1791
Wilkes County } The within Deed was
Duly Provid in open court by the oath of Ambrous



[illegible] hath bargained, sold and

Bargain sell and deliver in a clear and absolute manner a certain Tract or parcel of Land lying in the county aforesaid on the North side of the south fork of New River containing one hundred Acres Beginning at the mouth of Nathans creek at a chestnut standing on the North side of south fork of New River Runing up the several courses of the River to a black walnut thence North forty Pole to several white oak saplings thence West Eighty pole to a chestnut thence North one hundred and Twenty seven poles to a white oak thence south fifty two East one hundred and thirty seven pole to the first station ~~~~~~~~ Together with all woods Waters mines Minerals hereditaments appertenances to the said Land belonging or in anywise appertaining and all the Right title Estate and Interest ~~of the~~ him the said David Smith of in and to the said premises hereby Bargained and sold to have and to hold to the Leven Cole his heirs and aſsigns for ever the said premises with all the appertences and Privileges thereto belonging to his and their only proper use benefit and behalf and the said David Smith for himself his heirs Executors and administrators doth covenant promise and agree to and with the said Levan Cole she he the said Levan Cole his heirs and aſsigns shall may at all times for ever hereafter Lawfully and peaceably hold poſseſs and enjoy the aforesaid Granted and bargained free and clear of all incumberances and claims Whatsoever and the said David Smith and his heirs the afores.d land with all the appertenances to the said Leven Cole his Heirs and aſsigns against all and every person or persons shall well and truly Warrant and for ever Defend in Testimony whereof the said David Smith hath set his hand and affixed his seal the Day and Year first above written

sign.d seal.d & Deliverd
In Presents of us
test Alex Smith
test Ambrose his Collins
mark
test Sarah her X Wadkins
mark

(wrote on the Back thus)

David Smith (Seal)

State of North Carolina
Wilkes County
January Term 1791
The within Deed was Duly Provid in open court by the oath of Ambrous Collins and ordered to be Registered
Test R. Gordon C.C.

L 125

Land records of Wilkes County NC.

L/517 This Indenture made at Bonhomme in the County of St Louis State of Missouri, this Sixteenth day of February in the year of our Lord, one thousand eight hundred and twenty four by and between Joseph Rogers and Elizabeth Rogers his wife, Plato Cole and Elizabeth Cole his wife, or Vespasian Cole heirs at law of the late Levin Cole of the one part and William Cole of the said County and State of the other part Witnesseth that the said heirs of the said Levin Cole for and in Consideration of the Sum of fifty dollars each well and truly paid to them each and severally at and before the delivery of these presents, the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged have severally given, granted, bargained and sold and do hereby give, grant, bargain and sell unto the said William Cole his heirs and assigns forever all of our and each of our respective proportions of a certain tract of land of which our father the said Levin Cole died possessed situated in the Township of Bonhomme aforesaid and adjoining the land of Frederick Bates, Stephen Sanham and late Lawrence Long and we do empower the said William Cole to represent us for his own use and benefit, in causing a partition to be made of the said tract of land and to have and to hold our and each of our several proportions thereof to him the said William Cole his heirs and assigns forever, and the said heirs of the said Levin Cole, to wit; Joseph Rogers and Elizabeth Rogers his wife and Plato Cole and Elizabeth Cole his wife, or Vespasian Cole do covenant with the said William Cole that they will warrant and defend to him their said several proportions of the said tract of land against the legal claims of all persons whomsoever Given under our hands and seals at Bonhomme the day above written.

Plato Cole (Seal)

Elizabeth her x mark Cole (Seal) Joseph Rogers (Seal) Elizabeth her x mark Rogers, Vespasian Cole (Seal)

State of Missouri } ss.
County of Franklin }

Be it remembered that on this sixteenth day of February in the year of our Lord One thousand eight hundred and twenty four before me, a Justice of the peace within and for the County aforesaid personally came Joseph Rogers and Elizabeth his wife Plato Cole and Elizabeth his wife and Vespasian Cole, and severally acknowledged the foregoing Indenture as for their act and deed and the land and premises therein contained and bargained and sold to be the right and estate of William Cole therein mentioned his heirs and assigns forever, the said Elizabeth Rogers & Elizabeth Cole being by me first made acquainted with the contents thereof, & by me privately examined apart from their said husbands whether they executed the same, voluntarily 518 and without compulsion or undue influence of their said husbands, acknowledged [518] and declared that they executed the same voluntarily and without compulsion, or undue influence of their husbands Taken and Certified the day and year aforesaid, before me. Jonathan Potts, J. peace (Seal)

Recorded March 13th 1824. Archibald Gamble Clerk

This indenture made at Bonhomme in the County of St. Louis, State of Missouri this sixteenth day of February in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty four by and between Joseph Rogers and Elizabeth Rogers his wife, Plato Cole and Elizabeth Cole his wife and Vespasian Cole heirs at law of the late Leven Cole of the one part and William Cole of the said County and State of the other part Witnesseth that the said heirs of the said Leven Cole for and in consideration of the sum of fifty dollars each well and truly paid to them each and severally at and before the delivery of these presents. the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged have severally given, granted, bargained and sold and do hereby give, grant, bargain and sell unto the said William Cole his heirs and assigns forever all of our and each of our respective proportions of a certain tract of land of which our father the said Leven Cole deceased possesed. Situated in the Township of Bonhomme aforesaid and adjoining the land of Frederick Bates, Stephen Lanham and late Lawerance Long and we do empower the said William Cole to represent us for his own use and benefit, in causing a partition to be made of the said tract of land and to have and to hold our and each of our several proportions thereof to him the said William Cole his heirs and assigns forever, and the said heirs of the said Leven Cole to wit: Joseph Rogers and Elizabeth Rogers his wife and Plato Cole and Elizabeth Cole his wife and Vespasian Cole do covenant with the said William Cole that they will warrant and defend to him their

/

BOOK L. - Pg 517

said several proportions of the said tract of land against the legal claims of all persons whomsoever. Given under our hands and seals at Bonhomme the day above written.

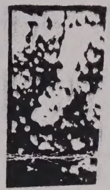
Plato Cole {seal} Elizabeth her X mark Cole {seal} Joseph Rogers {seal}
Elizabeth her X mark Rogers Vespasian Cole {seal}

State of Missouri } ss Be it remembered that on this
County of Franklin } Sixteenth day of February in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty four before me a Justice of the Peace within and for the County aforesaid personally came Joseph Rogers and Elizabeth his wife Plato Cole and Elizabeth his wife and Vespasian Cole, and severally acknowledged the foregoing Indenture as for their act and deed and the land and premises therein mentioned and bargained and sold to be the right and estate of William Cole therein mentioned his heirs and assigns forever, the said Elizabeth Rogers and Elizabeth Cole being by me first made acquainted with the contract thereof and by me privately examined apart from their said husbands whether they executed the same voluntarily and without compulsion or undue influence of their said
518 husbands, acknowledged [518] and declared that they executed the same voluntarily and without compulsion or undue influence of their said husbands. Taken and certified the day and year aforesaid, before me. Jonathan Potts J. peace {seal}

Recorded March 18th 1824 Archibald Gamble Clerk

island
REPORTER
SANIBEL AND CAPTIVA, FLORIDA
FIRST WITH THE NEWS

Miller, Janes, Westall are in



Daphne, Bob and Bird win

New City Council to be sworn in Nov. 17

By Frances Adams
Islander staff writer

For the third time since the city's incorporation 18 years ago, a woman has been elected to the Sanibel City Council.

In a year that saw a record voter turnout, and apropos The Year of The Woman, Daphne Miller will follow in the footsteps of celebrated female forerunners Zee Butler and Louise Johnson, and sit at the council podium, the sole woman among her male peers.

Miller, the top vote-getter with 2,747 votes (of which 420 were absentee votes), will be sworn in next Tuesday, Nov. 17, along with fellow council seat winners Bob Janes and incumbent Mark "Bird" Westall.

Janes, a former planning commissioner, came in closely behind Miller with 2,643 votes (395 absentee). Councilman Mark "Bird" Westall's 2,375 votes (398 absentee) earned him the right to carry the environmental flag for another four years.

The other female council candidate, Faye Granberry, was the loser in the four-person race but earned a respectable 1,875 votes (315 absentee).

Miller was, by far, first in raising and spending the most money, too. As of Oct. 30, she had raised a total of $8,57[illegible].05 and had spend $7,534.94.

Janes came in second, having raised $6,229.50 and spent nearly all of it, $6,221.49.

Granberry was third in the financial end; she raised $5,160 and spent $4,966.13.

Westall was the most frugal of all -- he raised only $3,125 and spent $2,600.56 of it, mainly in the last few weeks prior to the election.

Of the 4,466 registered voters on Sanibel, a very healthy 4,002 ballots were cast, causing many in the community to take a second look at the figures. With that many ballots cast, ideally there there should have been a total of 12,006 votes if every voter had voted for three of the four candidates. As it happens, the votes cast add up to only 9,640 votes, leaving many to wonder what happened to the other 2,366 potential votes.

Charges of bullet voting were immediately heard from all sides. Remarkably, there were even those who openly admitted to only voting for their top choice of candidates, consciously manipulating the odds.

There appears to be no legal solution to the problem, but city officials are hoping more education of the consequences of choosing to not vote or to bullet vote will help keep the election process "cleaner."

Daphne Haynes Miller

As I heard it later, there was hell to pay when Eldridge confessed to the captain. What the captain said was never repeated to me but the stowaway was little use as a workaway since he was seasick almost the whole time and Eldrdge had to work his passage as well as his own.One of the least wellcome jobs ,we were told, was repainting the lettering on the side of the ship in the freezing winter weather off Cape Hatteras and the pantomime thereof was always one of Eldridge's more poignant descriptions of his being down on his luck.

Life in New York was rugged .The country was in deep recession.Trying to get a job and each struggling to make enough money to survive as cub reporters on 2 N.Y. papers was a problem as they were only paid by the "stickful" that is the number of lines actually printed in the paper.After most of a night's effort to embroider a story, it was usually cut down,on publication, to a short paragraph, to their dismay.

Eldridge stayed without returning for some years but Royce used to hich-hike across to our home in Berkeley each summer and finally completed his university degree at Cal. He had been enrolled part time at Columbia University in N.Y. and went on to take a law degree in Berkeley.One of his professors,at Boalt Hall, was Eldridge's brother,Evan,who later became Dean of Law there.

The day after Royce took his State Bar exam he headed back for N.Y.without waiting to find out that he had passed. He studied another year at Columbia Law School to become accredited as a lawyer to practice in N.Y. Later Royce became Eldridge's lawyer and closest confidant,all the way through his career,as well as remaining head trial lawyer for the Traveller's Insurance Co.

Royce was always the more conservative of the two (partly due to his legal training?)but Eldridge had dreams and schemes unlimited and would say to him,"This is what I'm going to do;now you make it legal!"

Cont'd - if you can use it.

Goldrill Cottage,
Patterdale,
Nr. Penrith,
Cumbria,
CA11 0NW
Tel. 085/32 263

74 Eaton Place,
London,
SW1X 8AU
Tel. 01-235 5604

as a team. They made a record for never losing a debate so long as they were partners.

Their restlessness caused them to decide to finish their high school careers in three years instead of the required four. They schemed and somehow made up the credits through extra-curricular study,partly in recess and lunch periods and presented Mr Bidenbach, the principal, with with their completed credit score and though he was sorry to lose them (he said) admired their enterprise and allowed them to graduate.

After summer jobs at Yosemite Park , they enrolled at the University at Berkeley where they both were invited to join the ABRACADABRA fraternity.but since Eldridge's brother,Evan,recently returned from service in the War, where he was wounded (his mother incidentally had received a telegram that he had been killed in action) had already joined the same fraternity and was not particularly overjoyed (so Eldridge felt) to find his much younger brother a member of the same group.

Becoming restless soon in Berkeley, as his feeling grew, that he might be living in his brother's shadow,he decided to go to sea as an able-bodied seaman. After several crossings to the Orient and surviving a couple of horrendous typhoons,he came back to Berkeley with some tremendously tall tales of his life at sea.He ws,all his life, a spell-binding raconteur and these were added to his endless supply of travel adventures which fascinated everyone.

He then decided to head for New York and got a job on a ship going through the Panama Canal.Royce went to see him off and Eldridge suggested to him that he come along. So we got the message through a young neighbor who was part of the farewell party that Royce had gone off to sea with his best friend as a stowaway.

us the best educational advantages available. Though my father was devoted to us he was always rather a special occasion in our lives and he always included Eldridge as one of us all his life.

Eldridge's mother worked for "The Mobilized Women"doing socially useful jobs for very little pay and lived a very financially stringent life to sustain Eldridge,her one son at home and he grew very restive,understanding the restrictions under which they were living.She had told him sometime before that she had been informed by her long distant husband not to expect any more financial support.She felt the need of a restraining,strong hand in Eldridge's adolescnt ambitions as there seemed no limit to his dreams of possibility and in desperation said she was going to "give him to the Marines"(as I heard it) for 3 years to learn discipline. This was too much for her son's free spirit and he came to our house and announced he had come to stay.

On reflection, many years later, I felt it was a lack of understanding due to the impossibility of bridging the generation gap but also a terrible thing for him,and for us,to have done to her. To her credit we never lost her friendship nd she was always a close friend until she became my much beloved mother-in-law.

During the high school years Eldridge and Royce were as inseperable and incomparable as ever at anything they undertook, in extra-curricular subjects, as well as those required. A cousin of mine,Irving Pichel,(who later became a well-known film diector)was head of the department at the University of Cal. known as "Dramatic Art"and all three of us played in any of his productions, from Shakespeare to Eugene O'Neil, that were possible and sometimes improbable for any of us. Eldridge was all fired up at that time to become an actor (and he had great natural ability)but after a time he said the life of a actor seemed to be consumed with reminiscense of parts he once played or was hoping to play in the future and he decided there was'nt enough sense of accomplishment in the NOW to suit him.

He and Royce took up debating in their "spare time"

Goldrill Cottage,
Patterdale,
Nr. Penrith,
Cumbria,
CA11 0NW
Tel. 085/32 263

74 Eaton Place,
London,
SW1X 8AU
Tel. 01-235 5604

I think I am the only one left,who really knows the facts of the early life of Eldridge Haynes,

He was my brother Royce's best friend for life from the first day they met at the Willard Grammar School in Berkeley,California and since they were inseparable friends and partners he was often at our house on the hills above San Francisco Bay and I was an early devotee of both of them who were seven and eight years older then I.

My mother rather adopted Eldridge and was very ambiitious for both boys in education and opportunities in life. She was the one who first fired Eldridge with a vision of his potential for success in using his abilities for the good of humanity.

She and my father, during some time, lived in England and had been inspired with the enthusiasm of the founders of the British Labor Party.Though I believe now that it has outgrown its purpose today in the U.K (the title,not the need) they had a profound effect on the social problems of their day that has changed the society of Britain -and beyond. One of my mother's heroes was Lloyd George,as a statesman of vision and she so embued Eldridge with the inspiring example that he thought he would take the initials "L G" since he had no middle name.He said some years later the he used it until some people mistook it for standing for "Lord God" and he gave it up

Eldridge's mother,Cora,was a lovely woman,gentle but with a stregth and endurance underneath that was steadfast.The truth is that our mothers were basically very alike in their pursuit of excellence for their children and a faith in educational opportunities as well as a high standard of contribution to the betterment of society as a goal in life. They were both struggling to bring up their families for the most part on their own, My own father was a Unitarian minister,dedicated to "Social Justice",was unable to find a church to serve near to us and my mother was determined to live with her children in California,for health reasons necessary to her survival as well as her dedication to giving

Sorry we can't meet - E's father introduced some complications into our lives that we shielded from Cora. And cousin Hermon, another happy character who often visited us in N.Y.

74 Eaton Place,
London,
SW1X 8AU
Tel. 01-235 5604

June 28

Dear Marian ! Shirley,

Here, at last, if you can use it, is my memoire of Eldridge's youth. I found I couldn't do a brief account and found myself recounting it really more for my children and immediate family who might be interested.

With the best of intentions and unbelievable obstacles such as loss of all I had written, along with your address when flooding through the ceiling demolished my study and everything in it - and then my days being crowded to keep up with Alastair's schedule since he retired from the chairmanship of Pilkington's to innumerable jobs and acting head of 3 universities and founder of "Business in the Community," which now covers the U K. The trips to all parts of the world have been made in between and we are just back from 10 days in Japan, after an extended trip to India, Nepal, Bhutan and Tibet.

This is far more than you can use, or perhaps want but since I'm determined to finish, with Alastair's considerable help in printing it for me, I'll send it on with the rest of it to follow if you want it.

Eldridge was a most remarkable human being, who brought me up on the saying, "The impossible takes a little time." An eternal optimist.

With best wishes and hope that it may help to fill in.

Sincerely Yours

Kathleen Pilkington

P.S.

Garrick is a scholar and a brilliant economic journalist, I guess you'd call him. He now almost singlehandedly edits a magazine on Europe for the Economi in London by FAX from his tower study of his chateau in Haute Savoie. The publication is the successor to Business Intl. for Europe. He's almost as busy as Alastair.

Carl + Frida disappeared during the flu epidemic of

The cousin (Cath. Cleric) was real indeed. Winekoop was an

NSDAR LIBRARY

NEW YORK STATE
MRS. ROBERT H. TAPP
STATE REGENT

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS

PRESENTED BY

PHILIP SCHUYLER AND GANSEVOORT CHAPTERS
Daughters of the American Revolution
of
NEW YORK STATE

TO
MEMORIAL CONTINENTAL HALL LIBRARY
WASHINGTON, D. C.

Mrs. George Upham Baylies, President General

National Society Daughters of the American Revolution

Mrs. James J. Muldrow, National Chairman

Genealogical Records Committee

Mrs. Clifton Bogardus, State Chairman

Mrs. Harry M. Ketcham, Vice Chairman

District III

Volume V-468

1977-1978

SPECIAL INCOME TAX
LIST FOR CITY OF
POUGHKEEPSIE, DUTCHESS
CO. N.Y. YR. 1863-1864

5 August 1977
Philip Schuyler Chap.
Troy, Rensselaer Co. NY

Submitted & copied by: Mrs. John J. Sheridan
Genealogical Recs. Chairman
4 Sunset View Ave.
Troy, NY 12180

The following special income tax list was published in The Daily Eagle Newspaper and was pasted in a scrapbook owned by Mr. & Mrs. James Stainsby, 5 Sunset View Ave., Troy, N.Y. This list is not complete as some of the sheets were ripped out of this old album.

INCOME TAX CITY OF POUGHKEEPSIE, the following list shows the amount on which the special income tax of five percent was paid, being the net amount in excess of $600 for each person, received from all sources of income in 1863. We give the list precisely as it appears on the books of the Assessor, not because we wish to expose to the public eye the private affairs of any person, but because we believe the result of the publication will be favorable to the interests of the Government. We make no comment, for we know nothing of the facts on which these figures are based; but if some heretofore supposed to be wealthy appear to be making a hugh spread on a very small number of dollars, if some thriving business firms seem unaccountably to have secured very limited profits, and if some individuals of property do not appear at all, we can't help it. Our readers must draw their own inferences.

FIRST WARD

NAME	VALUATION
ADRIANCE, W.	$190
ATKINS, O.S.	426
ARNOLD, W.C.	400
ARNOLD, David	1,464
AUDRUS, S.	400
ANGEVINE, H.	8
ADRIANCE, G.B.	1,019
ADRIANCE, C.P.	2,352
ARMSTRONG, S.	1,252
BURGER, Oliver	$343
BRACKETT, J.B.	244
BURR, Chas. H.	300
BURRITT, U.	14
BURNS, John	400

NAME	VAL.
BLANCHARD, J.	1,000
BROWN, Geo.T.	500
BABCOCK, J.C.	300
BRUNDAGE, E.	386
BLANKENHORN, J.	2,100
BEADLE, E.L.	9,371
BUCKINGHAM,S.M.	11,571
BEATTYS, G.H.	744
CHICHESTER, L.A	208
CARTWRIGHT, Jno.	398
CRUMBLE, Wm.	34
CAIRE, Adam	20?
CHATTERTON, J.C.	1,805
COLE, Ulysses	1,679

INDEX

NAME PAGE #

DAVIS, Walter............7
DAWSON, Walter...........10
DeGROFF, JACOB...........12
DeGROFF, M.A. (Mrs.).....12
DENNIS, George L.........10
DENNIS, John.............10
DENTON, Benj.............10
DEYO, Elvy...............2,7
DIBBLE, Julia............12
DICK, George.............10
DICKIE, Edward P.........7
DISBROW, J.A.............3,10
DISBROW, John L..........12
DOBBS, John H............2
DODGE, LeGrand...........2,7
DORLAND, Peter...........3,10
DOTY, Thomas.............12
DOUGLASS, D.H............3
DOUGLASS, Dan'l 10
DOUW, J.D.P..............2,7
DOWNING, Silas...........7
DRYER, W.O...............3
DUBOIS, T.W..............3,10
EASTMAN, H.G.............2,12
EASTMEAD, C..............2
EASTMEAD, Chas...........12
EBSTEIN, Ludwig..........3
ECKERT, J.I..............3
ELDRIDGE, E. Q...........3,10
ELTING, Josiah...........12
ELTING, Luther...........2,12
EMOTT, James.............3,10
EVERETT, Benj. H.........10

FAIRMAN, Joseph..........12
FANNING, T.C.............4,10
FANNING, Wm. A...........7
FARNUM, M. L.............2,12
FARNUM, S.J..............12
FARRINGTON, G.W..........4, 10
FARRINGTON, Walter.......10

NAME PAGE #
FETHERSTONE, J.T.B.....10
FINKLE, Edwin 10
FITCHETT, A............4
FLAGLER, E.O...........2,12
FLAGLER, Jas...........4
FLAGLER, John O........12
FLAGLER, Joseph........10
FLOOD, J.M.............4
FLOOD, John M..........10
FORBUS, Jno B..........10
FORBUS, Martha.........4,10
FOSTER, C.S............2
FOSTER, Cornelius......12
FOSTER, D.C............2
FOSTER, David C........12
FOSTER, R.E............12
FOWLER, O.A............4
FOWLER, Oscar A........10
FRANK, Valentine.......7
FRANKLIN, Chas.........4
FREDERICK, J.W.........4
FREDERICK, Jno. W......10
FREER, David...........12
FREER, Jonathan........12
FRISSELL, A.S..........12
FROST, Chas............12
FROST, Henry...........2,12
FROST, Robert..........12
FROST, S.V.............2
FROST, Solomon V.......12
FROST, Wm..............12
GAYLORD, Geo. R........4,7
GEOPFERT, Geo..........7
GILLENS, Isaac F.......12
GIFFORD, Nathan........2,12
GRACIE, R.L............12
GRANT, John............12
GREENALCH, R...........2,12
GREENALCH, Wm..........4,7
GREGG, Wm..............2,12

7W

1-517-288-3567

RCVD. ACCTG. AUG 31 1977

APPLICATION FOR MEMBERSHIP TO THE NATIONAL SOCIETY
OF THE

I.B.M. PUNCHED NOV 10 1977

DAUGHTERS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION
WASHINGTON, D. C.

State Michigan

City Owosso

Name of Chapter Shiawassee

Computer Code Number 4-051-MI

National Number 624663

(~~Miss~~ or Mrs.) Cleo Jean (First name) Covert (Middle or Maiden name) Sayre (Last name)

Wife ☒ Widow ☐ Divorced ☐ Charles Raymond Sayre (Husband)

Residence 501 Yale Drive (Number Street) Durand (City) Michigan (State) 48429 (Zip Code)

DESCENDANT OF

✓Elisha Eldridge

The undersigned have investigated and approved the applicant and her application.

Dorothy Mastrodonato
Chapter Regent.

August 23, 1977

Mildred Sweet
Chapter Registrar.

Application, duplicate, and Fees received by Treasurer General SEP 01 1977

Application and duplicate received by Organizing Secretary General SEP 1 1977

Application and duplicate received by Registrar General SEP 1 1977

Application verified and approved NOV 02 1977

Elizabeth [illegible] White
Registrar General.

Accepted by the National Board of Management DEC 07 1977, 19

Sarah Jane Meyer
Recording Secretary General.

Endorsement for membership at large:

State Regent.

Nominated and recommended by the two undersigned members of the Society in good standing, to whom the applicant is personally known. Endorsers must be of same Chapter; if joining At Large, of the same State.

ENDORSED IN HANDWRITING BY

Name Beatrice H Brichan	Name Barbara Carruther
Residence 302 E North Owosso Mi	Residence 4850 Newburg Rd. Banc
Chapter Shiawassee	Chapter Shiawassee

When filled out and properly endorsed, the application must be forwarded to the Treasurer General, NSDAR, 1776 D St., N.W., Washington, D. C. 20006, with the necessary fee and dues. When approved by the National Board, one copy will be returned to the Registrar of the Chapter or to the individual, *if joining At Large*, and the other will be filed with the National Society. The application, information thereon, and supplementary data become the property of the National Society.

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.

LINEAGE

I Cleo Jean Covert Sayre being of the age of eighteen years and upwards, hereby apply for membership in the Society by right of lineal descent in the following line from Elisha Eldridge ✓ who was born in (Mansfield) Conn ✓ ✓Ne on the 21✓ day of August✓, 1756✓ and died in ✓Lansingburg, New York on the 8, 1✓ day of December✓ 1841✓

His place of residence during the Revolution was Grafton✓, Mass.✓

Please give all dates by date, month in writing, year (example: 10 Feb. 1825). Given names must be in full. First two generations must be filled in completely.

I am the daughter of

1. George Hayes Covert ✓ born (3 Dec.) NOV. 22 1887 at Burton, Michigan Flint ✓
died at Flint, Michigan ✓ on 12 Aug. 1967 and his (first ~~or~~ ✓) wife ✓
Edith Inez Burton ✓ born 24 Dec. 1889 at Davison, Michigan
died at Durand, Michigan on 19 June 1965 married on 4 Oct. 1916

2. The said George Hayes Covert ✓ encl. Birth Cert. was the child of
Oscar Augustus Covert ✓ born 27 Apr.✓ 1849 at (Plymouth,) Michigan
died at Flint,✓ Michigan ✓ on 28✓ May✓ 1924✓ and his (first ~~or~~ ✗) wife
Eva May Hayes ✓ born 31 May 1864 at (Saginaw County,) Mic
died at Burton Twp. Michigan on 2 Jan. 1893 married on 17 March 1885

3. The said Oscar Augustus Covert ✓ encl. Flint Gen. Quarterly ✓ was the child of
John Edgar Covert ✓ born 5✓ Jan.✓ 1822✓ at New York state
died at Flint, Michigan ✓ Buried ✓ on 4✓ Mar.✓ 1901✓ and his (first ~~or~~) wife ✓
Amanda Eldridge ✓ born 23✓ Apr.✓ 1824✓ at (Richmond,) New York ✓
died at Flint, Michigan ✓ Buried ✓ on 12 (Dec.) Nov. 1903 married on (1846) bef. 1849

4. The said Amanda Eldridge ✓ mother's will was the child of
Wheaton Eldridge ✓ born 24✓ Oct.✓ 1780 at New York ✓
died at prob. Genesee County, Michigan ✓ on 13✓ Oct.✓ 1850✓ 3 and his (first or ?) wife ✓
Susannah Montross ✓ born c.1782? ✓ 1850 census at New York ✓
died at Genesee County✓, Michigan ✓ on 10✓ May✓ 1861✓ married on Estimated ✓ 1801

5. The said Wheaton Eldridge ✓ encl. Gen. Quarterly, Flint Mich. was the child of ✓
✓ Elisha Eldridge ✓ born 21✓ Aug.✓ 1756✓ at New Haven (Mansfield) Conn.
died at Lansingburg,✓ New York ✓ on 1✓ Dec.✓ 1841✓ and his (first or ?) wife ✓
Mary Wheadon ✓ Baptised born ✓1 Aug.✓ 1756 at Branford✓, Conn.✓
died at Woodstock,✓ New York ✓ on ✓1824 married on 27✓ Feb.✓ 1777✓

6. The said ______ was the child of
______ born ______ at ______
died at ______ on ______ and his (first or) wife
______ born ______ at ______
died at ______ on ______ married on ______

7. The said ______ was the child of
______ born ______ at ______
died at ______ on ______ and his (first or) wife
______ born ______ at ______
died at ______ on ______ married on ______

8. The said ______ was the child of
______ born ______ at ______
died at ______ on ______ and his (first or) wife
______ born ______ at ______
died at ______ on ______ married on ______

9. The said ______ was the child of
______ born ______ at ______
died at ______ on ______ and his (first or) wife
______ born ______ at ______
died at ______ on ______ married on ______

10. The said ______ was the child of ______ born ______ at ______

died at ______ on ______ and his (first or) wife ______ born ______ at ______

died at ______ on ______ married on ______

REFERENCES FOR LINEAGE

Give below Authorities, published or unpublished, covering all names, dates, places and connections between generations in this line from the grandparents through the generation of this Revolutionary ancestor. Send one certified, attested copy or photocopy of each piece of unpublished data. Cite published authorities by title, author, edition, volume and page. Give National Numbers and relationships of any close relatives credited with this ancestor.

✓Copy of my Birth Certificate

✓Certified Copy of Birth Certificate of George Covert

✓Certified Copy of Record of Death of Oscar A. Covert

✓Copies of pages from Flint Genealogical Quarterly for Jan. 1976 & Jan. 1

✓Copy of Page 48 Vol. 100 DAR Lineage Book ✓

See DAR #611970 - Jane Osborn Hoffmann

Give, if possible, the following data: My Revolutionary ancestor was married

(1) to ✓Mary ✓Wheadon✓ at ✓Branford, Mass. 27 Feb.✓, 1777

(2) to ______ at ______, 1______

(3) to ______ at ______, 1______

CHILDREN OF REVOLUTIONARY ANCESTOR

(By each marriage, if married more than once)

Names	*Dates of Birth*	*To Whom Married, noting if Married more than once*
✓ Wheaton Eldridge	✓24 Oct. 1780	✓Susan Montross
John Eldridge	1784	Anna Quinlan
Clark Eldridge	31 July, 1786	Chloe Jennison
Abigail Eldridge	10 Mar., 1790	Henry Haynes

ELIGIBILITY CLAUSE

"Any woman is eligible for membership in the National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution who is not less than eighteen years of age, and who is descended from a man or woman who, with unfailing loyalty to the cause of American Independence, served as a sailor, or as a soldier or civil officer in one of the several Colonies or States, or in the United Colonies or States, or as a recognized patriot, or rendered material aid thereto; provided the applicant is personally acceptable to the Society." (Constitution, Article III, Section 1.)

*Marriage in every instance in this paper means legal and lawful marriage. Date of marriage may be substituted for dates of birth and death where such date proves the soldier to have been living during the Revolution and of a suitable age for service. (Note: Resolution adopted by the twenty-fourth Continental Congress: Descendants of polygamous marriage can not be accepted as members of this Society.)

ANCESTOR'S SERVICES

The said Elisha Eldridge ✓ is the ancestor who assisted in establishing American Independence, while acting in the capacity of ✓Private

My ancestor's services during the Revolutionary War were as follows:

✓ Elisha Eldridge was at Lexington, Bunker Hill, and the Siege of Boston. He served several enlistments from Conn. and Mass.

enclo Copy DAR Lineage Book
Vol. 100, pg. 48

Give references by volume and page to the documentary or other authorities for—MILITARY RECORD: *Where reference is made to unpublished or inaccessible records of service, the applicant must file the official copy.*

✓D.A.R. Patriot Index page 217

✓

MCO

I was born on 11 July 1920 at Flint, Michigan

married on 26 May 1956 at Flint, Michigan

to Charles Raymond Sayre who was born on 23 August 1920

at Schenectady, New York deceased/divorced on

at

Married (2) on at

to born at

The following form of acknowledgement is required:

Applicant further says that the said Elisha Eldridge✓ (name of ancestor from whom eligibility is derived) is the ancestor mentioned in the foregoing application, and that the statements hereinbefore set forth are true to the best of her knowledge and belief.

The applicant also pledges allegiance to the United States of America and agrees to support its Constitution. This applies to applicants for membership within the United States of American and its territories.

(Signature of Applicant) Cleo Jean Covert Sayre
(First name) (Middle or Maiden name) (Last name)

✓ Subscribed and sworn to before me at Corunna, Michigan
(City) (State)

this 16th day of August A.D. 1977

[SEAL]

Signature of Notary.

I do (do not) give consent to the office of the Registrar General to furnish by correspondence information contained in this application to persons seeking membership on same line.

TREASURY DEPARTMENT

WASHINGTON

ADDRESS REPLY TO "COMPTROLLER OF THE CURRENCY"

Daughters of the Revolution and you are certainly entitled to that honor. — I have written up the genealogy of the Eldridge family but never published it. My grand-father Wheadon Eldridge was a brother of your grand father Clark Eldridge.

I should be glad to hear from you and know something of your life in the Philippines

Address me at this Office

Very sincerely yours

Watson W. Eldridge
Chief of the Division of Issues.

You have my name wrong though my middle name is William and I am some times so called —

TREASURY DEPARTMENT
WASHINGTON Oct 10 1904

ADDRESS REPLY TO "COMPTROLLER OF THE CURRENCY"

Mrs Mary Haynes Richey
Manilla P.I.

Dear Madam;

Your letter of Sept 3" from Steamer Doric Pacific Ocean. came to me two or three days since. You say your mother was Maria Eldridge- I infer you mean Maria Eldridge Haynes. whom I visited about ten years ago in Indianapolis and from the tenor of your letter I judge she is dead. although I had not heard of it. As you say she was the daughter of Clark Eldridge. son of Elisha Eldridge. born 1756. died at Lima N.y in 1841 and is buried at Lansingburg near Troy N.y. Elisha enlisted as a "Minute Man" April 19. 1775 and marched to Lexington Mass where the first gun of the Revolution was fired; was in that battle, and afterwards. enlisted in the Massachusetts. Militia and served two years- I have examined his application for pension here in Washington which is duly sworn to by himself and fully establishes his service- Upon this statement some of his descendants have already been admitted to the

Report: Nov 10 1989

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

1. Meritt, Grace H., *Index to Early Wills of Warren Co., OH: 1803-1850*, 1965

2. Phillips, Hazel S., *Bible and Family Records of Warren Co., OH*, 1947

3. Phillips. Hazel S., *Bible-Cemetery Records*, 1958

4. *Warren Co., OH Will Records: 1803-1853*

5. Williams, Byron, *History of Clermont and Brown Co., OH*, Gateway Press, Inc., Baltimore, MD, 1987

6. DAR, *Monument Inscriptions prior to 1900 from Cemeteries in Clermont Co., OH*, 1952

7. *Thirey and Mitchell's Enclyclopedic Directory and History of Clermont Co., OH*, 1902

8. *Pictorial Collection and Historical Directories of Warren Co., OH*, Wiggins & McKillop, Wellsville, OH, 1878

9. *History of Warren Co., OH*, W. H. Beers & Co., Chicago, IL, 1882

10. Everts, Louis H., *History of Clermont Co., OH*, J. B. Lippincott & Co., Philadelphia, Pa, 1880

11. *Clermont Co., OH*, 1980

12. Lipps, Virginia, *Index to Wills of Clermont Co., OH: 1800-1915*, Ralph Printing Co., Cincinnati, OH, 1966

13. Whitt, Aileen M., *Clermont Co., OH Wills, Estate and Guardianship*, 1987

14. Warren Co. Genealogical Society, *Warren Co. Cemetery Records*, Vol. 1-14

15. Slade, Robert K., *Early Days in Clermont Co.*, Manchester Signal, Manchester, OH, 1964

P-E-168

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

16. Gibbens, Alvaro F., Wood Co. Formation, Acme Press, Morgantown, WV, 1900

17. Gibbens, Alvaro F., Historic Blennerhassett Island Home

18. A History of Washington Bottom, Wood Co., WV

19. Beckwith, Nancy S., Gleanings from Wood Co., WV, History and Traditions

20. Beckwith, Nancy S., The Story of Washington Bottom, Wood Co., WV, 1955

21. Black, Donald F., History of Wood Co., WV, Richardson Printing Corp., Marietta, OH, 1975

22. Morehead, David, A Place to Grow Quiet, 300 Years of West Virginia History, McClain Co., Parsons, WV, 1984

23. Pioneers and Early Incidents of Wood Co., WV, 1976

24. Shaw, S. C., Sketches of Wood Co., WV, George Elletson, Parkersburg, WV, 1978

25. Wood Co. History Book

26. Wood Co. Post Offices, 1982

27. Cochran, Wes, Wood Co., WV Marriages

28. Wood Co. Cemetery Inscriptions, Vol. I, II, III

29. Sams, Lena, History of Locust Valley Community, Wood Co., WV, 1930

30. Brown, Joseph Parsons, Commonwealth of Onslow: A History, Owen G. Dunn Co., New Bern, NC, 1971

31. Gwynn, Zae H., Abstracts f the Records of Onslow Co., NC: 1734-1850, Vol. I, II, 1961

32. Kammerer, Roger E., Onslow Register, 1984

33. Burns, A. W., Record of Marriages in Onslow Co., NC: Prior to 1825, 1925

34. Onslow Co. Historical Society, Heritage of Onslow Co., 1983, Hunter Publishing Co., Winston-Salem, NC, 1983

35. Unpublished Marriage Bonds: Wilkes Co., NC

36. Turner, Grace, Wilkes Co., NC Will Abstracts, 1777-1910, 1988

37. Sidden, Nancy F., Wilkes Co. NC Marriages, Vol. I, II

38. Sebastian, Mr. and Mrs. Samuel E. Cemetery Records: Wilkes Co. Area, NC

39. Sebastian, Samuel E., Wilkes Co., NC Taxables, 1795-97, 1800-05

40. Millers Creek United Methodist Church, 1984

41. Hayes, Johnson J., The Land of Wilkes, Heritage Printers, Inc., Charlotte, NC, 1962

42. Wilkes Co., NC 1782 Tax List

43. Gregory, Paul W., Abstract of Reddies River Church Membership, 1798-1889

44. Absher, Mrs. W. O., Wilkes Co., NC Court Minute Abstracts, Vol. 1-4, 1975

45. Absher, Mrs. W. O., Land Entry Book: Wilkes Co., NC 1778-1781

46. Levi Absher Ledger

47. Crouch, John, Historical Sketches of Wilkes Co., NC, 1902

48. Absher, Mrs. W. O., The Heritage of Wilkes Co., 1982, Hunter Publishing Co., Winston-Salem, NC, 1982

49. Will Books I and II, Wilkes Co., NC: 1778-1811

50. Will Books III and IV, Wilkes Co., NC: 1811-1848

51. NC Census of Wilkes Co., 1787

52. Absher, Mrs. W. O., Wilkes Co., NC Taxables, (1782-1794), Vol. I-IV, 1975

53. Absher, Mrs. W. O., Deed Books: Wilkes Co., NC, Vol. I-VI

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

54. Fletcher, Arthur L., Ashe Co.: A History, Heritage Printers, Inc., Charlotte, NC, 1963

55. Morley, Bettye G., Unrecorded Marriages: Ashe Co., NC, (1817-1850)

56. Heritage of Ashe Co., NC, Vol. I, 1984, Hunter Publishing Co., Winston-Salem, NC, 1984

87. Griffin, P. P., Day Cemetery, New London Twp., Huron Co., OH

88. Fedorchak, C. F., Minute Book of Greenfield Twp., Trustees, Huron Co., OH, 1828-1864

89. Cherry, M. L., Grave Stones of Huron Co., OH by Twp., Vol. 1-4, (Marian: Be careful, Found many obvious Typos: leads me to wonder how accurate the book is.)

90. Wright, A., Pioneer's Progress: The First 25 Years of Lyme Twp., and Strongs Ridge, 1972

91. Timman, H. R., Newspaper Abstracts: Huron Co., OH, 1822-1835

92. Weeks, Dr. F. E., History of Wakeman Twp., Huron Co., OH

93. Timman, H. R., Volume A., Huron Co. Wills to 1852, 1960

94. Gallup, C. H., History of Norwalk Twp., Huron Co., OH, 1879

95. Williams, W. W., History of the Fire Lands Comprising Huron and Eire Co.'s, Leader Printing Co., Cleveland, OH, 1879

96. Mittower, B., The World Grows Smaller: The Second 25 Years of Lyme Twp., and Strongs Ridge, OH, 1972

97. Baughman, A. J., History of Huron Co., OH, Vol. I, II, S. J. CLarke Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, 1909

98. Picturesque Huron or Huron Co., OH, Laning Printing Co., Norwalk, OH, 1896

99. Jacobs, T. R., Lyme Grange Cemetery (Huron Co., OH)

100. Robbins, I. E., Olena and Hull Cemeteries, Peru-Olena Rd., Bronson Twp., Huron Co., OH, 1985

101. Laylin, C. D., Norwalk in the Nineties, OH Historical Society, 1970

102. Norwalk Sesquicentennial, 1967

103. Timman, H. R., Just Like Old Times, Larry's Printing, Norwalk, OH, 1982

104. Chadwick, G. H., The "Old Times" Corner, 1932

105. The Greene Co. Directory, Trowbridge & Craigie, Catskill, NY, 1982

106. Barber, G. A., Index of Wills of Greene Co., NY, 1803-1875

107. Atkinson, O., Not Only Ours: A Story of Greene Co., NY, Hope Farm Press, Cornwallville, NY, 1974

108. Dear Old Greene Co., Catskill, NY, 1915

109. De Lisser, R. L., Picturesque Catskills, Picturesque Publishing Co., Northampton, MA, 1894

110. Woodworth, O. N., East Kill Valley Genealogy, Catskill, NY, 1964

111. Vedder, J. V. V., History of Greene Co., NY, 1651-1800

112. History of Greene Co., NY, J. B. Beers & Co., New York, NY, 1884

113. DAR (Jacobus, D. L.) History & Genealogy of The Families of Old Fairfield. Vol. I & II. Fairfield, Conn. 1932

129. Genealogical and Biographical Records of American Families, Representative Citizens: CT, Vol. 1-31, States Historical Co., Inc., Hartford, CT, 1948

130. Encyclopedia of CT Biography, Vol. 1-12, American Historical Society, Inc., New York, NY, Chicago, IL

131. Manwaring, C. W., A Digest of Early CT Probate Records, Vol. I, II, III, R. S. Peck & Co., Hartford, CT, 1906

132. Hurd, D. H., History of Fairfield Co., CT, J. W. Lewis & Co., Philadelphia, PA, 1881

133. Stamford Genealogical Society, Inc., Genealogical Resources of Southwestern Fairfield Co., CT, 1959

134. Wilson, L. W., History of Fairfield Co., CT, Vol. I, II, III, S. J. Clarke Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, Hartford, CT, 1929

135. Volkel, L. M., An Index to the 1800 Federal Census of Fairfield and Hartford Co., CT, 1968

136. Commemorative Biographical Record of Fairfield, CT, J. H. Beers & Co., Chicago, IL, 1899

137. Records of the Probate Court of Westmoreland in the County of Litchfield, in the Colony of CT

138. Biographical Review: The Leading Citizens of Litchfield Co., CT, Biographical Review Publishing Co., Boston, MA, 1896

139. Litchfield Co., CT: Centennial Celebration, Edwin Hunt, Hartford, CT, 1851

140. Kilbourn, D. C., The Bench and Bar of Litchfield Co., CT, 1709-1909, Litchfield, CT, 1909

141. Kilbourn, P. K., Biographical History of the Co. of Litchfield, CT, Clark, Austin & Co., New York, NY, 1851

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

114. Miller, D. P., *Historical Notes: The Barr, Bisbin, Brown, McTeer, Miller, Moorhead, Osborn Families Extending Over Nine Generations, 1730-1964*

115. Blakely, J., *An Osburn Family, 1750-1970*, Little Falls, MN, 1972

116. Malcom, E. B., *The Osborns ...with Allied Lines*, Alpine Press, Milwaukee, OR, 1984

117. *The Pedigree of Frank Chew Osbourn and of Virginia Claire, His Wife*, 1915

118. Woodruff, G. C., *A Genealogical Register of the Inhabitants of the Town of Litchfield, CT*, Hartford Press, Litchfield, CT, 1900

119. Jacobus, *History and Genealogy of the Families of Old Fairfield*, Fairfield, CT, 1932

120. *Barbour's Collection of CT Vital Records*, (Index, on microfilm)

121. Talcott, J. L., *Families of Early Guilford*, Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., Baltimore, MD, 1984

122. Barbour, L. B., *Families of Early Hartford, CT*, Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., Baltimore, MD, 1977

123. *Commemorative Biographical Records of Hartford Co., CT*, J. H. Beers & Co., Chicago, IL, 1901

124. DAR, *Family Records Collected in Commemoration of the 300 Anniversary of the Settlement of CT*, Tuttle, Morehouse & Taylor Co., New Haven, CT, 1935

125. Jackson, R. V., *Early American Series: CT, 1600, 1789, 1791. 1799*, Accelerated Indexing System Inc., Bountiful, UT, 1981

126. Jackson, R. V., *Early American Series: NY, 1600, 1789, 1891. 1799*, Accelerated Indexing System, Inc., Bountiful, UT, 1981

127. Rosenberry, L. L. M., *Migrations from CT after 1800*, Yale University Press, New Haven, CT, 1936

128. Osborn, Col. N. G., *Men of Mark in CT*, Vol. 1 thru 5, William R. Goodspeed, Hartford, CT, 1910

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

170. Bulkeley, Alice T., Historic Litchfield 1721-1907, Hartford Press, Hartford, CT, 1907

171. Some Historic Sites of Litchfield Co., Litchfield Historical Society, 1933

172. Hibbard, A. G., History of the Town of Goshen, CT, Case, Lockwood, Brainard Co., 1897

173. Hibbard, A. G., Marriages in Goshen, CT, Hunterdon House, Lambertvill, NJ, 1984

174. Kilbourne, Payne K., Biographical History of the Co. of Litchfield, CT, Clark, Austin & Co., New York, NY, 1851

175. Centennial Celebration of Litchfield Co., CT, Edwin Hunt, Hartford, CT, 1851

176. Richards, Josephine E., Honor Roll of Litchfield Co., Revolutionary Soldiers, DAR, Litchfield, CT, 1912

177. Cropsey, Joyce M., DAR, Register of Revolutionary Soldiers Buried in Litchfield Co., CT, Phoenix Publishing, Canaan, NH, 1976

178. Lewis, J. W. & Co., Historic Litchfield Co., CT, J. B. Lippincott & Co., Philadelphia, PA, 1881

179. DAR, Revolutionary Soldiers of Litchfield, Sun Printing Co., Pittsfield, MA, 1912

180. Volkel, Lowell M., Index to 1800 Federal Census of Litchfield, 1969

Hicks - L.I.,

#210 "Genealogical Dictionary of First Settlers of New England" Vol II
James Savage. General Publishing Co. · Baltimore, MD 1965

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

213. Ross, Peter, History of Long Island, NY, Lewis Publishing Co., New York, NY, 1902

214. Thompson, Benjamin F., History of Long Island, Vol. I, II, III, IV, Robert H. Dodd, New York, NY, 1918

215. Powell, Thomas, Long Island Genealogies, Joel Munsell's Sons, Albany, NY, 1895

216. Wood, Silas, Sketch of the First Settlement of the Several Towns of Long Island, Brooklyn, NY, 1865

217. Hoff, Henry B., Genealogies of Long Island Families, Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., Bartholomew, MD, 1987

218. Flint, Martha B., Early Long Island: A Colonial Study, G. P. Putnam's Sons, New York, NY, 1896

219. Thompson, Benjamin F., History of Long Island, Vol. I, II, Gould, Banks & Co., New York, NY, 1843

220. O'Callahan, Edmund B., Papers Relating to Suffolk Co., 1850

221. Pelletreau, William S., Early Long Island Wills of Suffolk Co., 1691-1703, Francis F. Harper, New York, NY, 1897

222. Werner, Charles J., Genealogies of Long Island Families, New York, NY, 19191

223. Long Island: A History of Two Great Counties: Nassau and Suffolk, Vol. I, II III, Lewis Historical Publishing Co., Inc., New York, NY, 1949

224. Hazelton, Henry J., Boroughs of Brooklyn and Queens Co.'s, Nassau and Suffolk, Long Island, NY, Vol. 1-7, Lewis Historical Publishing Co., Inc., New York, NY, 1925

225. Bayles, Richard M., Historical and Descriptive Sketches of Suffolk Co., NY, 1874

226. Mallmann, Rev. Jacob C., Historical Papers on Shelter Island and Its Presbyterian Church with Genealogical Tables, A. M. Bustard Co., New York, NY, 1899

227. Lloyd, J, Tombstone Names in Suffolk Co., NY, 1986

228. Portrait and Biographical Records of Suffolk Co., LI, Champman Publishing, Co., New York, NY, 1896

229. Duvall, Ralph G., History of Shelter Island, 1652

230. Hedges, Henry P., History of the Town of East Hampton, NY, 1897

231. Rattray, Jeanette E., Three Centuries of East Hampton, Long Island, NY

232. Rattray, J. E., East Hampton History, Including Genealogies of Early Families, Country Life Press, Garden City, NY, 1953

233. Records of the Town of East-Hampton, LI, Suffolk Co., NY, Vol. I, II, 1887

234. Boughton, E. S., Historic East Hampton, LI, 1899

235. Ferguson, Henry L., Fishers Island, NY, 1614-1925, 1925

236. Harris, Edward D., Ancient Long Island Epitaphs from the Towns of Southold, Shelter Island, Easthampton, NY, David Clapp & Son, Boston, MD, 1903

237. Schultz, Bernice, Colonial Hempstead, Review-Star Press, Lynbrook, NY, 1937

238. Onderdonk, Henry, Jr., The Annals of Hempstead: 1643-1832, Lott Van DeWater, Hempstead, NY, 1878

239. Hicks, Benjamin D., Records of the Town of North and South Hempstead, Long Island, Vol. 1-8, Long Island Farmer Print, Jamaica, NY, 1904

240. Bellot, Alfred H., History of the Rockaways from the Year 1685-1917, 1918

241. Bailey, Paul, Long Island: A History of Two Great Counties

242. Moore, Rev. William H., History of St. George's Church, Hempstead, Long Island, NY, E. P. Dutton & Co., New York, NY, 1881

243. Copy of the Census of Hempstead Taken in 1698

244. History of Suffolk Co., NY...Prominent Families and Individuals, W. W. Munsell & Co., New York, NY, 1882

245. _Portrait and Biographical Records of Queens Co., Long Island, NY_, Chapman Publishing Co., New York, NY, 1896

275. McCormick, George C., John Kitchel and Esther Peck, Fort Collins Express, Fort Collings, CO, 1913

276. Green, Charles R., Isaac Haskins Family History and Genealogy, Including...Henry T. Peck, Register Publishing Co., Olathe, KS, 1911

277. Page, Charles N., History and Genealogy of the Page Family...Nash and Peck, Des Moines, IA, 1911

278. Selleck, William E., Selleck and Peck Genealogy, Chicago, IL, 1912

279. Campbell, Mary M., ...1620-1985, Cook, Peck, Campbell, Mason, Laibe and Related Families, Whipporwill Publications, Evansville, IN, 1985

280. Peck, Lucile U., A Certain Time, A Special Place, East Oregonian Publishing Co., Pendleton, OR, 1977

281. Peck, Rev. J. K., Luther Peck and His Five Sons, Easton & Mains, New York, NY, 1897

282. Peck Family Records, Male and Female Lines

283. Peck Family, The Descendants of Benoni Peck

284. Peck, William G., Peck Family, 1971

285. Roberts, George B., CE, Genealogy of Joseph Peck and Some Related Families, 1955

286. Peck, Ira B., Genealogical History of the Descendants of Joseph Peck, Alfred Mudge & Son, Boston, MA, 1868

287. Dusenbery, Rebecca P., Peck, Adams and Allied Families, American Historical Society, Inc., New York, NY, 1925

288. Lainson, Dorothy A., William Peck Immigrant Ancestor to New Haven, CT, Before 1638 and Some of His Descendants, 1973

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

289. Wulfeck, Dorothy F., Smith of VA, Vol. I, II, III, 1968

290. Holcomb, Brent H., 96th District, SC, Journal of the Court of Ordinary Inventory Book and Will Book 1781-1786, Southern Historical Press, Easley, SC, 1978

291. Holcomb, B., Two 1787 Tax Lists from 96th District, SC, 1974

292. Young, Willie P., Abstracts of Old 96 and Abbeville Districts, Wills and Bonds, Greenville Printing Co., Greenville, SC, 1950

293. Pursley, Larry E., 7500 Marriages from 96th and Abbeville District, SC, 1774-1890, Southern Historical Press, Easley, SC, 1980

294. Lamb, J. Dewey, Old Estates of Wills of Old 96 and Abbeville District, Vol. I, II, 1974

295. Young, Pauline, Genealogy and Census Records of Old 96 and Abbeville District Families, SC, 1965

296. Young, Pauline, Abbeville District, SC Marriages, 1777 to 1852, 1964

297. Hubbard, Charles D., Old Guilford, 1939

298. Griswold, Mary H., Yester-Years in Guilford, Shore Line Time Publishing Co., Guilford, CT, 1966

299. Talcott, Alvan, Families of Early Guilford, CT, General Publishing Co., Inc., Baltimore, MD, 1984

300. Stiles, Henry R., History of Ancient Windsor, Charles B. Norton, New York, NY, 1859

301. Stiles, Henry R., Supplement to the History and Genealogies of Ancient Windsor, CT, J. Munsell, Albany, NY, 1863

302. Some Early Records and Documents of and Relating to the Town of Windsor, CT 1639-1703, Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, CT, 1930

303. Sutliff, George W., Genealogy of the Sutliff Family...1661-1929, Mills Art Press, Albany, NY

304. Sutliffe, Bennet H., Genealogy of the Sutcliffe-Sutliffe Family in American from before 1661-1903, R. S. Peck & Co., Hartford, CT

305. Neikirk, Floyd E., Genealogy of Clark Rathbun Cleveland thru Cleaveland Winn Cleveland, Sutliff and Plympton Families

306. Sutliff, Samuel M., Jr., History of the American and Puritanical Family of Sutliff or Sutliffe, 1909

307. Swain, William C., Swain and Allied Families, Swain & Tate Co., Milwaukee, WI, 1896

308. Swain Genealogy

309. Ferguson, Sylvia C. F., John Quigg, Jr....with Allied Families of Quig, Swain, Frazier, Kramer, Wiechman, Klute, Miller and Ferguson, 1877

310. American Genealogical Research Institute, Rose Family, Arlington, VA, 1972

311. Linnell, Mary B., Partial Genealogy of the Rose Family of Granville, OH, 1968

312. Rose, Christine, Descendants of Robert Rose of Wethersfield and Branford, CT, San Jose, CA, 1983

313. Chase, Levi B., *Genealogy and Historical Notes of the...Plimpton or Plympton Family in America...*, *Hartford, CT*, 1884

314. Rice, Franklin P., *Vital Records of the Town of Auburn, formerly Ward, MA to the end of the Year 1850*, Worcester, MA, 1900

315. Rice, F. P., *Vital Records of the Town of Charlton to the end of the Year 1850*, Worcester, MA, 1905

316. Rice, F. P., *Vital Records of the Town of Sutton, MA to the end of the Year 1849*, 1907

317. New England Historical Genealogical Society, *Vital Records of Tyringham, MA to the Year 1850*, Boston, MA, 1903

318. W. F. Beers & Co., *History of Wyoming Co., NY*, 1880

Census & Census Indexes — Various Chester Co. Pa. & Madison Co. Ind.

History of Chester Co. pub. 1891
Biographical, Genealogical section pp. 754-755
Bailey Family History
Madison Co. Atlas & Directory (pub. 1890-1900)
History of Madison & Hancock Counties by Hardin ~~pp. 359 - p. 765 - 66 765~~
Madison Co. In. Cemetery Records comp. 1957-59
~~Who Is~~ Who Is Who in Madison Co. - Brandon
History of Mad. Co. Ill. Forkner (1914) pp. 765-66
Historical Sketches Forkner & Dyson p. 337-38
The Pioneer by Harden p. 1875 p. 143-144
Portrait & Biographical Record of Madison
& ~~Ham~~ Hamilton Cos. pub. 1893 p. 230-231
Abstracts of the Records of The Society of Friends
Whitewater MM Wayne Co. Ind. (near Richmond)
Milford M.M. PA.
Fall Creek MM.
Maplewood Cmty —
Friends Burying Ground · Fall Creek Settlement.

Centennial History of Madison Co. J.J. Netterville pub. 1925
pp. 231-232
Genealogy of The Vernon Family - Descendants of Aaron Vernon 1912
Land Grants in Madison Co. (Imogene Brown) p. 98
NSDAR Cmty Records - Fall Creek Burying Grounds
of Friends Fall Creek Meeting - Madison Co.
pp. 42-43
WPA Madison Co. Marriages 1880-1920

Census Index Chester Co. Pa. 1800, 1810, 1820
Census Index Madison Co. Ind. Anderson City & Fall Crk. Twnshp.
1830, 1840, 1850 — ~~1880 Census~~.
Census – 1880 Mad. Co. 1880

History of Chester Co. PA pub. 1891
Biog. & Geneal. Sect. pp. 754-55
Baily Family History
"Madison Co. In. ~~Atlas &~~ Cemetary Records comp. 1957-59
ISDAR County Records ~~Fall Creek~~ Burial Ground of
Friends Fall Creek Meeting. pp. 42-43
Visits to Maplewood Cmty & Fall Creek Burial Ground –
(photographs of Gravestones)
Family Records – Funeral Notices, Newspaper Items,
Telegrams, documents etc.

Various Madison County Histories & Biographical Sketches.
~~Portraits~~ – (photocopies made)
Abstracts from Records of The Society of Friends
London grove
Philadelphia, Whitewater (Richmond), Milford (Pa),
Fall Creek. (Not thorough)
Genealogy of The Vernon Family in Pendalton – descendants
of Aaron Vernon – pub. 1911
~~WPA~~

Verbibli
up-date 3-21-88

gVDR – great Vernon Davis Ramsey

Vernon Family Bibliography

PEH – Pierre E. Haynes

Cmty.Rec. – Cemetary Records

FCBG Rec. – Fall Creek Burying Grounds of Friends Fall Creek Meeting – NSDAR Records, Madison Co., IN.

GS-MA – Gravestone, Maplewood Cemetary, Anderson, In.

AVH – Angeline Vernon Hollis, gr.dau. of Elmon G. Vernon

FFHK – Family First Hand Knowledge

GVF – Genealogy of the Vernon Family--A record to 1912 of the the Descendants of Aaron Vernon. Pub. 1911; by the family of Edward P. Vernon, Pendalton, Ind.

AQR/In. – Abstracts of the Records of the Society of Friends in Indiana. Edited by Willard Heiss, 1962

IQMR/In. – Index to Quaker Meeting Records (Indiana), Part I. William Wade Hinshaw

GBF – Genealogy of the Bailey Family. Cope.

BGH/ChCo. (or BGHCC) – Biographical and Genealogical History of Chester Co. pub. 1881 J.S. Futhey & G. Cope History of Ch. Co. with Genealogies & Biographical Sketches.

ChCoMM (or CCMM) – Index to (PA) Quaker Records of Chester Monthly Meeting, est. 1681, Delaware (formerly Chester) Co.

HHIG&PM – Historic Homes and Institutions and Genealogical and Personal Memoirs of Chester and Delaware Co., PA., Vol. I. C. Cope. Lewis Publishing Co., New York, NY, Chicago, IL., 1904

AWChCo. (or AWCC) – Abstracts of Wills of Chester Co., PA. 1714-1825, Vol. I thru IV, 1901. Martin, J.

1771 TTCC – Transcript Tax of the Fourteenth-Eighteenth Pence Rate for the County of Chester, Pa. 1771

OACC – Oaths of Allegiance Chester Co., Pa.: Taken Before the Justices of Peace 1777-1785. R.T. and M.C. Williams. 1974

BQ – Two Hundred Fifty Years of Quakerism at Birmingham, 1690-1940, Birmingham Friends, West Chester, Pa.1940

OC/ChCo. – Enterys of the Orphan Court of Chester Co., PA, 1716-1734. D.B. Lapp. 1973

WDCC – A Register of Damages Sustained by the Inhabitants of Chester Co., PA by the Troops and Adherents of the King of Great Brittain During the American Revolution.

~~Del Will Ex~~
~~Will Index~~
~~Indx [Wills; Del Index to Wills of Del. Co~~.

H/DE. Co. Hist. of Del. Co II 35–

IW/DC Index of Wills, Del. Co.

AW/D Co. Abstracts of Wills of Del Co.

Vernon Family Bibliography

FGH — Friends [illegible] Haynes

Cont. [illegible] — [illegible] reference.

FlCR Rec. — Fall Creek Burying Grounds of Friends Fall Creek Meeting - ABDWR Records, Madison Co.,IN

GS-IN — Gravestones, Maplewood Cemetery, Anderson, IN

AVH — Angeline Vernon Hollis, gr.dau. of Simeon W. Vernon

VFK — Family First Hand Knowledge

RVF — Genealogy of the Vernon Family--A record to 1917 of the the Descendants of Robert Vernon, Pub.1917 by the family of Edward P. Vernon, Pendleton, Ind.

AbR-In. — Abstracts of the Records of the Society of Friends in Indiana, Edited by Willard Heiss, 1962

[illegible] — Index to Quaker Meeting Records [illegible] William Wade Hinshaw

GBF — Genealogy of the Bailey Family, Cope.

GHChCo
or GHCC — Biographical and Genealogical History of Chester Co. pub. 18[illegible] J.S. Futhey & G. Cope History of Ch. Co. with Genealogical & Biographical Sketches.

ChCoMM
or CCMM — Index to (MM) Quaker Records of Chester Monthly Meeting, est. 1681, Delaware (formerly Chester) Co. PA

HMChDe — Historic Homes and Institutions and Genealogical and Personal Memoirs of Chester and Delaware Co. PA Vol. I, G. Cope, Lewis Publishing Co., New York, & Chicago, Ill., 1904

AWChCo,
or AWCC — Abstracts of Wills of Chester Co. PA 17[illegible] Wills through 17[illegible] Martin, J.

TCTL 17[illegible] — Transcript List of the Fourteenth-Eighteenth Penny Rate for the County of Chester, Pa. 17[illegible]

[illegible] — [illegible] Miscellaneous Chester Co., Pa. [illegible] and Justices of Peace 17[illegible] [illegible] Volunteers 1776

[illegible] — The Three Hundred Fifty Years of Quakerism at Birmingham, 1690-1990, Birmingham Friends, West Chester, Pa. 1990

OCChCo — Orders of the Orphans Court of Chester Co., PA, 17[illegible] J.S. Lapp, 1973

SDCC — A Register of Damages Sustained by the Inhabitants of Chester Co., PA by the British and Adherents to the King of Great Britain during the American Revolution.

H/DE Co. Hist. of Del. Co. III

Madison Co, IN Index of Names of Persons + of Firms Jan. 1988

Many PARSON, VERNON ref.

BIBLIOGRAPHY **1493182**

SYMBOLS FOR VOLUMES INDEXED

	A	Madison County, Indiana, Atlas & Directory. Including Directory of Freeholders and Official Register of the County, compiled by the American Atlas Co., Cleveland, 1901
977.202 An23br	**B**	Brandon, Rodney H. Who is Who in Anderson, drawings by Will B. Carson, biographical sketches by Rodney H. Brandon. 1908
977.202 L29c	C	Cascadden, Edith V. History of Lapel and Fishersburg, 1938
977.201 M21fo	**F**	Forkner, John L. History of Madison County, Indiana, a narrative account of its historical progress, its people and its principal interests. 2V. Lewis, 1914
	Fd	Forkner, John L., Diary of events of the year. 1918-1922
977.201 M21fo	**Fh**	Forkner, John L. and Dyson, B. H. Historical sketches and reminiscences of Madison County, Indiana...1897
	H	Harden, Samuel, comp. History of Madison County, Indiana, 1820-1874. Markleville, 1874
	Hi	History of Madison County, Indiana, with illustrations and biographical sketches of some of its prominent men and pioneers...Chic., 1880
	HP	Harden, Samuel, comp. Pioneer. Greenfield, Indiana, 1895
	N	Netterville, James S., ed. Centennial history of Madison County, Indiana; an account of one hundred years of progress, 1823-1923. 2V. 1925
	P	Portrait and biographical record of Madison and Hamilton Counties, Indiana, containing biographical citizens...Biog. Pub. Co., 1893

ABBREVIATIONS

b. - born

d. - died

m. - married

w. - wife of

Source Bibliography - Vernon

1. Pierre E. Haynes--a deceased uncle who did extensive research on all lines in my family.

2. Cemetaries in Madison Co.--Fall Creek Township Friends Burial Ground (Pendalton,IN) and Maplewood Cmty. (Anderson,IN)

3. Madison Co.Land Records...(Madison Co. records have been destroyed by fire and flood...absolutely nothing there to help us. Parts of Fall Creek Friends MM survive--most also destroyed by fire.

4. Cns. PA: 1790, 1800, 1810, 1820, 1830, 1840
   OH: 1800-10 tax list; 1820; 1830
   IN: 1820; 1830; 1840
   VA: 1810; 1820;1830

5. Some Descendants of Thomas, Randall and Robert Vernon; original Manuscript of research done by Greta Vernon Davis Ramsay, located in the Chester Co. Historical Society, West Chester PA.

6. Vernon Vignettes: (all issues) publ.by the Vernon Family Association 1979-1985; contains Greta Vernon Davis Ramsay's with more recent additions.

7. Cope Collection at Pennsylvania Historical Society--deeds and land entries, orphan's court records, etc. Also other references in PA Hist.Soc. library with no luck.

8. Delaware Co. Historical Soc. library: St. Martin's Church Marcus Hook History Chester Co. and Its People,

   Abstracts of minutes of Chester Co. Quaker MMs: include those from Philad.MM; Phila. So.Dist; Phila. No.Dist; Goshen; Concord; New Garden; Darby; Kennett; Chester; Branford; Uwchlen. Is that all of them?

10. Abstracts of records of the Society of Friends of IN, Hinshaw--all over Indiana, including a few from Fall Creek MM.

11. Genealogy of the Vernon Family - a record to 1912 of the Descendants of Aaron Vernon, pub. 1911; by Noah Vernon and the family of Edward P. Vernon, Pendalton, IN. (Madison Co.IN) These Vernons were neighbors of Lewis and Margaret, but no-one knows what the relationship was, if any.

In addition to all of this--extensive searching in OH; and a little in VA.

Source Bibiliography - Parsons

1. Abstracts of Minutes of Chester Co.
2. Historic Homes and Institutions and Genealogical and Personal Memoirs of Chester and Delaware Co.PA, Vol.I, II, C. Cope.

Revd. March 1988 —

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

1. Cope, C., *Historic Homes and Institutions and Genealogical and Personal Memoirs of Chester and Delaware Co., PA*, Vol. I, II, Lewis Publishing Co., New York, NY, Chicago, IL, 1904

2. Martin, J., *Abstracts of Wills of Chester Co., PA, 1714-1825*, Vol. I thru IV, 1901

3. *Transcript Tax of the Fourteenth-Eighteenth Pence Rate for the County of Chester, PA, 1771*

4. Williams, R. T. and M. C., *Oaths of Allegiance Chester Co., PA: Taken Before the Justices of Peace 1777-1785*, 1974

5. *Two Hundred Fifty Years of Quakerism at Birmingham, 1690-1940*, Birmingham Friends, West Chester, PA, 1940

6. Thomson, W. W., *Chester Co. and Its People*, Union History Co., Chicago, IL, New York, NY, 1898

7. Lapp, D. B., *Enterys of the Orphan Court of Chester Co., PA, 1716-1734*, 1973

8. *A Register of Damages Sustained by the Inhabitants of Chester Co., PA by the Troops and Adherents of the King of Great Brittain During the American Revolution*

9. MacElree, W. W., *Around the Boundaries of Chester Co., PA*, West Chester, PA, 1934

10. Heathcote, C. W., Sr., *A History of Chester Co., PA*, National Historical Association, Inc., Harrisburg, PA, 1932

11. Wiley, S. T., *Biographical and Portrait Cyclopedia of Chester Co., PA*, Gresham Publishing Co., Philadelphia, PA, Richmond, IN, Chicago, IL, 1893

12. Floyd, E. A., *Village Record or Chester and Delaware Federalist*, West Chester, PA, 1966

13. James, A. E., *A History of East Bradford Twp., Chester Co., PA*, Chester Co. Historical Society, West Chester, PA, 1971

14. James, A. E., *A History of Birmingham Twp., Chester Co., PA*, Chester Co. Historical Society, West Chester,

PA, 1971

15. DAR, Bible Records, 1965

16. History of Madison Co., IN with Illustrations and Biographical Sketches of Some of Its Prominent Men and Pioneers, 1880

Rcvd. 4-19-88

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography Vernon-PA

17. Records of the Courts of Chester Co., PA, 1681-1697, Patterson & White Co.

18. Chester Co. (PA) Collections, Vol. I, II, Anderson & Darlington, West Chester, PA

19. Lapp, D. B. and Dunlap, F. B., Records of Orphans Court for Chester Co. PA, 1716-1761, Vol. I, II, III, IV Danboro, PA, 1975

20. Chester Co. Church Records

21. Thomson, W. W., Chester Co. (PA) and It's People, The Union History Co., Chicago, IL, New York, NY, 1898

22. Floyd, E.A., " Village Record" or "Chester and Delaware Federalist", Westchester, PA, 1818-1824, 1966

23. Futhey, J. S. and Cope, G., History of Chester Co., PA with Genealogies and Biographical Sketches, J. B. Lippincott & Co., Philadelphia, PA, 1881

24. Chester Co. Newspaper Records

25. Chester Co. Cemetery Records

26. Bulletins of the Chester Co. Historical Society, 1898-1936

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography Vernon PA

27. Smith, G., History of Delaware Co., IN, Henry B. Ashmead, Philadelphia, PA, 1862

28. Palmer, C., A History of Delaware Co., PA, Vol. I, II, National Historical Association, Inc., Harrisburg, PA, 1932

29. Williams, R. T. and M. C., Index of Wills and Administrations Records of Delaware Co., PA, 1789-1850, 1974

30. Wiley, S. T., Biographical and Historical Cyclopedia of Delaware Co., PA, Gresham Publishing Co., Richmond, IN and New York, NY, 1894

31. Abstract of Wills of Delaware Co., PA, 1789-1835

32. Jordon, J. W., A History of Delaware Co., Pa and It's People, Vol. I, II, III, Lewis Historical Publishing Co., New York, NY, 1914

33. Delaware Co., PA Probate Records 1789-1805

34. Carter, J. L., Edgmont, The Story of a Township, KNA Press, Inc., Kennett Square, PA, 1976

35. Ashmead, H. G., History of Delaware Co., PA

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography Vernon.OH

39. Mollie O. Mayhew's Book: A Record of Deaths, Marriages and Births, Jackson Co., OH

40. Hixon, M. J., Soldier's Buried in Jackson Co., OH, 1983

41. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Scioto Twp., Jackson Co., OH

42. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Washington Twp., Jackson Co., OH

43. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Milton Twp., Jackson Co., OH

44. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Madison Twp., Jackson Co., OH

45. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Licking Twp., Jackson Co., OH

46. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Liberty Twp., Jackson C., OH

47. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Jefferson Twp., Jackson Co., OH

48. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Jackson Twp., Jackson Co., OH

49. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Hamilton Twp., Jackson Co., OH

50. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Franklin Twp., Jackson Co., OH

51. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Coat Twp., Jackson Co., OH

52. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Bloomfield Twp., Jackson Co., OH

53. Hixon, M. J. and F. W., Cemetery Inscriptions of Jackson Co., OH, Vol. I, II, Gateway Press, Inc., Baltimore, MD, 1982

54. Hixon, F. and M. J., Annals of Jackson Co., OH

55. History of Jackson Co., OH

56. Davis, D. T., Early History of Horeb Church, 1938

57. DAR, Early Marriage Bonds of OH: Jackson Co., OH

58. Ingles, W. B., Symmes Creek...including Jackson Gallia and Lawrence Co., OH, Franklin Printing Co., Zanesville, OH, 1976

Indiana Biographical Index:

59. Blanchard, C., Counties of Howard and Tipton, IN, F. A. Battey & Co., Chicago, IL, 1883

60. Pictorial and Historical Memoirs of Indianapolis and Marion Co., IN, Goodspeed Bros., Chicago, IL, 1893

61. Powell, J. H., History of Cass Co., IN, Vol. I, II, Lewis Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, New York, NY, 1913

62. Shinn, B. G., Biographical Memoirs of Blackford Co., IN, Bowen Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, 1900

63. Banta, R. E., Indiana Authors and Their Books, 1816-1916, Wabash College, Crawfordsville, IN, 1949

64. Deahl, A., A 20th Century History and Biographical Records of Elkhart Co., IN, Vol.. I, II, Lewis Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, New York, NY

65. Cline & McHaffie, The People's Guide: A Business, Political and Religious Directory of Hamilton Co., IN, Indianapolis Printing and Publishing House, Indianapolis, IN, 1874

66. History of Elkhart Co., IN, Chas. C. Chapman & Co., Chicago, IL, 1881

67. Chadwich, E. H., Chadwick's History of Shelby Co., IN, Vol. I, II, B. F. Bowen & Co., Indianapolis, IN, 1909

68. Weaver, A. E., Standard History of Elkhart Co., IN, American Historical Society, Chicago, IL, New York, NY< 1916

69. Atlas Plat Book of Hamilton Co., IN, Enterprise Printing and Publishing Co., Noblesville, IN, 1922

70. Kingman Bros., Combination Atlas Map of Cass Co., IN, 1878

Ohio Surname File:

71. Middletown, E. P., History of Champaign Co., OH, Vol. I, II, B. F. Bowen & Co., Inc., Indianapolis, IN, 1917

72. Williams, D. W., A History of Jackson Co., OH, 1900 (microfilm)

73. History of Allen Co., OH, Warner, Beers & Co., Chicago, IL, 1885

74. Hill, N. N., Jr., History of Coshocton Co., OH: 1740-1881, A. A. Graham & Co., Newark, OH, 1881

75. History of Logan Co. and OH, O. L. Baskin & Co., Chicago, IL, 1880

76. Roll, C., OH: 150 Years of American Development, Lewis Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, New York, NY< 1931

77. History of Seneca Co., OH, Warner, Beers & Co., Chicago, IL, 1886

78. Portrait and Biographical Record of Fayette, Pickaway and Madison Co., OH, Chapman Bros., Chicago, IL, 1892

79. History of Ross and Highland Co.'s, OH, W. W. Williams, Cleveland, OH, 1880

80. History of Noble Co., OH, L. H. Watkins & Co., Chicago, IL, 1887

81. Caldwell, J. A., History of Belmont and Jefferson Co., OH, Historical Publishing Co., Wheeling, WV, 1880

82. History of Ashtabula Co., OH, Williams Bros., Philadelphia, PA, 1878

83. History of Morrow Co. and OH, O. L. Baskins & Co., Chicago, IL, 1880

84. Robertson, C., History of Morgan Co., OH, L. H. Watkins & Co., Chicago, IL, 1886

85. Mack, H., History of Columbiana Co., OH, D. W. Ensign & Co., Philadelphia, PA, 1879

86. History of Muskingum Co., OH, J. F. Everhart & Co., 1882

Also: AIS and IGI

Genealogy of the Vernon Family, 1912, by Noah Haines Vernon
Madison Co.,IN.

Vernon Vignettes, published 1979-1985 by the Vernon Family Ass'n--All issues except the four in 1973 and Dec. 1974. Contains the work of Greta Ramsay and her mother. A copy of her original manuscript is in the Chester Co. Historical Society in West Chester, PA.

Census: 1790-1830 PA
1810-1830 VA
1810-1830 OHio
1810-1830 IN

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

142. New England Library Association, *A Genealogical Handbook for New England Research*, 1982

143. Stiles, H. R., *History and Genealogy of Ancient Windsor, CT*, Case, Lockwood & Brainard Co., Hartford, CT, 1891

144. Brainard, D. F., *Descendants of William Augustus and Jane (Preffer) Brainard*, 1968

145. Field, Rev. D. D., *Genealogy of the Brainerd Family of the US*, John F. Trow, NY, 1857

146. Brainard, L. A., *Genealogy of the Brainerd-Brainard Family in America*, Vol. I, II, Hartford Press, Hartford, CT, 1908

147. Brainerd, D., *Ancestors of Thomas Chalmers Brainerd, Montreal, Canada*, 1948

148. Westover, B., *Elkton and Elkron Twp. History*, 1980

149. Woods, W. V., *History of Hanover Twp., Columbiana Co., OH, 1804-1908*, Review Publishing Co., Alliance, OH, 1908

150. DAR, *Marriage Records of Columbiana Co., OH, Bk 3, 1-Jan-1835 to 31-Dec-1848*

151. *An Historical Sketch of the Old Village of New Lisbon, OH*, J. J. Bennett, Lisbon, OH, 1903

152. Duty, M. K., *Historical Sketch of Columbiana Co, OH*

153. Columbiana Co. Chp. OH Genealogical Society, *Columbiana Co., OH Cemetery Location Maps*, 1986

154. Mix, G., *Combined Atlas of Columbiana Co., OH, 1841-1860*

155. Bonar, E. H., *A History of Reading Church of the Brethren Including the Sandy District of the German Baptist Brethren*, 1975

156. Bell, C. W., *Columbiana Co., OH Deed Abstracts, Vol. I, 1803-1808*, 1983

157. Bell, C. W., *Columbiana Co., OH Newspaper Abstracts, Vol. I, II, Heritage Books*, 1987

158. Bell, C. W., Columbiana Co., OH 1820 Census, 1986

159. Bell, C. W., Columbiana Co., OH: Record of Wills, Vol. 6, 1880-1883, 1984

160. Bell, C. W., Index to 1860 Census: Columbiana Co., OH, 1972

161. Barth, H. B., History of Columbiana Co., OH, Vol. I, II, Historical Publishing Co., Topeka, KS, Indianapolis, In, 1926

162. Bell, C. W., Columbiana Co., OH: Cemetery Inscriptions, Vol. 1-13, 1986

163. McCord, W. B., History of Columbiana Co., OH and Representative Citizens, Biographical Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, 1905

164. Mack, H., History of Columbiana Co., OH, D. W. Ensign & Co., Philadelphia, PA, 1879

165. Zeller, D. W., The History of Ridgefield, CT, T. Donovan, Danbury, CT, 1879

167. Nevins, A. An Historical Sketch of Ridgefield, CT, Elms, Ridgefield, CT

168. Bedini, S. A., Ridgefield in Review, Walker-Rackliff Co., New Haven, CT, 1958

169. Rockwell, G. L., History of Ridgefield, CT, Ridgefield, CT, 1927

March 1988

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

1. Cope, C., Historic Homes and Institutions and Genealogical and Personal Memoirs of Chester and Delaware Co., PA, Vol. I, II, Lewis Publishing Co., New York, NY, Chicago, IL, 1904

2. Martin, J., Abstracts of Wills of Chester Co., PA, 1714-1825, Vol. I thru IV, 1901

3. Transcript Tax of the Fourteenth-Eighteenth Pence Rate for the County of Chester, PA, 1771

4. Williams, R. T. and M. C., Oaths of Allegiance Chester Co., PA: Taken Before the Justices of Peace 1777-1785, 1974

5. Two Hundred Fifty Years of Quakerism at Birmingham, 1690-1940, Birmingham Friends, West Chester, PA, 1940

6. Thomson, W. W., Chester Co. and Its People, Union History Co., Chicago, IL, New York, NY, 1898

7. Lapp, D. B., Enterys of the Orphan Court of Chester Co., PA, 1716-1734, 1973

8. A Register of Damages Sustained by the Inhabitants of Chester Co., PA by the Troops and Adherents of the King of Great Brittain During the American Revolution

9. MacElree, W. W., Around the Boundaries of Chester Co., PA, West Chester, PA, 1934

10. Heathcote, C. W., Sr., A History of Chester Co., PA, National Historical Association, Inc., Harrisburg, PA, 1932

11. Wiley, S. T., Biographical and Portrait Cyclopedia of Chester Co., PA, Gresham Publishing Co., Philadelphia, PA, Richmond, IN, Chicago, IL, 1893

12. Floyd, E. A., Village Record or Chester and Delaware Federalist, West Chester, PA, 1966

13. James, A. E., A History of East Bradford Twp., Chester Co., PA, Chester Co. Historical Society, West Chester, PA, 1971

14. James, A. E., A History of Birmingham Twp., Chester Co., PA, Chester Co. Historical Society, West Chester,

PA, 1971

15. DAR, Bible Records, 1965
16. History of Madison Co., IN with Illustrations and Biographical Sketches of Some of Its Prominent Men and Pioneers, 1880

Revd. 4-19-88

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

17. Records of the Courts of Chester Co., PA, 1681-1697, Patterson & White Co.

18. Chester Co. (PA) Collections, Vol. I, II, Anderson & Darlington, West Chester, PA

19. Lapp, D. B. and Dunlap, F. B., Records of Orphans Court for Chester Co. PA, 1716-1761, Vol. I, II, III, IV Danboro, PA, 1975

20. Chester Co. Church Records

21. Thomson, W. W., Chester Co. (PA) and It's People, The Union History Co., Chicago, IL, New York, NY, 1898

22. Floyd, E.A., " Village Record" or "Chester and Delaware Federalist", Westchester, PA, 1818-1824, 1966

23. Futhey, J. S. and Cope, G., History of Chester Co., PA with Genealogies and Biographical Sketches, J. B. Lippincott & Co., Philadelphia, PA, 1881

24. Chester Co. Newspaper Records

25. Chester Co. Cemetery Records

26. Bulletins of the Chester Co. Historical Society, 1898-1936

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

27. Smith, G., History of Delaware Co., IN, Henry B. Ashmead, Philadelphia, PA, 1862

28. Palmer, C., A History of Delaware Co., PA, Vol. I, II, National Historical Association, Inc., Harrisburg, PA, 1932

29. Williams, R. T. and M. C., Index of Wills and Administrations Records of Delaware Co., PA, 1789-1850, 1974

30. Wiley, S. T., Biographical and Historical Cyclopedia of Delaware Co., PA, Gresham Publishing Co., Richmond, IN and New York, NY, 1894 BHC/DC

31. Abstract of Wills of Delaware Co., PA, 1789-1835

32. Jordon, J. W., A History of Delaware Co., Pa and It's People, Vol. I, II, III, Lewis Historical Publishing Co., New York, NY, 1914 H/DC

33. Delaware Co., PA Probate Records 1789-1805

34. Carter, J. L., Edgmont, The Story of a Township, KNA Press, Inc., Kennett Square, PA, 1976

35. Ashmead, H. G., History of Delaware Co., PA

Copy

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

39. Mollie O. Mayhew's Book: A Record of Deaths, Marriages and Births, Jackson Co., OH

40. Hixon, M. J., Soldier's Buried in Jackson Co., OH, 1983

41. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Scioto Twp., Jackson Co., OH

42. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Washington Twp., Jackson Co., OH

43. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Milton Twp., Jackson Co., OH

44. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Madison Twp., Jackson Co., OH

45. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Licking Twp., Jackson Co., OH

46. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Liberty Twp., Jackson C., OH

47. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Jefferson Twp., Jackson Co., OH

48. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Jackson Twp., Jackson Co., OH

49. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Hamilton Twp., Jackson Co., OH

50. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Franklin Twp., Jackson Co., OH

51. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Coat Twp., Jackson Co., OH

52. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, *Birth and Death Records for Bloomfield Twp., Jackson Co., OH*

53. Hixon, M. J. and F. W., *Cemetery Inscriptions of Jackson Co., OH*, Vol. I, II, Gateway Press, Inc., Baltimore, MD, 1982

54. Hixon, F. and M. J., *Annals of Jackson Co., OH*

55. *History of Jackson Co., OH*

56. Davis, D. T., *Early History of Horeb Church*, 1938

57. DAR, *Early Marriage Bonds of OH: Jackson Co., OH*

58. Ingles, W. B., *Symmes Creek...including Jackson Gallia and Lawrence Co., OH*, Franklin Printing Co., Zanesville, OH, 1976

Indiana Biographical Index:

59. Blanchard, C., *Counties of Howard and Tipton, IN*, F. A. Battey & Co., Chicago, IL, 1883

60. *Pictorial and Historical Memoirs of Indianapolis and Marion Co., IN*, Goodspeed Bros., Chicago, IL, 1893

61. Powell, J. H., *History of Cass Co., IN*, Vol. I, II, Lewis Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, New York, NY, 1913

62. Shinn, B. G., *Biographical Memoirs of Blackford Co., IN*, Bowen Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, 1900

63. Banta, R. E., *Indiana Authors and Their Books, 1816-1916*, Wabash College, Crawfordsville, IN, 1949

64. Deahl, A., *A 20th Century History and Biographical Records of Elkhart Co., IN*, Vol.. I, II, Lewis Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, New York, NY

65. Cline & McHaffie, *The People's Guide: A Business, Political and Religious Directory of Hamilton Co., IN*, Indianapolis Printing and Publishing House, Indianapolis, IN, 1874

66. *History of Elkhart Co., IN*, Chas. C. Chapman & Co., Chicago, IL, 1881

67. Chadwich, E. H., *Chadwick's History of Shelby Co., IN*, Vol. I, II, B. F. Bowen & Co., Indianapolis, IN, 1909

52. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, *Birth and Death Records for Bloomfield Twp., Jackson Co., OH*

(53) Mason, M. T. and F. W., *Cemetery Inscriptions of Jackson Co., OH*, Vol. I, II, Gateway Press, Inc., Baltimore, MD, 1982

54. Mason, F. and M. J., *Annals of Jackson Co., OH*

55. *History of Jackson Co., OH*

56. Davis, D. T., *Early History of Horeb Church*, 1938

(57) DAR, *Early Marriage Bonds of OH; Jackson Co., OH*

58. Ingles, W. E., *Symmes Creek...Including Jackson Gallia and Lawrence Co., OH*, Franklin Printing Co., Zanesville, OH, 1976

Indiana Biographical Index

59. Blanchard, C., *Counties of Howard and Tipton, IN*, F. A. Battey & Co., Chicago, IL, 1883

60. *Pictorial and Biographical Memoirs of Indianapolis and Marion Co., IN*, Goodspeed Bros., Chicago, IL, 1893

61. Powell, J. H., *History of Cass Co., IN*, Vol. I, II, Lewis Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, New York, NY, 1913

62. Shinn, B. G., *Biographical Memoirs of Blackford Co., IN*, Bowen Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, 1900

63. Banta, R. E., *Indiana Authors and Their Books, 1816-1916*, Wabash College, Crawfordsville, IN, 1949

64. Deahl, A., *A 20th Century History and Biographical Records of Elkhart Co., IN*, Vol. I, II, Lewis Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, New York, NY

65. Cline & McHaffie, *The People's Guide: A Business, Political and Religious Directory of Hamilton Co., IN*, Indianapolis Printing and Publishing House, Indianapolis, IN, 1874

66. *History of Elkhart Co., IN*, Chas. C. Chapman & Co., Chicago, IL, 1881

67. Chadwick, E. H., *Chadwick's History of Shelby Co., IN*, Vol. I, II, B. F. Bowen & Co., Indianapolis, IN, 1909

68. Weaver, A. E., Standard History of Elkhart Co., IN, American Historical Society, Chicago, IL, New York, NY< 1916

69. Atlas Plat Book of Hamilton Co., IN, Enterprise Printing and Publishing Co., Noblesville, IN, 1922

70. Kingman Bros., Combination Atlas Map of Cass Co., IN, 1878

Ohio Surname File:

71. Middletown, E. P., History of Champaign Co., OH, Vol. I, II, B. F. Bowen & Co., Inc., Indianapolis, IN, 1917

72. Williams, D. W., A History of Jackson Co., OH, 1900 (microfilm)

73. History of Allen Co., OH, Warner, Beers & Co., Chicago, IL, 1885

74. Hill, N. N., Jr., History of Coshocton Co., OH: 1740-1881, A. A. Graham & Co., Newark, OH, 1881

75. History of Logan Co. and OH, O. L. Baskin & Co., Chicago, IL, 1880

76. Roll, C., OH: 150 Years of American Development, Lewis Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, New York, NY< 1931

77. History of Seneca Co., OH, Warner, Beers & Co., Chicago, IL, 1886

78. Portrait and Biographical Record of Fayette, Pickaway and Madison Co., OH, Chapman Bros., Chicago, IL, 1892

79. History of Ross and Highland Co.'s, OH, W. W. Williams, Cleveland, OH, 1880

80. History of Noble Co., OH, L. H. Watkins & Co., Chicago, IL, 1887

81. Caldwell, J. A., History of Belmont and Jefferson Co., OH, Historical Publishing Co., Wheeling, WV, 1880

82. History of Ashtabula Co., OH, Williams Bros., Philadelphia, PA, 1878

83. History of Morrow Co. and OH, O. L. Baskins & Co., Chicago, IL, 1880

84. Robertson, C., History of Morgan Co., OH, L. H. Watkins & Co., Chicago, IL, 1886

85. Mack, H., History of Columbiana Co., OH, D. W. Ensign & Co., Philadelphia, PA, 1879

86. History of Muskingum Co., OH, J. F. Everhart & Co., 1882

Also - AIS and IGI

Genealogy of the Vernon Family, 1912 by Noah Haines Vernon; Madison Co., IN.

Vernon Vignettes; published by the Vernon Family Ass'n, 1979-1985; all issues except the four in 1973 and Dec. 1974, which contains the work of Greta Ramsay and her mother. A copy of her original manuscript is in the Chester Co. Historical Society in West Chester, PA.

Also Census 1790-1830 PA
1810-1830 VA
1810-1830 OHio
1810-1930 IN

Report: Mch 7 1988

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

1. Cope, C., Historic Homes and Institutions and Genealogical and Personal Memoirs of Chester and Delaware Co., PA, Vol. I, II, Lewis Publishing Co., New York, NY, Chicago, IL, 1904

2. Martin, J., Abstracts of Wills of Chester Co., PA, 1714-1825, Vol. I thru IV, 1901

3. Transcript Tax of the Fourteenth-Eighteenth Pence Rate for the County of Chester, PA, 1771

4. Williams, R. T. and M. C., Oaths of Allegiance Chester Co., PA: Taken Before the Justices of Peace 1777-1785, 1974

5. Two Hundred Fifty Years of Quakerism at Birmingham, 1690-1940, Birmingham Friends, West Chester, PA, 1940

6. Thomson, W. W., Chester Co. and Its People, Union History Co., Chicago, IL, New York, NY, 1898

7. Lapp, D. B., Enterys of the Orphan Court of Chester Co., PA, 1716-1734, 1973

8. A Register of Damages Sustained by the Inhabitants of Chester Co., PA by the Troops and Adherents of the King of Great Brittain During the American Revolution

9. MacElree, W. W., Around the Boundaries of Chester Co., PA, West Chester, PA, 1934

10. Heathcote, C. W., Sr., A History of Chester Co., PA, National Historical Association, Inc., Harrisburg, PA, 1932

11. Wiley, S. T., Biographical and Portrait Cyclopedia of Chester Co., PA, Gresham Publishing Co., Philadelphia, PA, Richmond, IN, Chicago, IL, 1893

12. Floyd, E. A., Village Record or Chester and Delaware Federalist, West Chester, PA, 1966

13. James, A. E., A History of East Bradford Twp., Chester Co., PA, Chester Co. Historical Society, West Chester, PA, 1971

14. James, A. E., A History of Birmingham Twp., Chester Co., PA, Chester Co. Historical Society, West Chester,

PA, 1971

15. DAR, Bible Records, 1965
16. History of Madison Co., IN with Illustrations and Biographical Sketches of Some of Its Prominent Men and Pioneers, 1880

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

17. Records of the Courts of Chester Co., PA, 1681-1697, Patterson & White Co.

18. Chester Co. (PA) Collections, Vol. I, II, Anderson & Darlington, West Chester, PA

19. Lapp, D. B. and Dunlap, F. B., Records of Orphans Court for Chester Co. PA, 1716-1761, Vol. I, II, III, Danboro, PA, 1975

20. Chester Co. Church Records

21. Thomson, W. W., Chester Co. (PA) and It's People, The Union History Co., Chicago, IL, New York, NY, 1898

22. Floyd, E.A., " Village Record" or "Chester and Delaware Federalist", Westchester, PA, 1818-1824, 1966

23. Futhey, J. S. and Cope, G., History of Chester Co., PA with Genealogies and Biographical Sketches, J. B. Lippincott & Co., Philadelphia, PA, 1881

24. Chester Co. Newspaper Records

25. Chester Co. Cemetery Records

26. Bulletins of the Chester Co. Historical Society, 1898-1936

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

27. Smith, G., History of Delaware Co., IN, Henry B. Ashmead, Philadelphia, PA, 1862

28. Palmer, C., A History of Delaware Co., PA, Vol. I, II, National Historical Association, Inc., Harrisburg, PA, 1932

29. Williams, R. T. and M. C., Index of Wills and Administrations Records of Delaware Co., PA, 1789-1850, 1974

30. Wiley, S. T., Biographical and Historical Cyclopedia of Delaware Co., PA, Gresham Publishing Co., Richmond, IN and New York, NY, 1894

31. Abstract of Wills of Delaware Co., PA, 1789-1835

32. Jordon, J. W., A History of Delaware Co., Pa and It's People, Vol. I, II, III, Lewis Historical Publishing Co., New York, NY, 1914

33. Delaware Co., PA Probate Records 1789-1805

34. Carter, J. L., Edgmont, The Story of a Township, KNA Press, Inc., Kennett Square, PA, 1976

35. Ashmead, H. G., History of Delaware Co., PA

39. Mollie O. Mayhew's Book: A Record of Deaths, Marriages and Births, Jackson Co., OH

40. Hixon, M. J., Soldier's Buried in Jackson Co., OH, 1983

41. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Scioto Twp., Jackson Co., OH

42. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Washington Twp., Jackson Co., OH

43. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Milton Twp., Jackson Co., OH

44. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Madison Twp., Jackson Co., OH

45. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Licking Twp., Jackson Co., OH

46. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Liberty Twp., Jackson C., OH

47. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Jefferson Twp., Jackson Co., OH

48. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Jackson Twp., Jackson Co., OH

49. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Hamilton Twp., Jackson Co., OH

50. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Franklin Twp., Jackson Co., OH

51. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, Birth and Death Records for Coat Twp., Jackson Co., OH

52. Jackson Co. Chapter of the OH Genealogical Society, *Birth and Death Records for Bloomfield Twp., Jackson Co., OH*

53. Hixon, M. J. and F. W., *Cemetery Inscriptions of Jackson Co., OH*, Vol. I, II, Gateway Press, Inc., Baltimore, MD, 1982

54. Hixon, F. and M. J., *Annals of Jackson Co., OH*

55. *History of Jackson Co., OH*

56. Davis, D. T., *Early History of Horeb Church*, 1938

57. DAR, *Early Marriage Bonds of OH: Jackson Co., OH*

58. Ingles, W. B., *Symmes Creek...including Jackson Gallia and Lawrence Co., OH*, Franklin Printing Co., Zanesville, OH, 1976

Indiana Biographical Index:

59. Blanchard, C., *Counties of Howard and Tipton, IN*, F. A. Battey & Co., Chicago, IL, 1883

60. *Pictorial and Historical Memoirs of Indianapolis and Marion Co., IN*, Goodspeed Bros., Chicago, IL, 1893

61. Powell, J. H., *History of Cass Co., IN*, Vol. I, II, Lewis Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, New York, NY, 1913

62. Shinn, B. G., *Biographical Memoirs of Blackford Co., IN*, Bowen Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, 1900

63. Banta, R. E., *Indiana Authors and Their Books, 1816-1916*, Wabash College, Crawfordsville, IN, 1949

64. Deahl, A., *A 20th Century History and Biographical Records of Elkhart Co., IN*, Vol.. I, II, Lewis Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, New York, NY

65. Cline & McHaffie, *The People's Guide: A Business, Political and Religious Directory of Hamilton Co., IN*, Indianapolis Printing and Publishing House, Indianapolis, IN, 1874

66. *History of Elkhart Co., IN*, Chas. C. Chapman & Co., Chicago, IL, 1881

67. Chadwich, E. H., *Chadwick's History of Shelby Co., IN*, Vol. I, II, B. F. Bowen & Co., Indianapolis, IN, 1909

68. Weaver, A. E., Standard History of Elkhart Co., IN, American Historical Society, Chicago, IL, New York, NY< 1916

69. Atlas Plat Book of Hamilton Co., IN, Enterprise Printing and Publishing Co., Noblesville, IN, 1922

70. Kingman Bros., Combination Atlas Map of Cass Co., IN, 1878

Ohio Surname File:

71. Middletown, E. P., History of Champaign Co., OH, Vol. I, II, B. F. Bowen & Co., Inc., Indianapolis, IN, 1917

72. Williams, D. W., A History of Jackson Co., OH, 1900 (microfilm)

73. History of Allen Co., OH, Warner, Beers & Co., Chicago, IL, 1885

74. Hill, N. N., Jr., History of Coshocton Co., OH: 1740-1881, A. A. Graham & Co., Newark, OH, 1881

75. History of Logan Co. and OH, O. L. Baskin & Co., Chicago, IL, 1880

76. Roll, C., OH: 150 Years of American Development, Lewis Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, New York, NY< 1931

77. History of Seneca Co., OH, Warner, Beers & Co., Chicago, IL, 1886

78. Portrait and Biographical Record of Fayette, Pickaway and Madison Co., OH, Chapman Bros., Chicago, IL, 1892

79. History of Ross and Highland Co.'s, OH, W. W. Williams, Cleveland, OH, 1880

80. History of Noble Co., OH, L. H. Watkins & Co., Chicago, IL, 1887

81. Caldwell, J. A., History of Belmont and Jefferson Co., OH, Historical Publishing Co., Wheeling, WV, 1880

82. History of Ashtabula Co., OH, Williams Bros., Philadelphia, PA, 1878

83. History of Morrow Co. and OH, O. L. Baskins & Co., Chicago, IL, 1880

84. Robertson, C., History of Morgan Co., OH, L. H. Watkins & Co., Chicago, IL, 1886

85. Mack, H., History of Columbiana Co., OH, D. W. Ensign & Co., Philadelphia, PA, 1879

86. History of Muskingum Co., OH, J. F. Everhart & Co., 1882

87. Griffin, P. P., Day Cemetery, New London Twp., Huron Co., OH

88. Fedorchak, C. F., Minute Book of Greenfield Twp., Trustees, Huron Co., OH, 1828-1864

89. Cherry, M. L., Grave Stones of Huron Co., OH by Twp., Vol. 1-4, (Marian: Be careful, Found many obvious Typos: leads me to wonder how accurate the book is.)

90. Wright, A., Pioneer's Progress: The First 25 Years of Lyme Twp., and Strongs Ridge, 1972

91. Timman, H. R., Newspaper Abstracts: Huron Co., OH, 1822-1835

92. Weeks, Dr. F. E., History of Wakeman Twp., Huron Co., OH

93. Timman, H. R., Volume A., Huron Co. Wills to 1852, 1960

94. Gallup, C. H., History of Norwalk Twp., Huron Co., OH, 1879

95. Williams, W. W., History of the Fire Lands Comprising Huron and Eire Co.'s, Leader Printing Co., Cleveland, OH, 1879

96. Mittower, B., The World Grows Smaller: The Second 25 Years of Lyme Twp., and Strongs Ridge, OH, 1972

97. Baughman, A. J., History of Huron Co., OH, Vol. I, II, S. J. CLarke Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, 1909

98. Picturesque Huron or Huron Co., OH, Laning Printing Co., Norwalk, OH, 1896

99. Jacobs, T. R., Lyme Grange Cemetery (Huron Co., OH)

100. Robbins, I. E., Olena and Hull Cemeteries, Peru-Olena Rd., Bronson Twp., Huron Co., OH, 1985

101. Laylin, C. D., Norwalk in the Nineties, OH Historical Society, 1970

102. Norwalk Sesquicentennial, 1967

103. Timman, H. R., Just Like Old Times, Larry's Printing, Norwalk, OH, 1982

104. Chadwick, G. H., The "Old Times" Corner, 1932

105. The Greene Co. Directory, Trowbridge & Craigie, Catskill, NY, 1982

106. Barber, G. A., Index of Wills of Greene Co., NY, 1803-1875

107. Atkinson, O., Not Only Ours: A Story of Greene Co., NY, Hope Farm Press, Cornwallville, NY, 1974

108. Dear Old Greene Co., Catskill, NY, 1915

109. De Lisser, R. L., Picturesque Catskills, Picturesque Publishing Co., Northampton, MA, 1894

110. Woodworth, O. N., East Kill Valley Genealogy, Catskill, NY, 1964

111. Vedder, J. V. V., History of Greene Co., NY, 1651-1800

112. History of Greene Co., NY, J. B. Beers & Co., New York, NY, 1884

114. Miller, D. P., Historical Notes: The Barr, Bisbin, Brown, McTeer, Miller, Moorhead, Osborn Families Extending Over Nine Generations, 1730-1964

115. Blakely, J., An Osburn Family, 1750-1970, Little Falls, MN, 1972

116. Malcom, E. B., The Osborns ...with Allied Lines, Alpine Press, Milwaukee, OR, 1984

117. The Pedigree of Frank Chew Osbourn and of Virginia Claire, His Wife, 1915

118. Woodruff, G. C., A Genealogical Register of the Inhabitants of the Town of Litchfield, CT, Hartford Press, Litchfield, CT, 1900

119. Jacobus, History and Genealogy of the Families of Old Fairfield, Fairfield, CT, 1932

120. Barbour's Collection of CT Vital Records, (Index, on microfilm)

121. Talcott, J. L., Families of Early Guilford, Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., Baltimore, MD, 1984

122. Barbour, L. B., Families of Early Hartford, CT, Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., Baltimore, MD, 1977

123. Commemorative Biographical Records of Hartford Co., CT, J. H. Beers & Co., Chicago, IL, 1901

124. DAR, Family Records Collected in Commemoration of the 300 Anniversary of the Settlement of CT, Tuttle, Morehouse & Taylor Co., New Haven, CT, 1935

125. Jackson, R. V., Early American Series: CT, 1600, 1789, 1791. 1799, Accelerated Indexing System Inc., Bountiful, UT, 1981

126. Jackson, R. V., Early American Series: NY, 1600, 1789, 1891. 1799, Accelerated Indexing System, Inc., Bountiful, UT, 1981

127. Rosenberry, L. L. M., Migrations from CT after 1800, Yale University Press, New Haven, CT, 1936

128. Osborn, Col. N. G., Men of Mark in CT, Vol. 1 thru 5, William R. Goodspeed, Hartford, CT, 1910

129. *Genealogical and Biographical Records of American Families, Representative Citizens: CT*, Vol. 1-31, States Historical Co., Inc., Hartford, CT, 1948

130. *Encyclopedia of CT Biography*, Vol. 1-12, American Historical Society, Inc., New York, NY, Chicago, IL

131. Manwaring, C. W., *A Digest of Early CT Probate Records*, Vol. I, II, III, R. S. Peck & Co., Hartford, CT, 1906

132. Hurd, D. H., *History of Fairfield Co., CT*, J. W. Lewis & Co., Philadelphia, PA, 1881

133. Stamford Genealogical Society, Inc., *Genealogical Resources of Southwestern Fairfield Co., CT*, 1959

134. Wilson, L. W., *History of Fairfield Co., CT*, Vol. I, II, III, S. J. Clarke Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, Hartford, CT, 1929

135. Volkel, L. M., *An Index to the 1800 Federal Census of Fairfield and Hartford Co., CT*, 1968

136. *Commemorative Biographical Record of Fairfield, CT*, J. H. Beers & Co., Chicago, IL, 1899

137. *Records of the Probate Court of Westmoreland in the County of Litchfield, in the Colony of CT*

138. *Biographical Review: The Leading Citizens of Litchfield Co., CT*, Biographical Review Publishing Co., Boston, MA, 1896

139. *Litchfield Co., CT: Centennial Celebration*, Edwin Hunt, Hartford, CT, 1851

140. Kilbourn, D. C., *The Bench and Bar of Litchfield Co., CT, 1709-1909*, Litchfield, CT, 1909

141. Kilbourn, P. K., *Biographical History of the Co. of Litchfield, CT*, Clark, Austin & Co., New York, NY, 1851

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

142. New England Library Association, A Genealogical Handbook for New England Research, 1982

143. Stiles, H. R., History and Genealogy of Ancient Windsor, CT, Case, Lockwood & Brainard Co., Hartford, CT, 1891

144. Brainard, D. F., Descendants of William Augustus and Jane (Preffer) Brainard, 1968

145. Field, Rev. D. D., Genealogy of the Brainerd Family of the US, John F. Trow, NY, 1857

146. Brainard, L. A., Genealogy of the Brainerd-Brainard Family in America, Vol. I, II, Hartford Press, Hartford, CT, 1908

147. Brainerd, D., Ancestors of Thomas Chalmers Brainerd, Montreal, Canada, 1948

148. Westover, B., Elkton and Elkron Twp. History, 1980

149. Woods, W. V., History of Hanover Twp., Columbiana Co., OH, 1804-1908, Review Publishing Co., Alliance, OH, 1908

150. DAR, Marriage Records of Columbiana Co., OH, Bk 3, 1-Jan-1835 to 31-Dec-1848

151. An Historical Sketch of the Old Village of New Lisbon, OH, J. J. Bennett, Lisbon, OH, 1903

152. Duty, M. K., Historical Sketch of Columbiana Co, OH

153. Columbiana Co. Chp. OH Genealogical Society, Columbiana Co., OH Cemetery Location Maps, 1986

154. Mix, G., Combined Atlas of Columbiana Co., OH, 1841-1860

155. Bonar, E. H., A History of Reading Church of the Brethren Including the Sandy District of the German Baptist Brethren, 1975

156. Bell, C. W., Columbiana Co., OH Deed Abstracts, Vol. I, 1803-1808, 1983

157. Bell, C. W., Columbiana Co., OH Newspaper Abstracts, Vol. I, II, Heritage Books, 1987

158. Bell, C. W., Columbiana Co., OH 1820 Census, 1986

159. Bell, C. W., Columbiana Co., OH: Record of Wills, Vol. 6, 1880-1883, 1984

160. Bell, C. W., Index to 1860 Census: Columbiana Co., OH, 1972

161. Barth, H. B., History of Columbiana Co., OH, Vol. I, II, Historical Publishing Co., Topeka, KS, Indianapolis, In, 1926

162. Bell, C. W., Columbiana Co., OH: Cemetery Inscriptions, Vol. 1-13, 1986

163. McCord, W. B., History of Columbiana Co., OH and Representative Citizens, Biographical Publishing Co., Chicago, IL, 1905

164. Mack, H., History of Columbiana Co., OH, D. W. Ensign & Co., Philadelphia, PA, 1879

165. Zeller, D. W., The History of Ridgefield, CT, T. Donovan, Danbury, CT, 1879

167. Nevins, A. An Historical Sketch of Ridgefield, CT, Elms, Ridgefield, CT

168. Bedini, S. A., Ridgefield in Review, Walker-Rackliff Co., New Haven, CT, 1958

169. Rockwell, G. L., History of Ridgefield, CT, Ridgefield, CT, 1927

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

170. Bulkeley, Alice T., Historic Litchfield 1721-1907, Hartford Press, Hartford, CT, 1907

171. Some Historic Sites of Litchfield Co., Litchfield Historical Society, 1933

172. Hibbard, A. G., History of the Town of Goshen, CT, Case, Lockwood, Brainard Co., 1897

173. Hibbard, A. G., Marriages in Goshen, CT, Hunterdon House, Lambertvill, NJ, 1984

174. Kilbourne, Payne K., Biographical History of the Co. of Litchfield, CT, Clark, Austin & Co., New York, NY, 1851

175. Centennial Celebration of Litchfield Co., CT, Edwin Hunt, Hartford, CT, 1851

176. Richards, Josephine E., Honor Roll of Litchfield Co., Revolutionary Soldiers, DAR, Litchfield, CT, 1912

177. Cropsey, Joyce M., DAR, Register of Revolutionary Soldiers Buried in Litchfield Co., CT, Phoenix Publishing, Canaan, NH, 1976

178. Lewis, J. W. & Co., Historic Litchfield Co., CT, J. B. Lippincott & Co., Philadelphia, PA, 1881

179. DAR, Revolutionary Soldiers of Litchfield, Sun Printing Co., Pittsfield, MA, 1912

180. Volkel, Lowell M., Index to 1800 Federal Census of Litchfield, 1969

Winkler — Frankfort, KY

Re. Gypsons\ Gibsons - Floyd Co. KY

RECORDS SEARCHED

Floyd Co., Ky. Tax Lists 1793-1840

The East Kentuckian Vol. I, #1, Floyd Co., Ky. Marriages, 1808-1875

Floyd Co., Ky. Cemeteries Vol. I

Floyd Co., Ky. Cemeteries Vol. II

Floyd Co., Ky. Cemeteries Vol. III

Floyd Co., Ky. Cemeteries Vol. IV

1810 U.S. Census of Floyd Co., Ky. by Annie Walker Burns

Pioneer People, A Story of David, Ky. by Mary A. Pineau

Annals of Floyd Co., Ky. 1800-1826 by Charles C. Wells 1983

Our Gibson family by Lewis Norten Jones & Hazel Gibson Jones

Floyd Co., Ky. Wills

Index to Order Books, County Court Floyd Co., Ky., (microfilm) Vol. E-G, 1810-1937

Floyd Co., Ky. Deeds Index Grantees Vol. E-G (microfilm)

Floyd Co., Ky. Deeds Index Grantor Vol. E-G (microfilm)

Floyd Co., Ky. Marriages Bonds & Consents 1808-1822 (microfilm)

Floyd Co., Ky. Marriage Records 1803-1829 (microfilm)

Floyd Co., Ky. Marriage Index 1810-1865 (microfilm)

Floyd Co., Ky. Deed Book E 1842-1851 (microfilm)

Floyd Co., Ky. Deed Book A 1810-1818 (microfilm)

Floyd Co., Ky. Deed Book B 1818-1825 (microfilm)

The Big Sandy Valley by Willard Rouse Jillson 1970

Jan. 25, 1990
M. C. Grohs

Search for Archibald Gibson
in Wilkes Co Pa
Hugh Ferguson - Wood Co Va -

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

16. Gibbens, Alvaro F., Wood Co. Formation, Acme Press, Morgantown, WV, 1900

17. Gibbens, Alvaro F., Historic Blennerhassett Island Home

18. A History of Washington Bottom, Wood Co., WV

19. Beckwith, Nancy S., Gleanings from Wood Co., WV, History and Traditions

20. Beckwith, Nancy S., The Story of Washington Bottom, Wood Co., WV, 1955

21. Black, Donald F., History of Wood Co., WV, Richardson Printing Corp., Marietta, OH, 1975

22. Morehead, David, A Place to Grow Quiet, 300 Years of West Virginia History, McClain Co., Parsons, WV, 1984

23. Pioneers and Early Incidents of Wood Co., WV, 1976

24. Shaw, S. C., Sketches of Wood Co., WV, George Elletson, Parkersburg, WV, 1978

25. Wood Co. History Book

26. Wood Co. Post Offices, 1982

27. Cochran, Wes, Wood Co., WV Marriages

28. Wood Co. Cemetery Inscriptions, Vol. I, II, III

29. Sams, Lena, History of Locust Valley Community, Wood Co., WV, 1930

30. Brown, Joseph Parsons, Commonwealth of Onslow: A History, Owen G. Dunn Co., New Bern, NC, 1971

31. Gwynn, Zae H., Abstracts f the Records of Onslow Co., NC: 1734-1850, Vol. I, II, 1961

32. Kammerer, Roger E., Onslow Register, 1984

33. Burns, A. W., Record of Marriages in Onslow Co., NC: Prior to 1825, 1925

34. Onslow Co. Historical Society, Heritage of Onslow Co., 1983, Hunter Publishing Co., Winston-Salem, NC, 1983

35. *Unpublished Marriage Bonds: Wilkes Co., NC*

36. Turner, Grace, *Wilkes Co., NC Will Abstracts, 1777-1910*, 1988

37. Sidden, Nancy F., *Wilkes Co. NC Marriages*, Vol. I, II

38. Sebastian, Mr. and Mrs. Samuel E. *Cemetery Records: Wilkes Co. Area, NC*

39. Sebastian, Samuel E., *Wilkes Co., NC Taxables, 1795-97, 1800-05*

40. *Millers Creek United Methodist Church*, 1984

41. Hayes, Johnson J., *The Land of Wilkes*, Heritage Printers, Inc., Charlotte, NC, 1962

42. *Wilkes Co., NC 1782 Tax List*

43. Gregory, Paul W., *Abstract of Reddies River Church Membership, 1798-1889*

44. Absher, Mrs. W. O., *Wilkes Co., NC Court Minute Abstracts*, Vol. 1-4, 1975

45. Absher, Mrs. W. O., *Land Entry Book: Wilkes Co., NC 1778-1781*

46. *Levi Absher Ledger*

47. Crouch, John, *Historical Sketches of Wilkes Co., NC*, 1902

48. Absher, Mrs. W. O., *The Heritage of Wilkes Co., 1982*, Hunter Publishing Co., Winston-Salem, NC, 1982

49. *Will Books I and II, Wilkes Co., NC: 1778-1811*

50. *Will Books III and IV, Wilkes Co., NC: 1811-1848*

51. *NC Census of Wilkes Co., 1787*

52. Absher, Mrs. W. O., *Wilkes Co., NC Taxables*, (1782-1794), Vol. I-IV, 1975

53. Absher, Mrs. W. O., *Deed Books: Wilkes Co., NC*, Vol. I-VI

= GIBSON

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

54. Fletcher, Arthur L., Ashe Co.: A History, Heritage Printers, Inc., Charlotte, NC, 1963

55. Morley, Bettye G., Unrecorded Marriages: Ashe Co., NC, (1817-1850)

56. Heritage of Ashe Co., NC, Vol. I, 1984, Hunter Publishing Co., Winston-Salem, NC, 1984

Jackson, RV Early American Series; Early NC
Vol. I, II, III Accelerated Indexing Systems Inc.
Bountiful UT 1980

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

57. Murray, N. P., Pittsylvania Co., VA 1767-1805, Hunting for Bears, Inc., Hammond, LA, 1986

58. Knorr, Catherine L., Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Pittsylvania Co., VA, 1767-1805, 1956

59. Mt. Ararat Primitive Baptist Church, Pittsylvania Co., VA

60. Hurt, Frances H., 18th Century Landmarks of Pittsylvania Co., VA, Blue Ridge Lithographic Corp., Lynchburg, VA, 1966

61. Genealogical Services, Index to the Court Order Books of Pittsylvania Co., VA, 1767-1800, 1982

62. Genealogical Services, Index to Pittsylvania Co., VA Land Entries, 1737-1770 and Index to Pittsylvania Co., VA Residents Who Filed Claims for Revolutionary Supplies, 1782, 1979

63. Chiarito, Marian D., Old Survey Book 2, 1797-1827, Pittsylvania Co., VA

64. Chiarito, M. D., Old Survey Book 1, 1746-1782, Pittsylvania Co., VA

65. Adams, Lela C., Abstracts of Pittsylvania Co., VA Wills 1767-1820, Southern Historical Press, Inc., Easley, SC, 1986

66. Clement, Maud C., History of Pittsylvania Co., VA, J. P. Bell Co., Inc., Lynchburg, VA, 1929

67. VA-NC Piedmont Genealogical Society, Cemetery Records of Pittsylvania Co., VA, Vol. I, II, 1982

68. Genealogical Services, Alphabetical Index to the Register of Deaths, Pittsylvania Co., VA, 1853-1896

69. Hughes, Thomas P., Pittsylvania Co., VA, Abstracts of Wills 1768-1800

70. Archives Division, VA State Library, Pittsylvania Co. Inventory Circuit Court, 1977

71. Dodd, Virginia A., Henry Co., VA Marriage Bonds, 1778-1849, Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., Baltimore, MD, 1976

72. VA-NC Piedmont Genealogical Society, Follow the Periwinkle: Henry Co., VA Cemetery Records, Vol. I, II, 1983

73. DAR, Marriage Register: Henry Co., VA, 1953

74. Boisseau, Mary L., Vestry Book of Camdem Parish, 1767-1820, 1986

75. Blunt, Charles P., IV, Complete Index of Abstracts of the Henry Co. Order Book 1 and 2, 1777-1782, Briarwood Publications, Richmond, VA, 1978

76. Adams, Lela C., Henry Co., VA Will Abstracts, Vol. I, II, 1777-1820

77. Adams, Lela C., Abstracts of Deed Book of Henry Co., VA 1776-1805, Vol. I, II, III, 1978

78. Adams, Lela C., 1778-1780, Tax Lists of Henry Co., VA

79. Thompson, Mrs. J. Frank, History of Bever Creek Church, 1786, Henry Co., VA, 1933

80. Edmunds, Pocahontas W., History of Halifax, Vol. I, II

81. Waldrep, George C., Halifax Co., VA Cemeteries, 1985

82. Morrison, Alfred J., Halifax Co., VA Handbook, Everett Waddey Co., Richmond, VA, 1907

83. Knorr, Catherine L., Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Halifax Co., VA, 1753-1800, 1957

84. Carrington, Wirt J., History of Halifax Co., VA, Appeals Press, Inc., Richmond, VA, 1924

85. Barbour, Dr. W. B., Halifacts, J. T. Townes Printing Co., Inc., Daville, VA, 1941

86. Chiarito, Marian D., Vestry Book of Antrim Parish, Halifax Co., VA, 1752-1817, 1983

87. Chiarito, Marian D., Will Book I, 1773-1783, Halifax Co., VA, 1984

88. Chiarito, Marian D., Plea Book I, Halifax Co., VA, 1752-1755, 1988

89. Chiarito, Marian D., List of Voters for Elections of Burgesses 1764-1769, Halifax Co., VA

90. Chiarito, Marian D., *Halifax Co., VA Deed Books 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 1759-1767*, 1986

91. Chiarito, Marian D., *Halifax Co., VA Deed Book 1, 1752-1759*, 1985

92. Chiarito, M. D., *Will Book 0, 1752-1773, Halifax Co., VA*, 1982

93. Dennis, Earle S., Marriage Bonds of Bedford Co., VA, 1755-1800, 1932

94. *Historical Sketch of Bedford Co., VA 1753-1907*

95. *Bedford Co. Bicentennial 1754-1954*

96. Whitten, Joida, *Abstracts Bedford Co., VA Will Book 2 with Inventories and Accounts, 1788-1803*, 1980

97. Whitten, Joida, *Abstracts of Bedford Co., VA Wills, Inventories and Accounts 1754-1787*, Taylor Publishing Co., Dallas, TX, 1968

98. Chilton, Ann, *Bedford Co., VA Deed Book A-1, 1754-1762*, Mountain Press, Signal Mountain, TN, 1987

99. Murray, N. R., *Bedford Co., VA 1755-1803*, Hunting for Bears, Inc., Hammond, LA, 1986

207. Johnson, Elizabeth H., *Johnson, Hicks, and Allied Families*, American Historical Society, Inc., New York, NY, 1930

208. Hicks, Thomas H., *Hicks Family*, 1960

209. *Hicks Newsletter*, 1980-1981

210. Savage, James, *Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, Vol. I, II, III, IV, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD, 1965

211. Austin, John Osborne, *One Hundred and Sixty Allied Families*, Salem Press, Salem, MA, 1893

212. Bowen, Clarence W., *History of Woodstock CT: Genealogies of Woodstock Families*, Vol. 1-8,. Tuttle, Morehouse & Taylor Co., New Haven, CT, 1943

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

190. Stout, Mildred B., John Hicks, Jr. and Caroline Fish: Their Ancestors and Descendants, 1983

191. Mayfield, Fay H., Hicks History, 1976

192. Toler, Grace C., Genealogical Record of the Descendants of Richard Book-Baptist Hicks and Allied Families

193. Seaman, Mary T., Memorial of Samuel Hicks Seaman an His Wife Hannah Richardson Husband, 1927

194. Schroeder, Gwen R., The Search for My Ancestors, Vol. I, II, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD, 1979

195. Toler, Grace C. B., English Ancestry and Miscellanea: Blood-Hicks and Allied Families, 1050-1939

196. Toler, Grace C. B., Hicks Ancestral Chart

197. Kilfoy, Helen H., Hicks-Thurber Family History, 1982

198. Carter, James M., Sawyers, Hay, Hicks and King Families, 1974

199. Hicks, Dora S., Hicks Family Tree, 1931

200. Hicks, Eugene C., Sir Ellis Hicks, Capt. John Ward..., Wilmington Printing Co., Wilmington, NC, 1982

201. Brigance, Pat H., Descendants of William C. Hicks, Printers, Inc., Maryville, TN, 1983

202. DAR, Hicks-Taylor Families, 1959

203. Novak, Lucile K., Andrew Hicks and Charles Stone Families, Goodway Graphics of MA, Inc., Burlington, MA, 1977

204. Hodge, Harriet W., Hicks (Hix) Families of Rehoboth and Swasea, MA...1640-1850, 1976

205. Woods, Gary D., Hicks, Adams, Bass, Floyd, Pattillo and Collateral Lines, Anson Jones Press, Salado, TX, 1963

206. Hicks, Viola B., Family History: Hicks-Byerley Ancestors and Descendants, 1974

262. Poucher, J. Wilson, Old Gravestones of Ulster Co., NY, Vol. I, II, 1931

263. Worden, Jean D., Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, 1981

264. Heidgred, Ruth P., Ulster Co. in the Revolution, 1977

265. Worden, Jean D., Wawarsing Reformed Dutch Church 1745-1883; New Prospect Reformed Dutch Church, 1816-1886, Bloomington Dutch Reformed Church, 1796-1859, Newburgh Circuit, Methodist Episcopal Church, 1789-1834, Rapid Service Printers, Middletown, OH, 1987

266. Worden, J. D., Paltz Reformed Dutch Church, 1817-1882, New Paltz and Plattekill Methodist Episcopalian Circuit, 1842-1867, Shokan Reformed Dutch Church, 1799-1892, Anundsen Publishing Co., Decorah, IA, 1987

267. Worden, J. D., Marbletown Reformed Dutch Church 1737-1930..., 1987

268. Worden, J. D., Katsbaan and Saugerties Reformed Church, Ulster Co., NY, 1982

269. Random Ulster Co. Will Abstracts

270. Worden, J. D., Greene Co., NY Catskill Reformed Dutch Church, 1732-1833..., 1988

271. Chadwick, George H., "Old Times" Corner, (Greene Co., NY), 1932

272. Kelley, Arthur, Settlers and Residents of Clermont and Livingston (Greene Co., NY), Vol. 1-5, 1975

273. American Ancestry, Columbia Co., NY, Vol. 1-9, Joel Munsell's Sons, Albany, NY, 1899

274. Worden, J. D., Greene Co., NY: Catskill Reformed Dutch Church, 1732-1833..., 1988

Grobis 8-17-91

SHIRLEY
Source Bibliography

246. Lamont, Belle E., Lamont-Eldredge Family Records, 1948

247. Hawes, James W., Eldred, Eldredge, C. W. Swift, Yarmouthport, MA, 1912

248. Young, Henry J., George Eldridge...and Eliza Jane His Wife: Their Ancestors and Descendants, 1982

249. Eldredge, Zoeth S., Record of Some Descendants of William Eldredge of Yarmouth, Boston, MA, 1896

250. Frost, Josephine C., Ancestor of Edward Irving Eldredge and His Wife Helen Louise Dutcher, New York, NY

251. Eldridge, Luella, Family of Clyde Mulford Eldridge and Other Descendants of William Eldred of Yarmouth, Gateway Press, Inc., Baltimore, MD, 1983

252. Eldredge-Story and Allied Families, States Historical Co., Inc., Hartford, CT, 1943

253. Sloane, Alice R., Ancestry and Descendants of Duncan Campbell Eldridge and Stephen Bowden of Scotts Co., IA, Anundsen Publishing Co., Decorah, IA, 1986

254. McAllister, Ruth B., An Eldredge Genealogy, 1966

255. Chadwich, Barbara P., Eldredge: Harwick to Haverhill, 1988

256. Eldredge, Mark, Ancestry of Marlen Eldredge, 1970

257. Old Miscellaneous Records of Duchess Co., Vol. I, II, Vassar Brothers; Institute, Poughkeepsie, NY, 1909

258. Worden, Jean D., First Reformed Church, Fishkill...Hopewell, Dutchess Co., NY, 1981

259. Poucher, J. Wilson, Old Gravestones of Dutchess Co., NY, Poughkeepsie, NY, 1924

260. Marriage Records of the Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, 1731-1899, 1971

261. Buck, Clifford, Eighteenth Century Documents of the Nine Partners Patent of Dutchess Co., NY, Gateway Press, Inc., Baltimore, MD, 1979

October 13, 2000

Dear Marian,

Apologies are in order. I'm sorry not to have answered your nice note more promptly -

yes, the two pictures are of Evan. We hadn't seen the one with the dog so we had a copy made.

I'm still searching for a better photo of Evan and also one of Eldridge. I'll send the two back now and keep on looking. It seems picture taking was not big on the list of Haynes Family activities!

In mid September, Kieran Haynes Romer was born - all 3½ lbs - to Ted and Shannon Romer - Ted is Diana's youngest son. We're keeping our fingers crossed for lots of ounces to be gained soon.

I hope this reaches you before you're off to Florida for the winter.

Love,

Pat

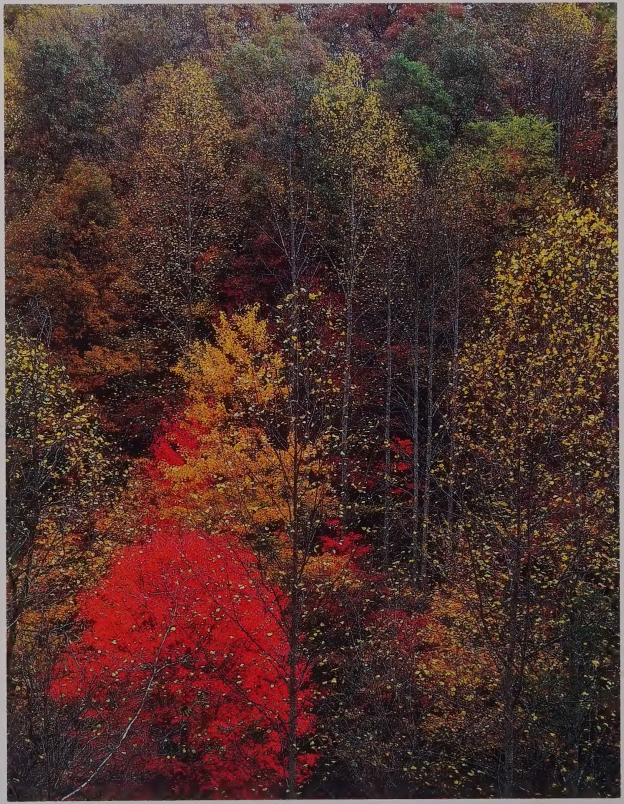
COLORFUL TREES

Newfound Gap Road, Great Smoky Mountains National Park,
Tennessee, October 1967
Eliot Porter, American, b. 1901
Dye-transfer print

THE METROPOLITAN MUSEUM OF ART
Gift of Eliot Porter, in honor of David H. McAlpin, 1979
1979.625.13

© 1986 MMA

11-08642-8



No. 101

Your kind expression of sympathy
is deeply appreciated
and gratefully acknowledged

The Reynolds
family

Evan Haynes
1914

Evan Haynes
&
"Squire" –
the Immortal
(Mary Belle's dog)

THE SHIRLEY ASSOCIATION
Betty M. Shirley 10256 Glencoe Dr. Cupertino, CA 95014

Marian Shirley
576 Circlewood DR
Venice, FL 34393

Mar 9, 1994

Dear **Marian** Shirley,

Hello! My name is Betty Shirley. For the past 15 years I have specialized in genealogy **exclusively** for the **SHIRLEY** family. I established **THE SHIRLEY ASSOCIATION** in 1978 which is funded by memberships and donations. During this time I have traveled, researching the **Shirleys** in court houses and libraries across the U.S. as well as organizing meetings and conventions for the **Shirleys.** I am also a member of the Guild of One-Name Studies in England.

An important goal in 1994 is to increase membership to The **Shirley Association** and to introduce our fine line of **SHIRLEY** goods, books, and paraphernalia to support continued expansion and costs. With this in mind, you will be pleased to know your purchases (no membership required) help promote research to preserve the **Shirley** family genealogy for future generations.

You will receive a complimentary newsletter if the enclosed **Shirley** Ancestral Query is completed and returned by April 15, 1994. I'd like to encourage you to send **Shirley** family traditions, personal stories and copies of old photographs of your **Shirley** ancestors to incorporate in future newsletters and books. Detailed branch volumes have been proposed for the near future.

We invite you to share your families favorite recipes in the **SHIRLEY FAMILY RECIPES** cookbook to be released in June 1994.

The **SHIRLEY** material offered in this mailing should not be confused with an Ohio based company who advertises books to **SHIRLEYS** and many other surnames. These books give a generic history of all families and inserts only 5 or 6 pages of specific surname family data and addresses of others with that surname. These books are of little significant genealogical value.

For each new member, ($20 per year/includes 4 newsletters), I will review and personally reply to each Ancestral Query received. This review will include a search of the Shirley Association database (resources are from birth, death and marriage records, cemetery records, wills, military records, tax records, land deeds, personal family data from people like you), Census records, the International Genealogical Index, book and periodical indexes, and Social Security Death records (when applicable). I will provide you with the names of any additional direct **SHIRLEY** ancestors on file, and attempt to connect your Shirley family with one of the thirty-five **SHIRLEY** branches. A list of these branches will be enclosed with a brief commentary about each branch.

A Shirley Convention is planned for San Jose, California in June 1994. The last convention scheduled will be the 12th NATIONAL SHIRLEY CONVENTION, June 25th, 1995 at the SHIRLEY PLANTATION near Richmond Virginia. All SHIRLEY family descendants are invited. Please write for details to the address above or read about it in the Shirley News.

Sincerely,

Betty Shirley

THE SHIRLEY ASSOCIATION

THE FAMILY OF SHIRLEY
Shirley
BELLE STARR AND HER ROOTS

…a brochure of fine Shirley goods,
books & paraphernalia celebrating the Shirley heritage
of America and of the world

Shirley Product Price List

ITEM #	DESIGNER WEAR (w/Shirley Crest)	
10000	Sweatshirt-Adult sizes: S, M, L, XL	$25.00
10001	Sweatshirt-Youth sizes: S, M, L	$25.00
10002	T-shirt-Adult sizes: XS, S, M, L, XL	$15.00
10003	T-shirt-Youth sizes: S, M, L	$15.00
10004	Shirt-Adult White, sizes: S, M, L, XL	$20.00
10005	Shirt-Adult Royal Blue, sizes: S, M, L, XL	$20.00
10006	Shirt-Adult Lt. Blue, sizes: S, M, L, XL	$20.00
10007	Shirt-Adult Tan, sizes: S, M, L, XL	$20.00
10008	Sport jacket White, sizes: S, M, L, XL	$35.00
10019	Sport jacket Royal Blue, sizes: S, M, L, XL	$35.00
10010	Sport jacket Tan, sizes: S, M, L, XL	$35.00
10011	Cap, White	$10.00
10012	Cap, Royal Blue	$10.00
10013	Cap, Tan	$10.00

ITEM #	FABRIC ASSESORIES (w/Shirley Crest)	
10100	Towel set (3 pieces) Cream	$35.00
10101	Towel set (3 pieces) Royal Blue	$35.00
10102	Tote bag, Royal Blue, 20" X 15" X 5"	$17.00
10103	Tote bag, Natural, 12" X 17" X 7"	$17.00
10104	Apron (w/bib), Royal Blue	$17.00

ITEM #	COLLECTABLES (w/Shirley Crest)	
10200	Coffee mug	$12.00
10201	Color print of Shirley crest, 5" X 7"	$10.00
10202	Color print of Shirley crest, 8" X 10"	$10.00
10203	Blazer Emblem, ladies 2 1/2" diameter	$20.00
10204	Blazer Emblem, men 3 1/2" diameter	$20.00
10205	Blazon (fabric crest) on 12" sq. cloth	$45.00
10206	Parchment scroll, Story of Shirley Heritage	$10.00

ITEM #	JEWELERY (Shirley Crest)	
10300	Necklace	$20.00
10301	Pin	$15.00

ITEM #	STATIONERY (w/Shirley Crest)	
10400	Book Mark	$ 1.50
10401	Stationery, 25 Sheets w/Envelopes & Seals	$10.00
10402	Seals (50)	$ 5.00

ITEM #	DERIVATIVE WORKS	
10500	Cookbook, Shirley Family Recipes (avail. 6/94)	$16.50
10501	Shirleys of England, 1086-1800 A.D.Pedigree chart	$ 5.00

ITEM #	VIDEOS	
10600	900th Aniversary/original Shirley estate (35 minutes)	$35.00
10601	Home video, USA Shirleys touring England (60 minutes)	$30.00

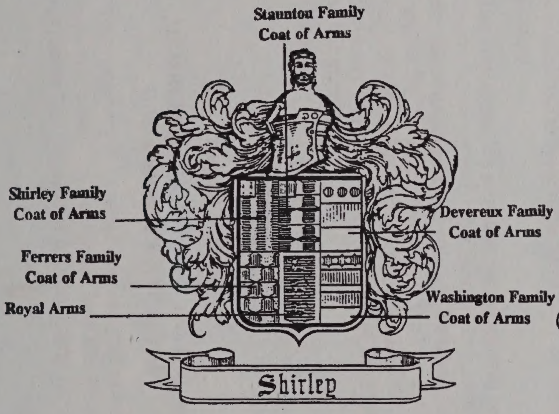
ITEM #	BOOKS (Re: Shirleys)	
10700	"Elizabethans Errant" (Sir Thomas Shirley and sons of Sussex, England 1500/1600's), soft cover, 337 pgs. Reprint by permission	$15.00
10701	"William Shirley" Governor of Massachusetts 1741/1756. Soft cover, 292 pgs. Reprint by permission	$15.00
10702	"Belle Starr". Gives lineage to her great grandfather and related Shirleys. Soft cover, 50 pgs.	$15.00
10703	Shirley Plantation letter. Written by the Carter family living there in Revolutionary and Civil wars. 20 pgs.	$ 5.00
10704	"Stemmata Shirleianna" Reproduced from 1878 book by Evelyn P. Shirley about the Shirley family of England, 1086-1800's. Hard cover, 435 pgs.	$65.00
10705	"Shirley News" 10th Anniversary, (40 issues of NEWS, July 1978-April 1988) hard cover, 480 pgs.	$65.00
10706	"Shirley News". (22 issues) July 1988-Oct. 1993. Soft cover. 265 pgs.	$35.00
10707	Shirleys in the U.S. census of 1790, 1800, 1810, 1820, 1830, 1840, 1850, 1880, 1900. Includes county and state of residence. Indexed. Hard cover, (available June '94)	$75.00
10708	SHIRLEY names & data appearing in Social Security death benefits file, (public info) and directory of SHIRLEY households in USA. Hard cover, (available in June '94).	$65.00

Shirley Association, 10256 Glencoe Drive, Cupertino, CA 95014

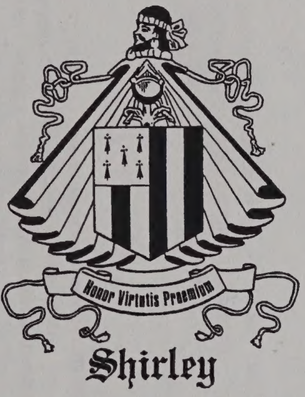
Chronicles of the Noble Shirley Surname

The renowned family of Shirley is one of only three families able to trace their roots in the male line to the Domesday Book, the first population survey of England in 1086. The first ancestor, Sewallis, was a Saxon Thane, who had a son named Fulcher. Fulcher was given and moved with his wife, Matilda, to Shirley, a small village in Derbyshire. Three or four generations later when surnames were used, the family took the name Shirley. A long succession of noble Shirleys followed. All the early marriages were arranged with the most highly distinguished persons. Shirley's are honored to be joined closely with the royal line of England and those of France, Scotland, Denmark, Aragon, Leon, Castele, and Rome. They have descended from the blood of Kings, Emperors, Princes, Princesses, Dukes, and Earls. They have possessed more than thirty manors in England, including Ettington Park (the original Shirley family Estate owned by Sewallis). Ettington has remained continuously in the family for 900 years and the present owner is Major John Shirley, the 33rd Lord of the Manor.

Interpretation of the Shirley Family Coat of Arms


Staunton Family Coat of Arms
Shirley Family Coat of Arms
Ferrers Family Coat of Arms
Royal Arms
Devereux Family Coat of Arms
Washington Family Coat of Arms
Shirley

...unless you are descended from all the marriages shown, this is not your coat of Arms...



...This is the original Shirley Coat of Arms granted to the Shirleys by the English Herald in 1334 A.D...

The first use of the Coat of Arms was for identification on the shield carried by soldiers on the battle field. The shield portion is divided into sections which represents other Coat of Arms of families united in marriage with the Shirleys. The Shirley Coat of Arms is a quarter badge with five ermines and vertical stripes of gold and blue. The ermines, depicted by a white field and black spots, representing dignity and nobility. Not everyone was granted a Coat of Arms, so the duty and merit of more than twenty Shirley's earned them knighthood, this Coat of Arms, and worthy of note in history.

The Legend of the Saracen's Head

Fulcher and Matilda had a son, Sewallis, named after his grandfather. Sewallis joined the crusades in the 11th century to recover the Holy Lands from the Saracens, members of a pre-Islamic nomadic people of the Syrian-Arabian deserts. The Saracen's head on the crest symbolizes distinctions won in the crusades.

History of the Shirley Association

The Shirley Association has provided fifteen years of service to the Shirley family genealogy. More than 900 people have joined since it's start in 1978, and it is now a world wide Association with members in England, Ireland, Scotland, Canada, Australia, New Zealand, Saudi Arabia and Jamaica. Their Shirley lineages have been computerized as well as other Shirley data.

Purpose of the Association

- To preserve the Shirley heritage for future generations
- To unite Shirley descendants of each Shirley branch
- To provide assistance to Shirley Association members as they search for their Shirley roots

Computerization

The Association's computer is being utilized to serve members by storing information on their earliest known Shirley ansestor and the county of interest. Members may then locate others interested in their same Shirley line. It is also to be used to store Shirley family data from source material. All Shirley descendants benefit!

Shirley Conventions

The first National Genealogical Convention was held at Shirley Plantation, near Richmond, Virginia in 1979. Since then there have been nine national conventions and numerous regional meetings across the United States. The next National Shirley Convention is planned for June 25, 1995 at the Shirley Plantation. Write for more details!

Membership Benefits

- Subscription to the quarterly SHIRLEY NEWS publication
- Periodical review of member's ancestry for help in identification of their Shirley branch
- Upon request, the names and addresses of those members descending from their direct branch of Shirley's
- Informative updates on various Shirley family reunions, regional meetings, and Shirley Association sponsored conventions, etc.

Activities

The Shirley Association sponsors conventions and meetings each year, creating an opportunity for Shirleys to meet, sharing family histories, research activities and to learn more about their Shirley heritage.

The association has provided the opportunity to travel to England with other Shirley descendants to the Ancestral manors and villages, including the original Shirley estate recorded in the Domesday book of 1086. This land has been inherited for over 900 years down the direct male line of the Shirley's to the present.

Membership

Annual dues: $20.00

MEMBERSHIP IS OPEN TO ANYONE WHO HAS A SHIRLEY ANCESTOR.

Your support will be greatly appreciated as we continue to work on the Shirley heritage. Please introduce our Association to other family members.

PLEASE MAKE CHECKS PAYABLE TO:
Shirley Association, 10256 Glencoe Dr.
Cupertino, CA 95014 USA

☐ Send more information on the Shirley Convention at Shirley Plantation on June 25, 1995

NAME____________________ PHONE__________

ADDRESS____________________

CITY____________________ State______ ZIP______

☐ Send Shirley Information packet to a Shirley relative whose surname is **NOT** Shirley

NAME____________________

ADDRESS____________________

CITY____________________ State______ ZIP______

An Invitation to Join

A.D. 1066
THE SHIRLEY ASSOCIATION

a nationwide family organization to remember our Shirley ansestors, and to get aquainted with the living descendants

Family Motto: Honor is the reward of virtue

The Shirley Association
Betty Shirley, Founder
10256 Glencoe Drive
Cupertino, CA 95014

(408) 255-8511

Please
Affix
Postage
Here

The Shirley Association
10256 Glencoe Drive
Cupertino, CA 95014

Nov 9, 1993

Hi Marian,

Thank you so much for sharing the Shirley-Smith material - How interesting!

I have read it all - But have not set & studied it exactly - Will do this in the upcoming months -

now that the double issue is done - I have until Jan - before I have to start thinking about this - I can now concentrate on my mail - Then - I have time for studying - you know this is what I LOVE to do - & in putting some data into computer etc -

I don't plan to spend much time with seasonal things - Our family reunion we did this summer - so we'll have a family Thanksgiving - I don't plan to do much about Christmas - a few decorations - no tree this year - We'll go to the kids house & *maybe* - I'll cook turkey dinner - or one of

them may - One daughter offered -
or - We may rent a house in
montains + go for a week-end
at Lake Taho. We did that
several years ago + we enjoyed
that very much!

as to your question about
the relationship between Richard
+ Benjamin Shirley —
This is the Way I have heard
it told for years from many
groups —

Richard — John = brothers
+ Dorcas Eliz Barmore

1. Benj.
2. John | Eliz Fields
3. Thomas | mollie Snabb
4. James | mary mcmekin

I pulled the news - to change your address on envelope. sent the others a couple of days ago,

I assume you have taken the big step?
must seem different - exciting - etc -
being married ~~agg~~ again - or almost!
I am very happy for you marian —
Love Betty

A.D. 1066

THE SHIRLEY NEWS

ISSN 089301275 CUPERTINO, CALIFORNIA 95014 SUMMER 1993

Memorable Reunions

PASSEL AT CASTLE. More than 100 American Shirleys attended reunion held at old British manor.

They 'Shirley' Had Some Fun

WHEN Betty Shirley began tracing her husband's family history back in 1978, little did she dream that her search would take her to England!

"I asked my husband what he knew of his grandparents, and he said he knew only his grandfather's name," Betty says. "His grandfather had died before my husband was even born."

Betty's curiosity was piqued, so she began to trace his roots. "I didn't think it would be a big task," she says, "because I thought a last name of Shirley was very unusual."

Betty laughs now, because she was soon to find there are *over 12,000* households in America with that last name!

"I learned the Shirleys came from England, and were some of the earliest arrivals in the New World," Betty says. "In fact, the treasurer of the company that financed the *Mayflower* was named James Shirley. And Governor William Shirley of Massachusetts gave George Washington command of the Virginia forces in the mid-1700s."

Betty's investigations led her to the original seat of the Shirley family in England. It is a castle at Ettington, about 6 miles from Stratford-upon-Avon—the birthplace of Shakespeare.

Betty led over 100 Shirley descendants to that castle in 1986 for a resounding reunion. Together, Shirleys from the Old World and the New celebrated the 900th anniversary of continual ownership of Shirley Manor at Ettington!

Major John Shirley, the 33rd Lord of the Manor, hosted the reunion at his castle. In attendance was not only a Queen's representative, but the mayor of Stratford-upon-Avon.

"Bringing the family together was a very rewarding experience," Betty says. "I never dreamed one simple question to my husband would eventually lead me to another continent!"

This article appeared in the July/August 1992 issue of

REMINISCE MAGAZINE

[See Editors comment at the bottom of page 2].

SHIRLEY FAMILY OF MIDDLESEX ENGLAND CAME TO AMERICA

The Thatcher's were English as far back as I know. Giles, my grandmother's father, had a farm outside of London. As his children reached maturity, the economic situation in England forced them to migrate to the U.S. When Giles died, his wife Elizabeth Stanley Thatcher, followed their children to America. She made her home with my Grandmother Shirley and died when my Father was still quite young. All I know of Elizabeth Stanley's family is that they were related to the Lord Stanley. Mention was also make of a connection with Henry Stanley who went to Africa in search of Dr. David Livingstone.

Giles Thatcher was born in 1803 in Smallbury England, where he met Elizabeth Stanley. They were married in Smallbury in 1842. Their daughter Elizabeth married Thomas Shirley in Isleworth England September 14, 1874. They had two children: Alice Julia born 1875 and died 1893, and Charles Frederick James born November 14, 1877 in London and died 1966.

When Alice was 5 and Charles 3, the Shirley's moved to America (1880). I know little of the Thomas Shirley family, except that he had a sister, Sarah, who remained in England, and at least one brother, George. George followed Thomas to New York but did not remain there long, he was caught up in the gold rush fever in the western U.S. and Alaska. Eventually, he went on to Australia, and that was the last they heard of him. Sarah, however, kept in touch with Charles and Elizabeth until World War I. She had a son, or sons, in that war. She had a daughter but since the war no word was heard of them.

I know that my Grandmother prized a parchment on which was engraved a coat-of-arms and the legend "Shirley, Earl Leicester."

When Thomas and Elizabeth Shirley first came to this country they lived in lower Manhattan, in Greenwich Village. A few years later they moved to E 47th street, near the corner of Lexington Avenue. Charles attended the 51st SChool. Charles'sister, Alice, died in that house.

To fill the emptiness that Alice left behind, Thomas and Elizabeth too in the daughter of friends to live with them. She was Nellie Elizabeth Moss. soon after her arrival at the Shirley's , her father died, and the Shirleys became her legal guardians. Nellie, age 21, married Charles Shirley on November 21, 1906 in New York City.

PLEASE LET ME KNOW HOW THIS INFO HELPS, IF IT DOES, IN RESEARCHING THE SHIRLEYS. I WOULD THINK IT WONDERFUL TO FIND MY RELATIVES AMONGST THE SMILING FACES I SAW IN REMINISCE MAGAZINE.

[July/August 1992 issue of Reminisce].

Nancy Sherwin
Gulf Breeze, Florida

(Family story written by Alice, mother of Nancy Sherwin).

FROM YOUR EDITOR: I was pleasantly surprised at the number of people who wrote to Reminisce Magazine when they read about the Shirleys and the trip to England. The magazine chose to rewrite what I sent and to focus on me. This is not how I presented it. I was disappointed they did not mention the fact that there is a Shirley Association. But I am pleased they chose to run a story about us. We have heard from Shirley descendants who are not involved in Genealogy. They have become interested to learn about us and if we know anything about their families. This letter is just one of those and it illustrates the reason why we try for publicity from time to time. It can attract the attention of Shirleys who have never researched Shirleys, but they have material on their families that can be useful to us and to some of you. In many cases we do know about their Shirleys.

UPDATES ON PREVIOUS ARTICLES APPEARING IN NEWS

Update: *See cover page of April 1981 NEWS... EDMUND SHIRLEY HOUSE born Jan 3, 1840. His parents were Henry House and Kitty SHIRLEY. We asked for help in identifying the family of Shirleys Kitty was from. No one responded to this ad.*

April 5, 1993 a letter came addressed to me:

Dear Betty Shirley

Enclosed find a check as I wish to rejoin the Shirley Association. I belonged about four years ago, but I went back to work and had to give up my family search.

My Cousin, Shirley Vranes, sent me a copy of your letter to her telling her your "Educated guess" about our Great Grandmother, Kitty Shirley HOUSE.

I went to my nearest L.D.S. Library the very next day and sure enough the second page of the 1850 Van Zandt Texas census I found Kitty House! I couldn't sleep that night, I was so excited. We knew Great Grandfather lived in Texas but we didn't know what county. Also his obituary mentioned that there were four sisters but they didn't come to California with the family. Shirley and I have been searching for so long. We didn't think we would ever in a million years find out. Thank you! Thank you!

Now, I have a question to ask you; how did you find out about Thomas Shirley? Is there any other branch of his family researching Thomas? If so, could you put me in touch with them?

I have been very fortunate in writing letters but I haven't had a clue from the Shirley and House prior to the family's coming to California.

I belong to the Native Daughters of the Golden West and I'm anxious to put Kitty Shirley House in their Pioneer Roster. That Roster contains the names of pioneer's that came to California prior to 1870. I have names of seven other members of my family that were in California before 1860.

Well Betty, I want to thank you again for your help and I hope you can put me in touch with others researching my common ancestor.

Sincerely, Margaret Evelyn
Sun City, California

Update: See... page 8, Fall 1992 NEWS...MIKE SHIRLEY
page 10, Winter 1992-93 NEWS...EDGAR JANNEY SHIRLEY

Mrs. Granville Shirley sent the following response to these articles in May 1993. She was in contact with Edgar Janney Shirleys' half sister who provided her with the following genealogy of their family. (I added the aproximate year of birth for Daniel, and he belongs to the Morgan County VA. Shirleys).

Daniel Shirley b. ca. 1811 and his wife Mary had a son Christopher who was the father of Edgar Dean Shirley who was the father of EDGAR JANNEY SHIRLEY and Lester Shirley. MIKE SHIRLEY is the son of Lester.

NOTICE:

Mrs Granville Shirley (Donna Lee) passed away in June 1993, just a few weeks after sending this material. Granville and Donna had been faithful members of the Shirley Association for years and were on our 1986 trip to England and our 1987 trip to Boston Massachusetts. Granville passed away May 1988.

New *Faces*

CONFEDERATE RAILROAD FOLLOWS THE RIGHT TRACK

Although they growl like tigers and look about as tough, the members of Confederate Railroad seem as gentle as kittens when founding member Danny Shirley talks about the group and his past. Under the leather, these boys harbor deep-seated emotion, and, says Danny, family is top priority.

In fact, it was the close relationship shared by Danny and his dad that inspired him to follow his heart in music. His dad dreamed of building houses but didn't because doing so meant giving up a regular paycheck and benefits. "He probably didn't realize he mentioned it as much as he did," says Danny, "but I knew his heart was in construction. He would have followed his heart if he could have lived his life over again."

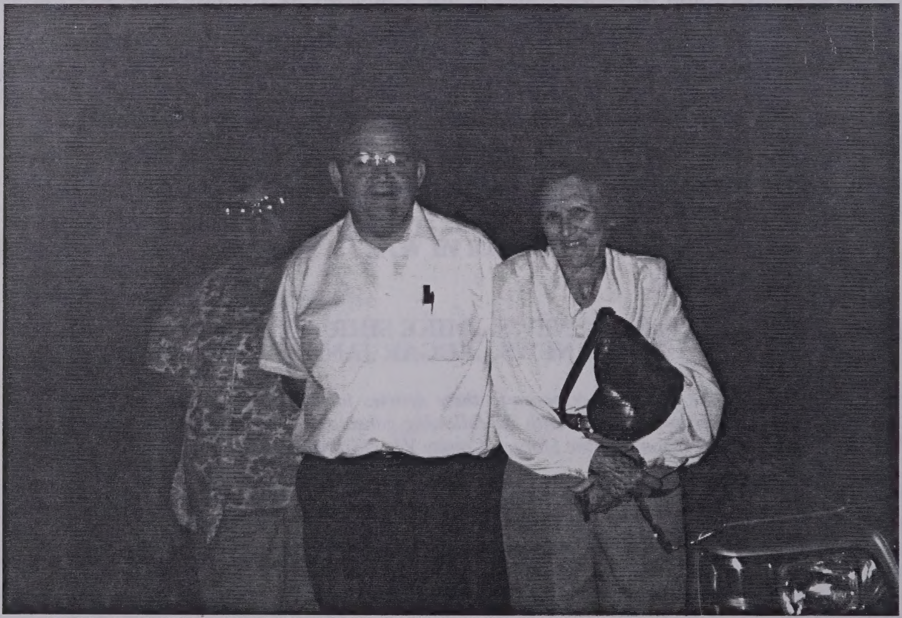
Confederate Railroad: (from left) Wayne Secrest, Mark DuFresne, Danny Shirley, Michael Lamb, Chris McDaniel and Gates Nichols.

Although Danny has been performing since 1976, Confederate Railroad was formed in 1981 in Chattanooga, Tennessee. Last year, their first major-label, self-titled album brought national attention to the group, which consists of Danny, Mark DuFresne, Wayne Secrest, Chris McDaniel, Michael Lamb and Gates Nichols. Although the tough-guy image is "who we are," says Danny, he doesn't want it to be misunderstood. "We aren't saintly by any means, but I don't want people to think of us as bad."

Regardless, they aren't interested in changing to stay with the trends. Danny laughs as he talks about yuppies who discover Harley-Davidsons and act as though they've unearthed something new. "We were riding Harley-Davidsons when those people used to steal across the street to get away from people who looked like us," he says.

"Seriously, though, we've never been a showy band. Never felt that we needed fluff and fog or shiny clothing. What we are is real. What you see is what we are when we rise, and it's what we are when we hit the sack."

Write: Confederate Railroad Fan Club, P.O. Box 1325, Hixson, TN 37343.



MR & MRS. PAUL SHIRLEY, JEMIMA SHIRLEY (on right)

These nice people took me around to visit SHIRLEY related cemeteries, churches, etc., in Marion County Tennessee. This branch of the Shirleys can be found in the April/May 1983 NEWS, page 7. Paul is the uncle of DANNY SHIRLEY. Their branch begins with John Shirley, father of Jesse b. March 18, 1808 White County TN. He was the father of Francis Marion b. July 23, 1846 Marion Co. TN. He was the father of John Heber Shirley b. May 24, 1895 Marion Co. TN. who is the father of Paul Shirley. [Above Clipping from Aug. 1993 COUNTRY MAGAZINE, sent by Alan Lamb].

CHATTANOOGA NEWS-FREE PRESS—Sunday, May 23, 1993

Confederate Railroad

By Jim Ruth
Entertainment Writer

Winning the Academy of Country Music's best new group award recently was especially sweet for Chattanooga native Danny Shirley and his band Confederate Railroad. A writer for a national newspaper had predicted the group would lose — and deserved to.

Chattanoogan Danny Shirley and his band were named best new group at the Academy of Country Music Awards

"Everytime USA Today has something out about us it's wrong, and they don't like us anyway," Shirley said in a phone interview. "Their music editor listed us as one of the 10 worst albums of the year, and we went gold. When USA Today said we would lose, I felt pretty good about it.

"It was gonna be real close. Little Texas has been out a little longer than us and had more records, but we had bigger records and sold more.

"I spent most of my life watching these award shows and dreaming about it," said the 36-year-old singer. "The feeling of walking on that awards stage, you pretty much go a blur. It must be something like jumping out of a plane. From the time they started the whole category everything got real fuzzy, and I'm now just getting a grasp on things. I'd say next to my boy being born, that was my most exciting thing ever."

Shirley was accompanied to Los Angeles by his third wife Kathryn, the band's crew and the other five musicians, three of which have homes in this area: drummer Mark DuFresne in Hixson, keyboardist Chris McDaniel in Rossville, and lead guitarist Mike Lamb in Red Bank. Bass player Wayne Secrest and steel guitarist Gates Nichols live in Atlanta.

"I figure we dropped 20 grand and it was worth every bit. I'll more than make back the money I dropped," said Shirley, adding that the phones were ringing at his record label and booking agency the day after the May 11 awards show.

Seventy-five members of the band's Chattanooga fan club welcomed the group home at the Nashville airport. Last Sunday Confederate Railroad hit the road again for 15 shows in 16 days. The band played 27 shows in the month of April.

"We've been on the road 10 years. We've always toured a lot, just not getting the rewards we are now," Shirley said.

Confederate Railroad has sold a half million copies of their self-titled debut album on the strong showing of the hits "She Took It Like a Man" (with a video starring Atlanta Falcons Coach Jerry Glanville), "Jesus and Mama" and "Queen of Memphis," the later two which topped the charts. The group's newest single is "When You Leave That Way You Can Never Go Back."

Some people might call it redneck rock. It's definitely more brash and raucous than you'll hear from hat singers such as Clint Black and Alan Jackson. Confederate Railroad is closer in spirit to Waylon Jennings, Hank Williams Jr. and Lynyrd Skynyrd, and has been since 1981, when Shirley started what was long known as the Crossroads Band.

"We've been doing this type of music 10 years and within the last couple of years it's become what Nashville wanted," said the singer, who lives in Kennesaw, Ga.

"I'm still like, 'Am I gonna wake up today and it's gonna be over?'" he said. "You don't know how long it's gonna last."

"Confederate Railroad" is actually the group's fourth album. The first three were released during the mid-1980s on the Lookout Mountain-based Amor label, and Shirley said the band counted members of the Allman Brothers Band and Lynyrd Skynyrd as fans. The Danny Shirley Band became stars at Miss Kitty's country club in Atlanta, but the music was too rocking and their image too outlaw for the country establishment. Years working with country outlaws David Allen Coe and Johnny Paycheck did nothing to improve Nashville's opinion of him. On the other hand, bikers loved him.

In 1991 Shirley signed a solo deal with Atlantic Records, and recorded the "Confederate Railroad" album with session musicians. The decision was made later to market the act as a band rather than yet another solo male artist.

Shirley said the group's next album is nearly completed. It will include a couple more ballads than the last record because of the successes of "Jesus and Mama" and "When You Leave That Way," but don't look for too many love songs. Shirley prefers humor and good times.

"It's a pretty good mix of the same fun attitude and lightheartedness of the first album and a little more substance," said Shirley. "Southern rock was a big influence of ours. We've been floating back and forth between the George Jones and the Skynyrd tours.

"Anytime you go from 'Jesus and Mama' to 'Trashy Women,' it's pretty diverse."

Confederate Railroad's next performance in this area will be a benefit concert for the Dunlap Fire Department on Sunday, June 13, in Dunlap.

SHIRLEY ASSOCIATION MEMBERSHIP

USA: $20 Annually
United Kingdom: 12 pounds
Outside USA: $22 US funds

Membership is open to anyone with a Shirley ancestor who lived anywhere in the world at anytime.

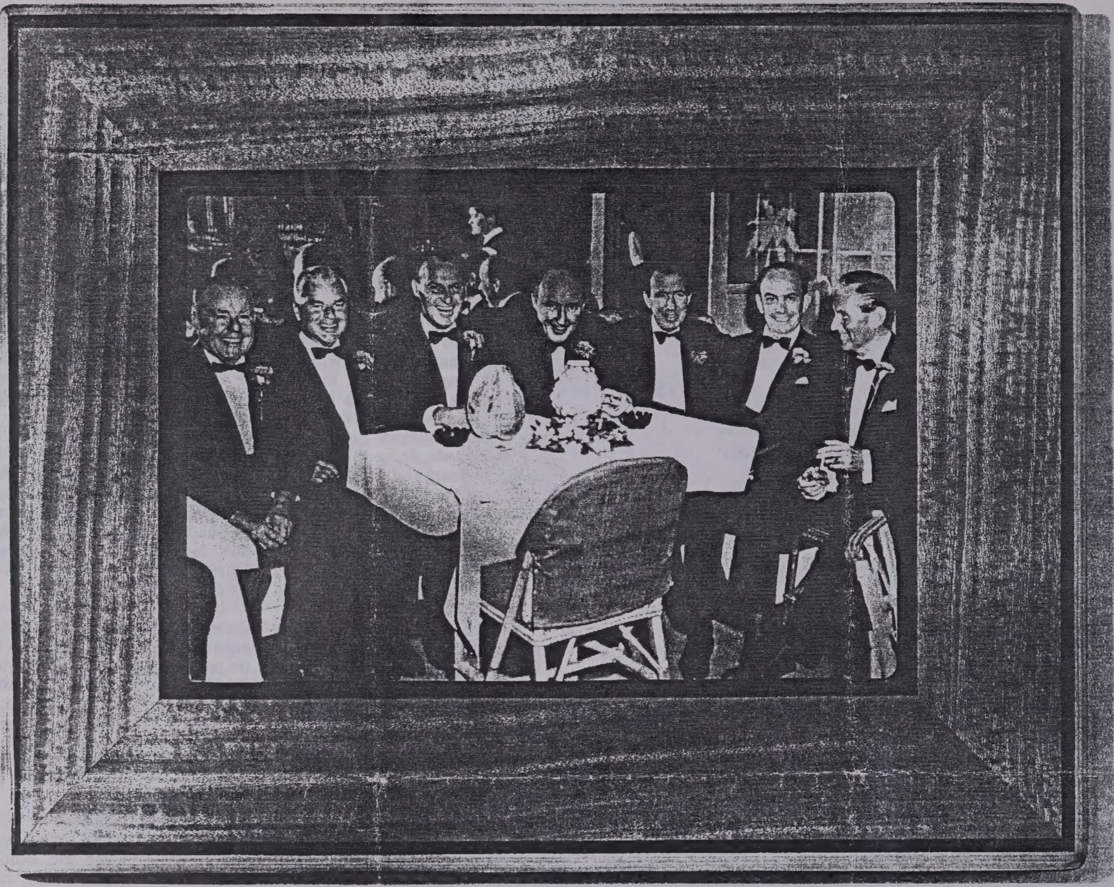
As a member, you will receive 4 issues of the SHIRLEY NEWS, quarterly.

Please send information about your earliest known SHIRLEY ancestor, such as, NAME, COUNTY & STATE OF BIRTH OR RESIDENCE & APROXIMATE DATES, SPOUSE NAME.

When your group has been identified, you may request the names of other members who descend from the same branch.

Please make checks payable to:

SHIRLEY ASSOCIATION
10256 GLENCOE DR.
CUPERTINO, CA 95014



DAN WILBY

THE DECEMBER CHRONICLE

A LOVELY BUNCH OF COCONUTS

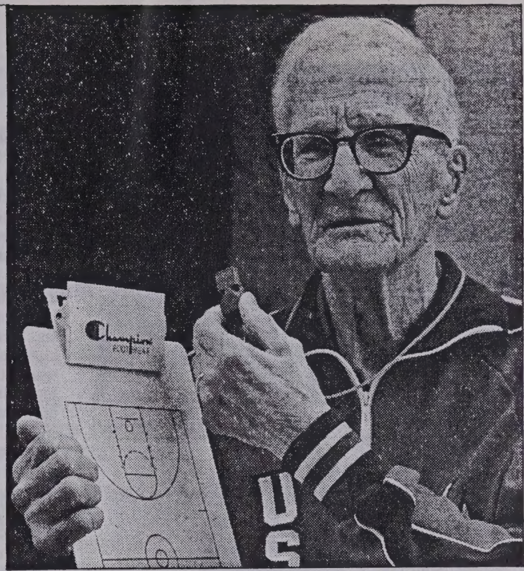
In Palm Beach, the most coveted of all New Year's invitations comes from a 'nut. A Coconut, that is—one of the twenty-four prominent men who carry on a tradition that began in 1935. The Coconuts got rolling back then when a group of oft-entertained bachelors put their heads together to come up with a way to repay the hospitality extended to them by the island's hostesses during the year. Today, although only six of the group's members remain bachelors, they "still like to repay the hostesses," according to Guilford Dudley Jr., the head Coconut and former ambassador to Denmark. And the party, an after-dinner dance held at The Breakers, is still on the boys. Those receiving the creamy beige envelope around Thanksgiving can look forward to a serene, old-time evening from which the high jinks that mark Palm Beach's other prime New Year's bash—the Young Friends of Red Cross New Year's Eve gala at the Henry M. Flagler Museum—are blissfully absent. To celebrate this vintage event, a photograph, above, from its dashing past: from left to right, Walter Shirley, Beverley Bogert, Tommy Shevlin, Ned McLean, Jock McLean, a mysterious gentleman and Guilford Dudley Jr.

Compiled by Victoria S. Pace

From: TOWN & COUNTRY MAGAZINE December 1992
Sent by: Frances Scruby WHO IS THIS WALTER SHIRLEY?

City of Whistle-Blowers, But One Stands Alone

Shirley Officiates Leagues Now, Not Games



BY RICH LIPSKI—THE WASHINGTON POST

Hall of Fame referee J. Dallas Shirley, 80, keeps hand in as commissioner.

By Ken Denlinger
Washington Post Staff Writer

There is a dramatic difference between getting older and being ancient, between being experienced and being out of touch—and J. Dallas Shirley would like to make that clear right from the get-go.

So what if Shirley was 48 the year the Bullets were born, as the Chicago Packers in 1961. That doesn't bother him. Neither does this: He was an alum of two years when, in 1937, George Washington University welcomed cocksure freshman Red Auerbach.

What *does* irritate Shirley are sharply pointed needles such as: "What was it like to referee that first basketball game, under Naismith, back there in 1892?" Or: "You ever get paid in Confederate money for blowin' that whistle?"

"That's when I call a technical foul on 'em," he says, using a favored expression that also indicates the source of his fame. Shirley was a referee, though hardly the first one. He was just warming his whistle about the time basketball inventor James Naismith died in 1939.

Shirley turns 80 today. As a concession, he's trimmed his work schedule over the years a bit—to five part-time jobs, the most public being commissioner of the newly formed Mid-Atlantic Catholic Athletic Conference.

The 12-team high school league is the equal-opportunity extension of one that revolved around DeMatha and St. John's and now includes teams for girls. When it was the Washington Metropolitan Athletic Conference, Shirley served as commissioner for 16 years.

"When I was interviewed" about staying on with the new league, he said the other day, "they asked me how long would I be interested?" Here he pointed a finger skyward and repeated his reply: "Ask the man upstairs."

Shirley and half the athletes he'll be leading are united by issues new and central to sport: age and gender. The old man is getting a chance to prove his mettle in uncharted territory, with a part-time job that seems to require twice as much work; the teenage girls are on equal footing in areas once emphatically denied to them.

A younger man, Bill Kyle, former co-supervisor of Montgomery County athletics, was considered a strong candidate. However, a heart attack shortly before the election forced him to withdraw. So the octogenarian who also works with GW and evaluates officials for a couple of college conferences was able to keep his activity plate full.

"I thought he might have problems convincing people he didn't know that someone 80 could handle the job," said St. John's Athletic Director John Ricca. "He convinced 'em. He's still very sharp, has a nice sense of humor."

The athletic director at Elizabeth Seton, Ginny Pontious, has also been favorably impressed. "He responded very positively to our concerns about his being able to put as much energy into the female programs," she said. "We'll wait and see, but so far the communication process has been very good. Letters are answered quickly. Agendas are bounced right back. When we hired a new basketball coach, he immediately sent a letter of congratulations.

"He has such a good attitude. He doesn't pretend he's not old, but I don't think it stops him either. We did our homework and were very impressed with his background."

Not Very Retiring

Shirley had a long and respected career as an educator in the District's school system, the final 25 as principal of Gordon Junior High. It was his part-time work, as a referee, that brought him immense recognition within a sport that has changed more than any other in his lifetime.

In 33 years, he officiated more than 2,000 games. From local affairs in tiny gyms to the National Collegiate Athletic Association and National Invitation Tournament championships. From the Puerto Rican summer leagues to the Rome Olympics in 1960.

That is mainly why basketball elected him to its Hall of Fame 13 years ago and the walls of the basement office in his Reston home cannot possibly hold another award.

"The game has given me so much," he said. "My education. My wife. Extra money. The chance to stay in good shape. And something I like to do."

In return, Shirley during his alleged retirement keeps giving to basketball in quiet ways. With the Hall of Fame, he is a trustee and chairman of the veteran's committee.

He also raises significant amounts of money for the Hall of Fame. One of them is through sales of a cookbook—edited by his wife, Peggy—filled with recipes by inductees and their wives. (For John Havlicek's fettuccine, see Page 36b.)

Shirley is a stickler. Also blunt and opinionated. That became evident to DeMatha Coach Morgan Wootten long before he won the first of his 1,000-plus basketball games.

"When I was with the jayvee at St. John's," he said, "I wanted to be an official—and I was considered one of the bright young prospects. One of the games I worked, Dallas observed.

"About three days later, he sent me a two-page typewritten critique. The first paragraph was how well I'd done. The next page and a half was what I did wrong. I later realized he did the same thing to an official who had worked the Final Four."

Shirley has been a traditionalist not bound by inflexible dogma. As a member of the rules committee, Shirley helped establish the three-point shot in college basketball. He would like the three-second lane widened "to decrease the bedlam under the basket. It's really bad now and getting worse."

Lots of Whistle-Stops

Basketball literally has taken flight during Shirley's love affair with it. In the 1930s, he was quite a tall (6 feet) guard who shot in the fashion of the times—flatfooted and with two hands. Also, there was a center jump after each field goal. And only four fouls per player.

Shirley was an official during the National Basketball Association's first season, 1946-47, and stayed for another couple of years. Faced with an either-or decision, he chose the colleges over the pros.

To young officials at the camps he runs, Shirley says: "Watch the NBA game. Enjoy it. Greatest skills in the world. But. Don't look at the referees. Not that they're not good. It's just that their rules are so different. Steps. Contact. All that kind of stuff."

The highlight of his officiating career was the 1960 Rome Olympics. And the most memorable game he worked was Brazil nearly beating the Soviet Union. After that 64-62 loss, the Brazil coach threw the ball at Shirley, who caught it and later donated it to the Hall of Fame.

Appropriately, Shirley in 1979 was inducted into the Hall of Fame in Springfield, Mass., with three players from that U.S. team: Oscar Robertson, Jerry West and Jerry Lucas. The coach, Pete Newell, had been voted in the year before.

As a former official, Shirley said: "Every change in the rules has been for the better. The game is in good shape." As a former educator, Shirley worries that the athletic tail too often wags the academic dog. It's an attitude especially helpful along his latest new trail.

He smiles, unable to resist a story from his whistle-totin' days a person has to visualize to fully appreciate. After one game, a rather dignified woman approached him and asked his name. Politely, he told her—and then spelled it; J. (for James) Dallas Shirley.

"Exactly as I thought," she said. "Only one I"—as in eye.

From: THE WASHINGTON POST (Washington D.C.) June 7, 1993

Sent by: Shirley Mc Donald *[Can someone please contact him about his Shirleys and report back to your editor?]*

SOUTHERNERS

Aaron Shirley's *Lifetime Of Service*

BY LINDA HALLAM
PHOTOGRAPHY COLLEEN DUFFLEY

Despite the predictably busy weekday morning and the typically overcrowded waiting room, Dr. Aaron Shirley slows down when it comes to his young patients.

"Breathe in, and hold your breath," the pediatrician gently instructs Lanndis Swanigan, 5, who has come to the Jackson-Hinds Comprehensive Health Center for a routine checkup. Lanndis's father, John, waits with Johnathan, 19 months. Though both boys have occasional colds and ear infections, they are healthy—and up-to-date with their immunizations.

Dr. Shirley is justifiably proud of that fact, along with the center's record with other area children. Since he helped found this Jackson, Mississippi, clinic in 1970, Hinds County has immunized (and also screened children for anemia) at a much higher rate than similar communities in the South. And he is likewise proud that, due to the clinic's effort, the drop-out rate for school-age mothers has decreased from 50% to 9%.

In physical facilities, scope of operations, and community influence, the clinic has come a long way in 23 years. And the progress has been due in large measure to the work of Dr. Shirley, who was the first black resident at the University of Mississippi Medical Center.

Medicine, however, wasn't his initial career choice. "Growing up, I wanted to be an engineer," the 60-year-old pediatrician confesses. "But my sister, who was a nurse, always told me I was going to be a doctor." Because of scholarships for physicians, Shirley followed her into medicine.

When he completed his training, Dr. Shirley set up a private practice in Jackson. "And I spent two days a week at the Mound Bayou health center in the Mississippi Delta. I was the only black pediatrician in the state then. I was working 7½ days a week—or it felt like it. Some nights we had clients till 10 or 11 p.m."

Though the hours and the pace were daunting, Dr. Shirley learned that such a clinic, which was a federally funded project administered by Tufts University, could make a major impact. In 1969, he decided a similar comprehensive approach could work in Jackson and in Hinds County. After hearings (by the American Public Health Association in Mound Bayou and Jackson) and grant applications, the federal Office of Economic Opportunity approved a $1.2 million grant for the not-for-profit clinic.

With those funds, Aaron and a small staff set up a clinic in Utica, a small town in the western part of the county, and a larger clinic in the Sunday school classrooms of a Jackson church. "We had to take everything down Friday and then reassemble after church Sunday," the doctor recalls. "We did that for over a year until we had our first building in Jackson." At the same time, the clinic purchased a bus to carry health care to isolated rural residents.

Today, the bus has been retired, but 10 doctors and a staff of 142 nurses, technicians, and support personnel man the 12,000-square-foot medical facility. And with an annual budget of $5.5 million, the clinic serves some 45,000 patients yearly.

About 65% of the clinic's operating money comes through the U.S. Public Health Service, and the other 35% is generated by Medicaid, Medicare, private insurance, and patient fees. To handle the growing patient load, Dr. Shirley is currently writing grant applications for funds to add another 6,000 square feet of waiting and examining rooms and laboratories.

Though patching together such a combination of funding hasn't been easy, the director says it has led to two major achievements: broad-based community support *and* quality medical and dental care. And the clinic has improved access, staying open to 10 p.m. and offering dental care on Saturday.

When he became director of the clinic, Dr. Shirley did see his own patients there, but basically, he gave up the financial rewards of private practice. His personal office, with painted concrete block walls and a metal desk, is as utilitarian as the clinic. "I know I could have made a lot more money, but I have no regrets," he says. "I'd do it all again and do everything practically the same way."

Obviously, satisfaction has come in other ways, including meeting community needs. The clinic has revamped its maternity care with a screening program that divides low-risk and high-risk patients. To contain costs and serve more women, certified nurse midwives provide prenatal care to low-risk patients and handle deliveries in an auxiliary, free-standing birth center, which opened last February. Pregnant women with risk factors benefit from a special needs program of home visits, education, and counseling. Plus, the clinic arranges for hospital deliveries at one public and two private hospitals.

The clinic also provides school-based programs to counsel students about drugs, violence, and the risk of AIDS. In addition to medical care and health education, the staff also gives children and teens the nurturing many lack. "They see one of us, and they keep coming back for the attention they may not get at home," Aaron observes. "They're looking for somebody to care."

The success of the program has prompted the current surgeon general's office to use the Jackson center as a model program. Such recognition of the clinic's success is expanding Dr. Shirley's national influence. In March and April he took a two-month leave of absence to serve on President Clinton's health care reform task force. "I worked on the committee dealing with the underserved population," he explains.

The appointment was a natural choice, say his friends and colleagues. "He has been a real force for improving health care for underprivileged children and improving health care access for those children and for pregnant women," says Dr. Blair Batson, chairman emeritus of the University of Mississippi department of pediatrics.

Dr. Norman C. Nelson agrees. "Dr. Shirley has made an enormous difference in the lives of many people of our state," notes the university's vice chancellor for health affairs. "He's devoted his entire professional career to helping those with limited resources. I'm proud of him as a Mississippian, and I'm proud of what he has been able to do." ◇

From: CHATTANOOGA TIMES
June 15, 1993
Sent by: JEMIMA SHIRLEY

WHAT HAPPENED TO THE BLACK SHIRLEYS?

This question was asked in a letter from Dennis Shirley, an educational historian. He descends from Kentucky Shirleys and says his father and uncle have both told him about miscegenation in the family. In 1930 the WPA interviewed ex-slaves. The following story is taken from those records and sent by Dennis.

MONROE COUNTY KENTUCKY

I am 97 years old [born about 1833] and my name is Uncle Edd Shirley and I am still working as janitor and support my family.

My father was a white man and my mother was a colored lady.

I was owned three different times, or rather was sold to three different families. I was first owned by the Waldens, then I was sold to a man by the name of Jackson, of Glasgow, Kentucky. Then my father, of this county, bought me.

Edd goes on in the article to describe the treatment of slaves he witnessed in his lifetime. He said his colored grandfather lived to be 115 years old.

JAMES SHIRLEY THE ENGLISH DRAMATIST

James Shirley, an English dramatist came to Ireland about 1636 under the patronage of the sixteenth Earl of Kildare. He wrote a tragedy entitled SAINT PATRICK FOR IRELAND which was performed at the theater in Weburgh Street, Dublin, during 1639 and is generally considered to be the first truly Anglo-Irish drama.

Article sent by: Thomas R. Crowley
Akron, Ohio

THE SHIRLEY & WATSON FAMILIES OF ALABAMA & ARKANSAS

Levi Watson, Sr. was born in North Carolina and died Feb. 1862 in Lawrence County Arkansas. He and his wife, Jane, had 11 children. Their daughter, Mary, married a Shirley as did their son, Levi Watson, Jr.

Levi Jr. born 1838 in Alabama, married Elizabeth Ann Shirley. They married Sept. 23, 1858 Jefferson Twp. Independence County Arkansas. Levi served in the Confederate Army. They were the parents of 9 children.

James Madison Watson, son of Levi and Elizabeth Watson, and family all came from Tuckerman, Arkansas to Lebanon, Oklahoma in 1916 on the train. They shipped everything they had in rented boxcars... Horses, wagon, farming tools and household goods.

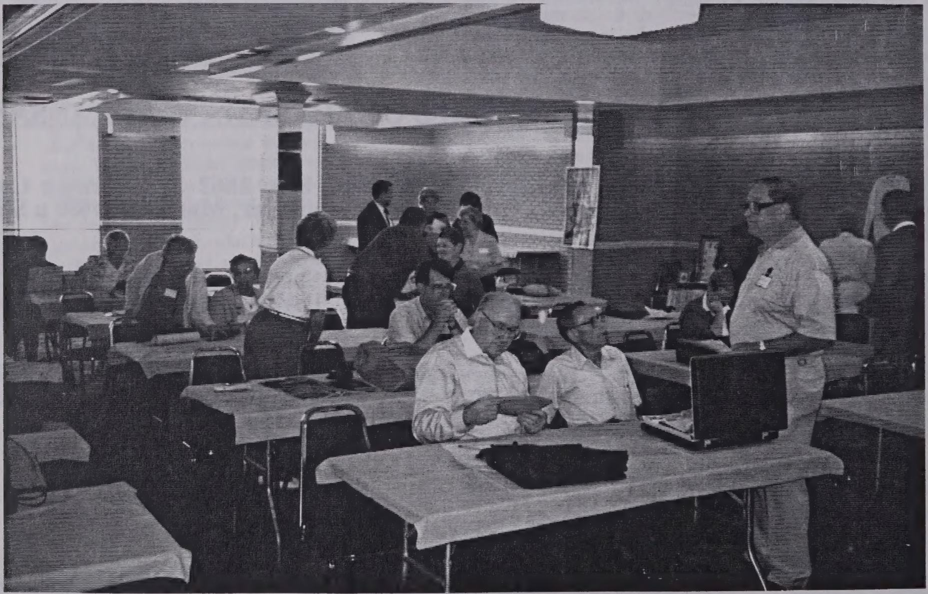
Sent by: Minnie Lou Whittington
Grandfield, Oklahoma

From editor: I looked thru my records to see what family of Shirleys Elizabeth belongs. She appears to be the daughter of Aaron Shirley born about 1804 South Carolina. He is living in the 1850 census of Independence County Arkansas and has a daughter Elizabeth born about the same year as Elizabeth. Aaron Shirley was the son of James Shirley born about 1778 Virginia. This family of Shirleys lived in St. Clair County Alabama before coming to Arkansas.

1993 NATIONAL SHIRLEY CONVENTION, ST. LOUIS MISSOURI

CHUCK SHIRLEY, CAPT. JOHN & EVELYN SHIRLEY

From your editor...I met Chuck last year at our Shirley meeting in Washington and put him in touch with Capt John as they descend from the same branch of Shirleys. It was my pleasure to introduce them to one another at the St. Louis Shirley Convention.



Front table: **JACK SHIRLEY, NEWLIN SHIRLEY & CHARLES PATTEN**

I also met Jack Shirley at our Washington Shirley meeting last year and put him in touch with Newlin. Jack went to Alabama to meet Newlin and again at the St. Louis Shirley Convention. Charles heard of the us when he stopped in Honea Path South Carolina in 1991. He was put in contact with Dot & Julian Ricketts who told them about the Shirley Association.

REPORT ON MY SUMMER RESEARCH AND SHIRLEY CONVENTION TRIP!

Barbara, my niece, and I departed from San Jose California on Tuesday June 8ah. We arrived that afternoon in Kansas City MO and drove directly to the Smith cemetery in Mandeville, Carroll County Missouri.

Before I left home, I found a Shirley living in the area. I called him and by coincidence, he was the trustee of this cemetery. He and his wife met us on the country road and lead us to the Smith cemetery.

The weather was threatening! It felt like tornado weather to me. It was warm, windy, very dark sky, but it was not raining. I asked about the weather as I moved around taking pictures of the headstones...as quickly as I could! He said they get many tornadoes thru there! They seem to be keeping an eye on it too! Needless to say, we hurried to our cars and got out of there. About 30 minutes away, we were in beautiful sunshine and everything was great!

Our next stop was Boonville, COOPER COUNTY, Missouri. We were running about an hour late by the time we got there. We met Walter Shirley of Hemet California in front of the Court House. [We had given the couple back at Smiths Cemetery a phone number to call Walter and let him know we were running late]. Walter came from this area of Missouri and showed us around. We didn't have time for research as it was getting late and we had to get to Columbia Missouri where we had motel reservations.

The next day we drove back to Boonville and researched. We also visited and researched in Columbia and Jefferson MO. thru Miller County (and the Historical Society was closed), and overnight in Rolla Missouri.

The next morning we drove to SHIRLEY Missouri, and Potosi. In the afternoon we researched in Cape Girardeau. From here we went to Doniphan to meet Pauline Dunning. They were preparing for a Shirley family reunion themselves and therefore this group could not come to our Convention. About half way to her place from Cape Girardeau, a rain storm came that was so bad we could hardly see the road. We thought several times about turning around and getting away from this section. But... we kept going. Missed the turnoff and ended up crossing the border into Arkansas and had to drive back about 6 or 7 miles. By the time we got to Pauline's it was dusk and she didn't feel comfortable about taking us to the cemetery and old school house. It was a few miles away and with getting off the road, it could be muddy, etc. We stayed about 30 minutes and decided we better get on our way. We still had to drive to St. Louis MO. We arrived in St. Louis Missouri about 2 AM. We were tired!!!

The next morning we got up early to see where the meeting room was and began getting it set up for the Shirley Convention. They were having problems with a leak in the ceiling. The air conditioner was stuck in the ON position. It was raining a little.

I went back to our room to call our guest to see if she was feeling better and if she was going to attend the Shirley Convention. I offered to come and pick her up etc. She said her dog was not well and the veterinarian was there and she could not talk right then. But she said she wouldn't be able to come. I asked if we might come alittle later that day to at least visit with her. I very much wanted to meet her. I told her I would call in the afternoon to let her know what time I could come. After lunch, it began raining heavily. As much as I wanted to meet the Great granddaughter of BELLE STARR, I was not about to venture out into St. Louis in a storm to find her...unfortunately!

The afternoon was spent finalizing preparations for the Shirleys and greeting them as they arrived. I was concerned for those not there yet as the driving conditions were not good! The rain was coming down in sheets against the back window of our meeting room.

We enjoyed meeting those who did make it! They came from many states... Washington, California, Alabama, Pennsylvania, Maryland, Nebraska, Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Kentucky and Missouri. Our numbers were less than any other convention! I was very disappointed

about this! Therefore, I have decided since our numbers remain on the decrease, it is not worth the energy and expense for me to continue to coordinate these gatherings. I will be more effective working in the office. I shall continue with the Shirley Association and to produce the Shirley NEWS.

After the Shirley Convention on Saturday afternoon, Barbara and I packed up everything and headed for Lawrence Kansas. We arrived there in the early morning hours, again! I enjoyed attending a family reunion for my side of the family.

After the reunion, I met with a few Shirley Association members... Steve Shirley from Hardin Missouri, Betty Macey from Topeka Kansas, Marian West from Kansas City and guests at our motel. During this time we were informed of a tornado watch in our area. So, the rest of the afternoon and evening, we kept the TV on as we chatted, to keep informed.

My sisters son, Doug Todd of Meridan Kansas, came to meet me at our family reunion. He came to our motel too, to continue our visit.

After the Shirleys left, we went to dinner and back to the motel. Barbara, Doug's wife and son stayed in one room, while Doug and I sat in the other room talking until 1AM in the morning.

What made this so great is that I had only met him once before...at my sisters funeral in Florida in May 1976. He was in Junior High at the time. I have only had one phone call from him during this time and so basically, we didn't know each other...at all!

He said he had questions and wondered it I would answer them for him. I said anything I know, I will gladly share with him. I told him about our family...as far back as I know on all sides and about his mother and I as we grew up, as much as I knew about her as we didn't live together that much. (I was raised by my grandparents while she remained with my mother). I offered to send him our family data...book, and he was delighted!

We cried and talked until it got so late that we had to call it a night. We bonded as a family that evening! Well worth my trip if I accomplished nothing else!

The following day, we traveled on thru Kansas visiting my grandfather...(not a Shirley), relatives and seeing where his grand parents had lived, as well as he himself when he was a boy. I visited the cemeteries...of course!

The next day I was visiting my fathers people. I visited my half uncle who was 93 years old in Chetopa Kansas on the border of Oklahoma.

The following day...my father's people came together for a small gathering. I saw where my grandparents had lived on both sides of my fathers family, the school he attended etc.

I should mention that I have known nothing about my fathers family ever... It was February 1993 that I began to get serious about trying to find out about where my father might be or if he were still alive. I found his cousins by using the telephone to call the area where my father was born. They hadn't heard from him for about 10 years. I was so excited to find these cousins and to learn they had lived in the same area since late 1800's, that I arranged to come for a visit. I later learned my father died in 1986. This fact I learned thru the Social Security computer program at our local branch of LDS Church. I have spent much time researching there even though I am not a Morman.

I cannot describe how I feel finding my own roots and having the opportunity to meet all of these relatives! I feel I understand what made him the way he was after talking and asking all kinds of questions of my cousins who remembered him. It was wonderful and I feel so at peace to know and learn about my father. I have been hesitant for years to learn about him.

If you or someone you know is in a similar situation, I encourage you to search to learn about your parent. I never dreamed in a million years that I would actually do this but now that I have, I'm glad I did! This was not a Shirley story, but I thought you'd be interested in it anyway. Remember...I am not a Shirley, I am just married to one!

A.D. 1066

THE SHIRLEY NEWS

ISSN 089301275 CUPERTINO, CALIFORNIA 95014 FALL 1993

LAST SHIRLEY CONVENTION

Shirley Plantation

JUNE 25, 1994

The Shirley Plantation will be the site of our last Shirley Convention. Several have written asking why. Some of those reasons include: Lack of attendance and, I cannot afford to continue to travel and research. It has been a bigger sacrifice than most of you realize. I just don't have the budget to continue to do this. When I travel, it is at my own expense. No one pays for this...but me. My husband does not give me money for travel. He prefers I don't travel.

For years, I paid for my travel by babysitting my grandchildren. Now, my daughter is not working and I have no income. I have spent money having items printed with the Shirley Coat of Arms so as to generate an income to pay off my credit card from previous travel, and...hoping it would provide extra funds to hire research done for us in places we still need info. The merchandise does not provide enough of an income to do either.

The membership is down too! The reason could be the slow economy or...perhaps the fault lies with me. If I put more energy into the research and information I already have instead of organizing trips...etc., perhaps I can build the membership to generate more funds to continue to hire the needed research to keep our information flowing in. Many of our chartered members have died in the last few years. We miss their continued support. The newer members join for a year or two and then we loose some of them. We need more people who will make a commitment to stay with us to support this work.

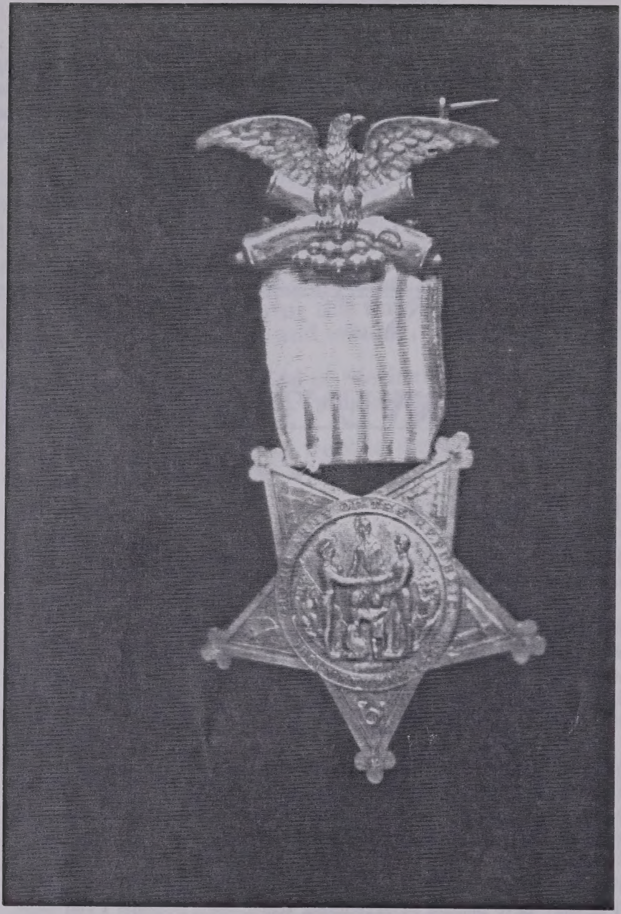
I have dedicated myself for 15 years. Some of you have been with me that long, and I appreciate you! Without you, I wouldn't have been able to afford to stay with it this long.

As some of you know, I also have a hearing problem and it continues to get worse each year. It has become to embarrassing to hold meetings and answer questions from the audience. Even talking in a smaller group, I have difficulty hearing everything. So, this too, has been an influence in discontinuing the Shirley gatherings.

I have enclosed a list of Shirley merchandise that would make excellent Christmas presents for someone...a Shirley, on your list. These unique items can't be bought in the store and we could really use the support!

MERRY CHRISTMAS TO EVERYONE!

An open letter to the membership from your editor.



PETER VAN SHIRLEY'S MEDAL OF HONOR

Mr. & Mrs. Orie Shirley of Oregon sent a close up photo of the medal following our write up and photo on the cover page of the Summer 1992 issue of the Shirley NEWS.

Peter was the son of Daniel Shirley born about 1792. Daniel married Anna Flynn in 1818 Berkeley Co. Virginia, now West Virginia.

ALICE POWERS, A CHARTER MEMBER

We are very sad to learn of the death of Alice Powers. She joined the Shirley Association in 1978. She attended a few Shirley meetings, and was very generous in sharing her Shirley family data.

She descends from Peter Shirley born about 1792 and who lived in Morgan Co. Virginia, now West Virginia.

Alice suspected the Daniel Shirley of Berkeley Co. Virginia, now West Virginia, may have been a brother of her Peter Shirley.

Her Peter Shirley had a son named Daniel. The Daniel Shirley [see left column], had a son Peter.

Alice L. Powers

Alice LaVerne Powers, 56, of Kearneysville, died Wednesday, September 1, 1993 in City Hospital, Martinsburg.

She was the daughter of the late Charles E. and Nellie Faye Morrison Shirley.

She was formerly employed as a registered nurse at the Veteran Affairs Medical Center.

She was a member of the American Nurses Association.

She was a 1955 graduate of Berkeley Springs High School and Washington County Hospital School of Nursing, class of '58.

Survivors include her husband, Noel Roger Powers, at home; one son, Michael Roger Powers of Martinsburg; one daughter, Alisa Michelle Powers of Martinsburg; and one sister, Wanda Moore of Richmond, Va.

Mass of Christian Burial was at 11 a.m. Saturday, September 4 from St. Joseph's Catholic Church with the Rev. William J. Nolte Jr. officiating.

Interment prayers were in Pleasant View Memory Gardens.

Arrangements were handled by the Brown Funeral Home, Martinsburg where a Christian Wake Service was held.

Memorial contributions to: Oncology Unit, City Hospital, P.O. Box 1418, Martinsburg.

SCHALLY SPELLING

Lois Wolfson of Fresno California wrote to us that she had purchased a book...VALENTINE SHIRLEY & RELATED FAMILIES. "In an old German hymnal I find this inscription in German which, freely translated, says, "This dear little book is to direct the spirits of children to that which is right" signed Valentine Schally". Valentine signed Schally and I found the baptismal record for Valentine Schally with Carl as father, so I assumed he was my Valentine. Valentine's daughter, Elizabeth, stated on the 1880 census that her father was born in Pennsylvania. She also had the Bible which had originally been the property of her mother, Catherine Baer. The Bible had the names "Anna Schally" and Elizabeth Schally" written in it. The Bible became the property of Lida Moore, a descendant of Elizabeth Wilson, and was passed on to James Moore of Oklahoma City Oklahoma.

[This book would be by Henry Rothrock, who was a member of the Shirley Association for several years before he passed away].

SOUTH CAROLINA SHIRLEYS IN THE CONFEDERATE WAR

Sherley

Richard	Artillery, Lucas's Battalion Co. B, Grade: Private Surrendered at ________1865

Shirley

A.N.	Infantry, Regiment Orr's Co. K, Grade: Private District: Anderson S.C., Surrendered at Appomattox
Aaron W.	Infantry, Orr's Co. L, age 18 Grade: Private District: Anderson S.C.
Aaron Y.	Infantry, Orr's Regiment Co. L, age 34 Grade: Private District: Anderson S.C.
B.F.	Cavalry, 37th Virginia Regiment Co. B, Grade: Private
B.W.	Artillery, Bonneaus's Battery, Grade: Private
Berryman	Artillery, 1st Regiment Co. H, Grade: Private
Col.	Infantry, 24th Regiment Co. G
David A.	Infantry, 3rd Battalion Co. A, age 27 District: Anderson S.C. Surrendered at Greensboro S.C.
E.C.	Infantry, 23rd Regiment, Co. F, Grade: Private District: Chester S.C.
George	Infantry, 7th Regiment Co. B, Grade: Private District: Abbeville S.C. Surrendered at ____1865
Hampton	Infantry, 7th Regiment Co. G
I.T.	Infantry, 1st Regulars Co. E, Grade: Private District: Greenville S.C.
J.E.	Infantry, 1st Regulars Co. B, Grade: Private District: Anderson S.C.
J.F.	Infantry, 1st Regulars Co. B, Grade: 6th Corporal
J. E.	Infantry, 7th Battalion Co. A, Grade: Private
J.J.	20th Regiment Co. E, age 33, Grade: 1st Lieutenant District: Anderson S.C.
J. J.	20th Regiment Co. E, age 18, Grade: Private District: Abeeville S.C.
J. M.	20th Regiment Co. E, age 33, Grade: Private District: Anderson S.C.
James	Infantry, 19th Regiment Co I, Grade: Private In Prison at: Rock Island, Wounded at: Missionary Ridge, November 25, 1863
John	Cavalry, 1st Regiment Co. G, Grade: Private District: Abbeville S.C.

N.A.	Infantry, 20th Regiment Co. E, age 30, Grade: Corporal District: Anderson S.C.
Press.	Infantry, Moore's Regiment Co. F, age 17, Grade: Private District: Anderson S.C. Died of disease at Richmond
Rich	Infantry, 7th Battalion Co. C, Grade; Private On Memory Roll
Richard	Infantry, Orr's Regiment Co. L, age 26, Grade: Private District: Anderson S.C.
Samuel	Infantry, 7th Battalion Co. H, Grade: Private
S.W.	Infantry, 1st Regulars Co. B, Grade: Private District: Anderson S.C.
Simeon W.	Infantry, 20th Regiment Co. K, age 18, Grade: Private District: Lexington. Transfers: July 20, 1862
Stephen	Infantry, 20th Regiment Co. E, age 33, Grade: Private District: Anderson S.C. Transfers: To Cavalry
T.F.	Infantry, 20th Regiment Co. E, age 18, Grade: Private District: Abbeville S.C.
T.W.	Infantry, 23rd Regiment Co. F, Grade: Corporal District: Chester S.C. Killed at: Long Island. Killed himself, accidentally.
Thad	Cavalry, 1st Regiment Co. H, Grade: Private
Thomas	Artillery, Co. Gist Guard, Grade: Private
Tully	Infantry, 3rd Battalion Co. A, age 23, Grade: Private District: Laurens S.C. Wounded at: Wilderness. Surrendered at: Greensboro S.C.
W.N.	Infantry, Oarr's Regiment Co. G, age 18, Grade: Private District: Abbeville S.C. Died of disease at Richmond 1863
William	Infantry, 23rd Regiment Co. F, Grade: Private District: Chester S.C. Discharged: January 1863
William	Infantry, 7th Battaliion Co. C, Grade: Private On Memory Roll
William	Infantry, 24th Regiment Co. G
Wm. M.	Infantry, Palmetto Sharp Shooters Co. L, Grade: Private Killed in battle at Seven Pines

SHURLEY

C.P.	Infantry, 6th Regiment Co. D, Grade: Private
T.S.	Infantry, 12 Regiment Co. H, age 24, Grade: Private District: York S.C.

Researched in 1991 while at the South Carolina Archives...editor.

** ALBANY, NEW YORK, TUESD 20, 1943

'I DO SOLEMNLY SWEAR—:—And after repeating the oath yesterday, Miss Anne R. Shirley, 22, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. George W. Shirley of Chatham became a member of the Women's Reserve of the United States Marine Corps. Administering the oath is Capt. Richard M. Holsten, USMCR, officer in charge Marine Recruiting and Induction st the Federal building. Camp L River, N. C., is Anne's destin clerk in the Chatham draft

Norma Shirley, member of the Shirley Association, sent the news clippings. Anne Shirley is her sister. They descend from Thomas Shirley born about 1795 in England. He were living in Quebec Canada in 1845 when son George Shirley was born.

George was living in Columbia County New York when his son George was born in 1887. He is the father of Anne and Norma Shirley.

Can anyone help on the Quebec Shirleys?

The other clipping is for general knowledge. Maybe you know someone or have someone in your family who served in the Military.

K'hook woman joins search for women in the military

KINDERHOOK—Wendy Allison of Kinderhook has joined the Women in Military Service Memorial Foundation organization as a field representative.

She joins more than 900 field representatives worldwide to search for servicewomen and ensure their service will be recognized and honored in the Women in Military Service Memorial.

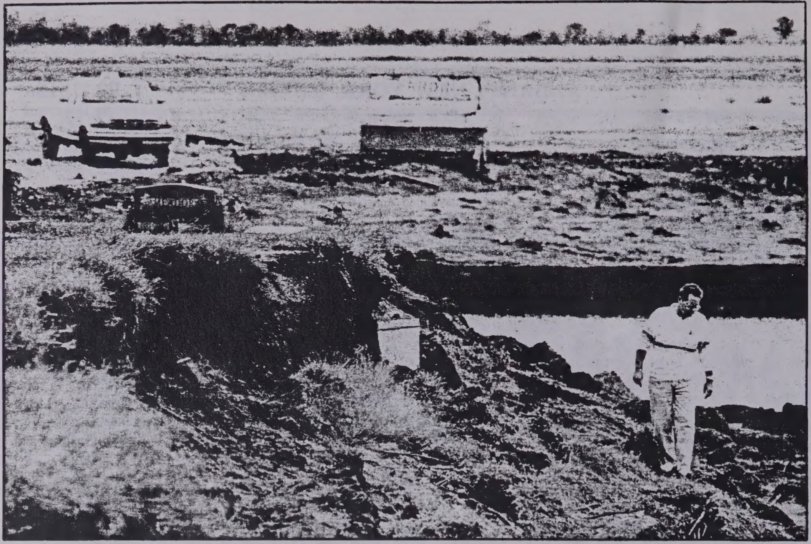
Construction of a memorial to honor all women who have served in the armed forces from the Revolutionary War through today and into the future was mandated by Congress in 1986. It will be built at the main entrance to Arlington National Cemetery in Washington, D.C.

The heart of the memorial will be a computer register featuring the photographs, records of service and memorable stories of the women who have served in our armed forces.

The foundation seeks to register the 400,000 women currently serving on active duty, in the National Guard and in the reserves, the 1.2 million female veterans in the United States and all women who have contributed to the nation's military efforts.

There are an estimated 75,500 female veterans living in New York State.

For information about the memorial or to contact Ms. Allison, write to Women in Military Service Memorial Foundation, Dept. 560, Washington, D.C. 20042-0560, or call (800) 222-2294.



AP Laserphoto

Ray County Coroner Dean Snow walks in the Hardin, Mo., Cemetery Tuesday where the flooding Missouri River washed away more than 700 graves in July. Two months later, 314 graves remain unaccounted for.

Objections heard as memorial lake proposed for cemetery

HARDIN, Mo. (AP) — Hundreds of caskets, burial vaults and human bones — the remains of several generations — may never be recovered from a small lake gouged into a small-town cemetery by summer floods.

Backwaters from the flooded Missouri River surged through the Hardin Cemetery in July, working loose more than 700 of its 1,544 graves, many dated to the 1800s and others unmarked.

The water swept tombstones, vaults, caskets and bones into farm fields, hung them on fences and trees. It deposited some up to 14 miles away.

Two months later, 393 vaults or caskets have been recovered, along with uncounted skeletal remains. Ninety-four individuals known to have been buried in the cemetery have been identified; 314 graves remain unaccounted for.

The river has receded near this western Missouri town of 600, but most of what used to be a nine-acre cemetery is covered by water 12 to 35 feet deep. Searchers believe it harbors the missing remains.

Steve Shirley, president of the local cemetery association, said the group is leaning toward moving what's left of the cemetery and making the flooded area a "memorial lake."

"(But) if the government doesn't help pay for it, we're not going to be able to do very much," he said.

Some people want the water pumped out, including Dean Snow, the Ray County coroner. He and Jerry Brown, an assistant director of the Missouri Funeral Directors Association, believe numerous vaults and caskets lie in about 15 feet of water.

But State Emergency Management Agency officials say pumping out the lake would be difficult because it lies below the water table. They also say it would be costly and could prove fruitless — divers last month couldn't tell what was in the murky water.

The decision whether to pump the water or move the cemetery is up to the cemetery board and SEMA, which is financing the cemetery recovery. It has cost about $100,000 so far.

"We're trying to go as quickly as possible on this," SEMA director Jerry Uhlmann said last week. "This is a horrible situation, and we're trying to correct it. The biggest problem is there's no place to pump the water out to because there's water everywhere around it. And that area is all level."

Only a small corner of the cemetery survived. Now it drops away 6 feet to a jagged, muddy bank from which vaults and caskets grotesquely protrude. Where the murky water laps at the bank, more dislodged caskets loom just below the surface. Toppled and broken gravestones are everywhere in the mud and water.

The floods washed away the oldest section of the cemetery, including a segregated part where blacks were buried decades ago. Many of those graves were unmarked.

Searchers find bones in the mud daily, and Snow predicts farmers will be ploughing them up for years to come.

A temporary morgue has been built on the county fairgrounds, and almost 500 families have come to an assistance center for counseling and to provide descriptions of their loved ones, how they were buried and anything that might help identify them, Snow said.

"The emotional situation for families has been more (painful) in the recent burials than in the earlier burials," Snow said. "It's still a shocking fact, but at least they have gotten their first grieving process out of the way.

"Some people have had some humor in it. One (man) came to me and he said, 'Dean, don't get me wrong, I loved my Dad dearly, but I can see humor in this because my Dad never liked to stay put in one place more than three or four years at a time.'

"He said, 'Let us know when and if you do find Dad.' And his wife piped up and said, 'Yeah, because we want to see just how far he got.' And that is how they're dealing with it."

Overall, the shock seems to have lessened since summer.

"Most of the people I've talked to have come to grips with it," said Shirley, the cemetery association president, whose great-great-grandparents were buried in the flooded area.

Sent by...
Betty Bistline

GREEN GABLES

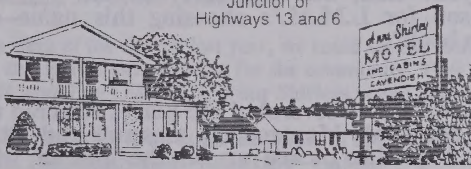
Anne Shirley
MOTEL and CABINS

Cavendish Beach, Prince Edward Island
C0A 1N0 Tel. *(902) 963-2224*

Overnight and Housekeeping Units
Your hosts: Walter & Audrey Wyand

• Modern units • Outdoor Pool • Hot tub

Junction of
Highways 13 and 6



WE CHOSE THIS MOTEL TO STAY IN, OF COURSE!

ANNE SHIRLEY, 74, who began her career as child actress Dawn O'Day and gained adult stardom in "Anne of Green Gables," "Stella Dallas" and other movies, died Sunday (July 4, 1993) in Los Angeles of lung cancer.

Miss Shirley, who retired after making "Farewell My Lovely" in 1944, had been ill for several years.

Born Dawn Paris in 1919, Miss Shirley was steered into acting by her mother, said Betty Furness, a longtime friend who, like Miss Shirley, was a teenage actress at RKO studios in the 1930s.

Shirley
1944 photo

Miss Shirley's credits included "So Big" (1932), "Vigil in the Night" (1941), "West Point Widow" (1941) and "All That Money Can Buy" (1941).

A career watershed came in 1935, when after doing "Anne of Green Gables" she changed her child star name and became Anne Shirley with the success of the movie. "Anne of Windy Poplars" in 1940 was less successful.

She received an Academy Award nomination for best supporting actress for "Stella Dallas" in 1937.

Miss Shirley was married to actor John Payne from 1937 to 1943 and to producer-writer Adrian Scott from 1945 to 1949. Her third husband, screenwriter Charles Lederer, died in 1976. She is survived by a daughter, Julie Anne Payne Towne, and a son, Daniel Davies Lederer.

REPORT ON THE NEW YORK-CANADA TRIP...

My daughter, Delaine, and I, caught a flight on September 11, 1993 from San Jose CA to Boston MA. Since she had never been in the New England states, there were places I wanted her to see on the trip. I took her first to Plimouth colony, (rebuilt Plymouth Colony of old). Then we drove to Canada and visited all of the Anne of Green Gables attractions. From here we went to New York to see the Statue of Liberty and took a tour in the evening, including a ferry ride to Staten Island. The next day we drove to Niagara Falls and did a tour... which was ready to leave when we arrived. We hesitated about going as it would be about 10PM when it returned and we still had a few hours drive to get to Syracuse for the night, (we already had reservations). We got into Syracuse early in the morning...1AM? or later. The next morning we met with a small group of Shirleys. I was pleasantly surprised to see our cousins, Paul and Betty Shirley who drove up from Ohio. Some new to us Shirleys received my letter and decided to come to the meeting. Then I met another family who have been members for sometime. It was a pleasure to see Shirley Garvin again. I didn't realize we had met before but she said she came to meet our coach when we came with a group of Shirleys in 1987 to visit the old Shirley farm in New Hampshire. [I asked her to write something for us about the New York Shirleys and she has. Please find this article in this issue of the NEWS]. Another member at the meeting showed us pictures and a brochure of Fort Ontario and Governor William Shirleys connection to this Fort. We took off after the meeting to visit the Fort as it was about 30 miles away. We continued into Vermont and back thru Massachusetts to Boston and home. It was great to have an opportunity to take this trip together...alone!

Less than a week later, she took me to Hawaii with her family. My son and his wife who just got married this year,went too! My grandson, Michael, finally met his Hawaiian great grandparents. Michael is 1/4 Hawaiian. They loved him! We enjoyed spending some time with them. Now, my travel has ended until 1995 when we go to the Shirley Plantation for our last Shirley Convention! My time will be spent catching up on research sitting here waiting to be organized and put into computer!

ANNE SHIRLEY OF GREEN GABLES, PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND, CANADA

Report on my research to discover why the author, L.M. Montgomery, choose SHIRLEY as the surname for her character, Anne? The author, Lucy Maud Montgomery was born November 30, 1874, Clifton, Prince Edward Island. Her first book, ANNE OF GREEN GABLES, was published June 1908.

In the Winter 1992-93 issue of the Shirley NEWS page 12, is an article about Anne Shirley and L.M. Montgomery. There are two titles, COULD THESE BE ANNE SHIRLEY'S ANCESTORS? & WHAT ANNE KNOWS OF HER "ROOTS".

The article under the first title refers to my contacting "The Avonlea Traditions Chronicle", a Canadian publication, asking if they knew why L.M. Montgomery, the author, gave Anne, a character in her book, the surname SHIRLEY?

The article under the second title was quoting from the story where Anne Shirley says "I was born in Bolingbroke, Nova Scotia. My father's name was Walter Shirley, and he was a teacher in the Bolingbroke High School. My mother's name was Bertha Shirley. Aren't Walter and Bertha lovely names? I'm so glad my parents had nice names".

I received the following letter from Rea Wilmshurst of Toronto Canada to whom I had been referred to by the editor at Avonlea Traditions Chronicle. Since that conversation, the article had appeared in their publication.

"I've been intending to send you the enclosed ever since the Winter issue of Avonlea Traditions Chronicle came out, but it unfortunately got buried on my desk. I don't know if this Walter Shirley was a member of your clan, but this entry in the Dictionary of Hymology certainly suggests a good reason for L.M.M.'s choosing this name--she was reading or remembering a name in a hymn book".

While on the trip to Prince Edward Island, we visited several of the places referred to in the book, Anne of Green Gables. We visited the L.M. Montgomery museum and although I knew nothing about the author, I think I quickly picked up on the idea of what Rea Wilmshurst expressed. L.M.M. more than likely took the name from this Walter Shirley mentioned in the article.

I learned the author and Anne's life were similar. I was told she often wrote about people and places, based on her personal experiences. L.M. Montogmery married a minister, so she would certainly be familiar with hymnal books. She loved poetry and read a great many books. It would make sense to me that she took a liking to the Walter Shirley name as Rea suggests.

I contacted George Campbell, a cousin of L.M. Montgomery, who owns the museum. I asked him the same question...Why did the author choose SHIRLEY as the surname? Did she know some Shirleys etc.? He said he had thought Shirley was a middle name. He called a college professor who has studied in detail about the life of L.M. Montgomery and she also said she had never really thought about Shirley being a surname. I pointed out that Anne says in the book that her parents were Walter and Bertha SHIRLEY. I also shared with them the information sent to me by Rea Wilmshurst who I think is another college professor in Toronto.

So, this is the only answer we have at this time to my question about Anne's surname.

Who is this Walter Shirley? He was the grandson of the First Earl Ferrer!

Anyone having gone to England with me on our tours were at the church in Shirley Village. If you recall, on the wall was a large monument to Rev. Walter Shirley, the same Walter Shirley in this article.

When I visited Major John Shirley last year, he drove me to the house where Rev. Walter Shirley lived before he passed away on the Isle of Man.

This summer I received a letter from the Chairman of the Shirley Village Church Restoration Fund Committee.

He writes... "Since you last visited England, and our village of Shirley, we discovered that the stonework was beginning to crumble and that dry rot and the dreaded beetle had invaded many of the old timbers. The figure for repair has been estimated to be $172,000.

Even though Shirley is only a small community, some 200 people, we are determined to raise the money to repair the building and keep it available for future generations. We have been fund raising for two years now and have raised $147,000. We have used this money to treat the timbers and begin repairs.

this brings me to the reason for contacting you. I am writing to see if you could help us with the project of raising the balance. I have a number of ideas, which are described below:-

- *Could you publicise the Shirley Village Church Restoration Fund by sending copies of this letter to members of the Shirley Association?*
- *Could you act as a point of contact for people in the USA who may wish to involve themselves in our appeal?*
- *Do you think that members of the Association would like to fund raise in the USA for the Shirley Village Church Restoration Fund?*

I apologise for writing a letter such as this and will fully understand if you feel that it is not possible to help. We would not want to offend either by asking or by assuming you may not wish to hear about the problem we face".

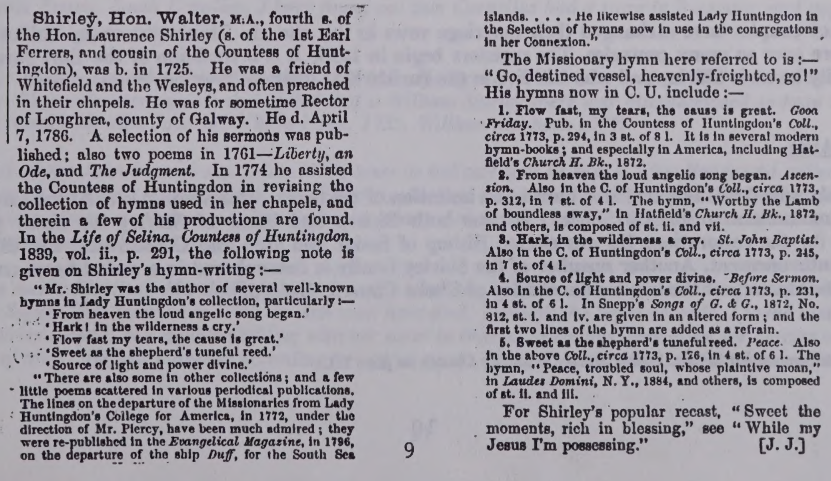
Yours sincerely, J. Fletcher, Chairman

When we were at the church last year, we could see the damage as well as the repairs they had begun. So, we do know this is a serious problem for the community. They have done an outstanding job in raising these funds to date. It would be TERRIFIC if our Shirleys would donate to help preserve this church.

SHIRLEY VILLAGE is an important place in the history of the Shirley family!!! IT IS FROM THIS VILLAGE THE SURNAME "SHIRLEY" CAME!

You may send a check to the Shirley Association, 10256 Glencoe Dr., Cupertino, CA 95014 USA. Make your check payable to: Shirley Village Church Restoration Fund. We will acknowlege in the next issue of the NEWS the names of the donors and the total collected. PLEASE HELP! Thank you!

ARTICLE SENT BY REA WILMSHURST...



Shirley, Hon. Walter, M.A., fourth s. of the Hon. Laurence Shirley (s. of the 1st Earl Ferrers, and cousin of the Countess of Huntingdon), was b. in 1725. He was a friend of Whitefield and the Wesleys, and often preached in their chapels. He was for sometime Rector of Loughrea, county of Galway. He d. April 7, 1786. A selection of his sermons was published; also two poems in 1761—*Liberty, an Ode*, and *The Judgment*. In 1774 he assisted the Countess of Huntingdon in revising the collection of hymns used in her chapels, and therein a few of his productions are found. In the *Life of Selina, Countess of Huntingdon*, 1839, vol. ii., p. 291, the following note is given on Shirley's hymn-writing:—

"Mr. Shirley was the author of several well-known hymns in Lady Huntingdon's collection, particularly:—

'From heaven the loud angelic song began.'
'Hark! in the wilderness a cry.'
'Flow fast my tears, the cause is great.'
'Sweet as the shepherd's tuneful reed.'
'Source of light and power divine.'

"There are also some in other collections; and a few little poems scattered in various periodical publications. The lines on the departure of the Missionaries from Lady Huntingdon's College for America, in 1772, under the direction of Mr. Piercy, have been much admired; they were re-published in the *Evangelical Magazine*, in 1796, on the departure of the ship *Duff*, for the South Sea islands. . . . . He likewise assisted Lady Huntingdon in the Selection of hymns now in use in the congregations in her Connexion."

The Missionary hymn here referred to is:—"Go, destined vessel, heavenly-freighted, go!" His hymns now in C. U. include:—

1. **Flow fast, my tears, the cause is great.** *Good Friday.* Pub. in the Countess of Huntingdon's *Coll.*, *circa* 1773, p. 294, in 3 st. of 8 l. It is in several modern hymn-books; and especially in America, including Hatfield's *Church H. Bk.*, 1872.
2. **From heaven the loud angelic song began.** *Ascension.* Also in the C. of Huntingdon's *Coll.*, *circa* 1773, p. 312, in 7 st. of 4 l. The hymn, "Worthy the Lamb of boundless sway," in Hatfield's *Church H. Bk.*, 1872, and others, is composed of st. ii. and vii.
3. **Hark, in the wilderness a cry.** *St. John Baptist.* Also in the C. of Huntingdon's *Coll.*, *circa* 1773, p. 245, in 7 st. of 4 l.
4. **Source of light and power divine.** *Before Sermon.* Also in the C. of Huntingdon's *Coll.*, *circa* 1773, p. 231, in 4 st. of 6 l. In Snepp's *Songs of G. & G.*, 1872, No. 812, st. i. and iv. are given in an altered form; and the first two lines of the hymn are added as a refrain.
5. **Sweet as the shepherd's tuneful reed.** *Peace.* Also in the above *Coll.*, *circa* 1773, p. 126, in 4 st. of 6 l. The hymn, "Peace, troubled soul, whose plaintive moan," in *Laudes Domini*, N. Y., 1884, and others, is composed of st. ii. and iii.

For Shirley's popular recast, "Sweet the moments, rich in blessing," see "While my Jesus I'm possessing." [J. J.]

SHIRLEY CHURCH - SHIRLEY VILLAGE- ENGLAND

The likely origin of the name Shirley is the "Shire Leah", that is a clearing where the shire moot or council met in Anglian Times. The area is still well wooded.

THE DOMESDAY BOOK

The oldest reference to the village seems to be the Domesday Book of 1086. the main entry reads:

The Domesday entry shows that the manor of "Sirelei" was held by various tenants under Henry De Ferrers. A person called "Siward" (Sewallis), was the tenant of several other manors of the Ferrers, the nearest being at Norbury. Siward's second son Fulcher was the first to own lands in the parish of Shirley. It is said that about the year 1130 Fulcher received from the Prior and Convent of Tutbury four oxgang of land in Shirley and a mill at Derby for which he was to pay on Saint John the Baptists day a rental of 10s 8d. Fulcher's son and heir established his residence at Shirley and styled himself"De Shirley", which became the family name. (De meaning of). One of his descendants Sir Robert Shirley was declared Lord Ferrers in 1677. The Shirley's have lived in Shirley throughout recorded history as they do to this day. (The Earl Ferrers son, Lord Tamworth, lives in Shirley).

The Church and the mill mentioned at Shirley in the Domesday Book still exists, although neither can contain much of the original fabric. The mill is now a farm, but the wheelhouse is still clearly visible, and the old millstones incorporated into the pavements and walls of the farmhouse.

THE CHURCH

The Church as it now exists consists of chancel, nave, north and south aisles, south porch and tower. The oldest part of the church may be the chancel arch, now much restored, having completely lost its Norman shape in the restoration of 1842. The Pews through out the Church date from 1842. It is said that there were many well carved oak pews in the Church before 1842. The only remnant of these is to be seen at the east end of the south aisle with the initials C.C. M.C. and the date 1649. Possibly this may have been the pew of the family of Colwich. This family was assigned the site of the dissolved perceptory at Yeaveley in 1559 (in Shirley Parish at that time). They held the land for over a century.

The South Aisle and Chancel

Standing at the back of the Church under the gallery, the next oldest part dates from the first half of the fourteenth century (1300-1350). this is the south aisle on the right, with its windows, the arcade of two bays supported by an octagonal pillar between the aisle and the nave. The chancel with its windows, priests door, buttresses and well moulded wall plate also are of the same date. The architecture is known as the Decorated style of Gothic or early English.

Thousands of couples have exchanged their marriage vows in this church. Think how many babies have been baptised here over so many centuries. The registers begin in 1658. It is a tradition of the Earl Ferrers family (whose family name is Shirley and who still live in the Parish) that their children are baptised here.

The North Aisle

This was only added in 1842, and was built as an imitation of the much older South Aisle. At the east end there is a large monument to Bishop Shirley. he was both Bishop and Vicar of Shirley for many years, and responsible for the restoration. He was elected Bishop of Sodor and Man and Consecrated, but died in 1847 before his enthronement. Another member of the Shirley family is remembered in a mural brass cross erected in 1873 to the memory of the late Canon Shirley of Christ Church, Oxford.

[See photo of the monument to Rev. Walter Shirley at Shirley Church on page 11].

Monument to Rev. Walter Shirley, Shirley Church
Shirley Village, England.

The same Walter Shirley whose name may have been used by L.M. Montgomery for her character...Anne SHIRLEY

REPORT ON NEW YORK SHIRLEYS

FROM SHIRLEY GARVIN...

Many years ago, Betty Shirley sent me some notes on Shirley in various places in New England. Among them was a note that John Shirley was born to Ferrers and Ann 1 January 1755. In the same listing was Ferrers married Elizabeth Marshall 28 March 1761. These were from Suffolk County Massachusetts and most of the names concerned Boston.

My ancestor was a David Atwood Shirley in Perry, NY. David Atwood had a son Dudley Graves Shirley who was my great grandfather. Dudley lived on Onondaga Hill, near Syracuse, NY. From his letters, it appeared that Dudley had an uncle of some importance in Syracuse, and who had a store where Dudley sometimes worked. When Dudley was in the Civil War from Company D, 122nd Regt. of the N.Y. Volunteers, he often wrote to this uncle for help when he didn't thing he was getting fair treatment. Dudley had only one brother, whose name was Phares, and he died at Andersonville Prison, South Carolina. I later found out that Cornelius had a store in Syracuse, and apparently only had one daughter, so no heirs.

Using these names, I decided that Phares could also be speller Ferrers. I went back to Ferrers and Ann. I found in Gloucester, Massachusetts records that stated that a William Shirley there was also supposed to have been born at sea. More records mention John being born 1 Jan. 1755. William was born 1757.

The records of the John born at sea 1 Jan 1755, seem to indicate that he was a John Henry and called Henry. this family went to Sudbury. Massachusetts and Fryeburg Maine. and later to Fitzwilliam, New Hampshire. William married Annis Maley or Haley and they had sons names John and Phares. Phares is carried don in their line, although sometimes spelled Pharos.

I began to tackle Elizabeth Marshall. it turns out that she was a widow Elizabeth Marshall, and that her maiden name was Soper. They married in 1761, so Ann must have died. Through the Soper records, I found that she married Ferrers Shirley second, in a double wedding with her sister in Boston. Warnings were given for Ferrers and Elizabeth to get out of town. He was a brewer according to various notes. We find that in 1765, they had a son Ferrers or

Phares. It is sometimes even spelled Perez. On 17 August 1776, Elizabeth Shirley married Henry Snow. Phares was 11 years old. Henry Snow was a cabinet maker and they lived near Concord New Hampshire. Henry only survived 2 years and Elizabeth married again to Luke Howell.

Ferrers and Ann were en route from England, One record says they were returning from England. I tend to believe they were living in England. But about this time, there was a group of Shirleys that came from Ireland to Chester, New Hampshire and lived there before moving west to Canada, and Niagara, NY and a place called Suspension Bridge that I cannot presently locate. [WHEN WE VISITED NIAGARA FALLS THEY POINTED TO SUSPENSION BRIDGE...SO IT IS RIGHT NEAR NIAGARA]. in the same census, there was a William McKinney who married a sister Nancy Shirley of the same family of John, (in Bedford). This Goffstown group is well documents, but most of them stayed in the area. The Shirley Association made a visit there at one time. But John and Margaret went to western NY. And frequently when these migrations were made, families went together. So I feel it is possible that at least back in England or Ireland, these families were related. And in Bedford, we now find Phares Shirley marrying Olive Chubbuck in 1789. They had a number of children, all of whom I cannot name. Phares listed himself as a cabinet maker (an art I imagine he learned from his step-father, Henry Snow). All of his children seemed to be cabinet makers, and some of his grand children, too.

The children that I think belonged to Phares and Olive were a possible John, Isaac, Ebenezer, Cornelious, David Atwood, Ezekiel, and possibly Clarissa born 1811. The new Mormon Church records indicate that Clarissa is the daughter of Phares and Olive--but I cannot substantiate that. She could be the daughter of Isaac, too. Isaac and Phares were living near each other in NY in 1820--Isaac in Madison County, town of Madison and Phares in Madison County, town of Eaton, and these towns are adjacent to each other. They then show up in the town of Homer, NY. Phares and Olive are buried in Glenwood cemetery. Phares Shirley died 20 May 1848 aged 82 years 11 months and Olive died Sept 12, or 17, 1860 aged 96 years 3 months. Plus Catharine ages 11 years, Edward G. who died at 1 year and Fannie A. who died at 2, but their dates are in the 1860s so most belong to William or another family. Ebenezer is also buried there with his wife, Sally K. and second wife Abigail Northup. It appears that Ezekiel and William bough the lot in which Phares and Olive are buried, but Ezekiel is not buried there. William and his wife Mary are buried there. Other Shirleys are buried in Cortland, NY.

In Ithaca, NY I found the estate of William Shirley who died 29th Oct. 1897 signed by Atwood Shirley. It says that Atwood Shirley is a brother aged 52 years and residing at Ithaca, NY. It mentions Sidney Shirley, a half-brother aged about 26 years living in Boston, Massachusetts and Frank Shirley, a half brother aged about 22 years and whose place of residence was unknown to Atwood. We found these Shirleys, but the age difference was so great that we weren't completely sure they were half brothers. Sidney and Frank ended up in Woodhull near where Clarissa lived--and so we think that at least Clarissa is related to Isaac. These children, William, Sydney, Frank and Atwood, are listed as being children of
Isaac A. Shirley.

I also found an infant (11 years old?) was left to his aunt Ella Pierce in Ithaca, NY by his mother Nancy Shirley. But Earl also died, and it mentions that he was nephew of Sarah Cotton of Ithaca. She may be a Shirley also.

It appears that we have another migration of Shirley across the US--not just in the south, although they may be related. We have a whole descendency from a Walter Shirley in England who was supposed to have died your in the charts. His brother was a Ferrers Shirley who also died young in the charts. His brother was a Ferrers Shirley who also died young. Betty Shirley indicated that Walter might have committed some crime and was hurried out of the country and declared dead. Perhaps Ferrers went with him! At any rate--we have a line from Ferrers and Ann that moved to New Hampshire and then to NY.

I feel that the Thomas Shirley of Pat and Paul Shirley of Messena, NY may also fit into this family. Their migration from Boston through White River Junction, NY follows the same line and the names are consistent with other research.

There are many other NY names that I think may fit in with this family. Some of John's (born 1 Jan 1755) children and grandchildren ended up in Western NY. And going even further back--there are some Alexanders that seem to be related to Thomas of Ireland group that went to Phelps, NY. They are probably all related.

I enjoyed the reunion in Syracuse. We were a small group but we talked excitedly for 4 hours. It has spurred me on to do more research.

SHIRLEY GARVIN

February 25, 1994

Dear Shirley Association Members,

Just a brief note to correct an typing error in the last issue, **The Shirley Convention at the Shirley Plantation will be in 1995...not 1994. Sorry!!!**

To bring you up to date on the Association's activities...I am pleased to say that my daughter, Delaine, has spent the past month helping to **upgrade the Shirley Association's computer system and design programs to expedite our response-time to letters, entry of research data and to process orders of Shirley goods.** Our objective is to be able to respond to members and others **within a two week period.**

In March, a packet will be mailed to you and 2000 other Shirleys, introducing them to the Shirley Association services, goods, and given an ancestral query. We anticipate these will generate means to allow us to mail to the remaining 8000 Shirley households in the U.S. and will provide new family information to be added to the computer. As a member, you will be notified immediately of any significant developments on your Shirley branch as a result of the queries. In addition, **Shirley members will receive a current Shirley branch address list for their line, annually, combined with the new data received.** The next list is purposed for June 1994.

Dale Shirley, Jr., a high school senior and our only grandson to carry on the Shirley name, will be working part time inputting research and the 1900 census on computer. These will be incorporated into **census books available June '94.** An order form will be in your packet.

We are creating a Shirley Association Cookbook! You are welcome to submit unlimited Shirley family recipes, by photocopying the form you receive in your packet mentioned above. Encourage other Shirley relatives to submit their favorite recipes too. What a great way to share Grandma's best pie recipe!

We are very pleased about the developments in the Shirley Association and we hope you will be too.

Sincerely,

Betty Shirley
10256 Glencoe Drive
Cupertino, CA 95014
(408) 255-8511

A.D. 1066

THE SHIRLEY NEWS

ISSN 089301275 CUPERTINO, CALIFORNIA 95014 Winter 1994

SHIRLEYS OF REXBURG, IDAHO

James F. Shirley and his sons, Lex, Gil and Todd Shirley, artistically fashion ''Paintings In Wood'' that preserve the splendor of America, the dignity of the Victorian era and the flavor of vintage streets and sleepy villages.

LEX, GIL, TODD AND JAMES F. SHIRLEY

Jim Shirley knows wood. As a youngster on his parents' farm, he worked it as a hobby. Later, he became a building contractor. But, Jim, now 64 and retired from the building trade, was always more interested in old wood than new. ''Seeing old architecture destroyed just made me heartsick,'' Jim recalls, ''and I wanted, somehow, to find a way to preserve the old scenes and the grand old buildings.''

He began his preservation efforts by salvaging interesting pieces of wood and hanging them on the walls of his home. Although his collection grew steadily, he knew that his wood display should be made meaningful.

Then, inspiration hit. Jim created a rustic landscape-the first of many scenics- to come from some of his favorite pieces of old, salvaged wood.

You might cross paths with Jim Shirley if you happen to vacation in Wyoming's Grand Teton National Park and the neighboring national forests in southern Idaho. He wanders there, looking for appealing pieces of wood.

Maybe it once belonged to an aging fence. Or, it was a clapboard on a sagging shack. Perhaps a machinery building yielded a hand-hewn plank. A barn roof shed a shingle. The wood portrays the past because it belongs to the past.

Bits and pieces of wood-all selected for color and texture-join one another as the landscapes and buildings. From tiny, toothpick sized fragments, he produces accents-wagon wheels, pumps, telegraph poles, windmills, mailboxes, and lampposts.

In place, the chosen pieces of wood glow with almost iridescent colors. Tones of rust, cinnamon, umber, gray-blue, mahogany, rich yellow, and olive green reflect light in an uncanny way. And, the Shirleys do nothing to enhance them. They refuse artificial, manipulated colors and finishes-no paints, stains, oils or varnishes.

Many of their pictures represent several hundred years of natural processing, the colors created as the seasons came and went. ''They're the resulting mix of sunshine and moonlight, wind and rain, sand and snow,'' Jim explains.

Material from: Dorene Shirley Carol Parkinson Betty Shirley ENGLAND SHIRLEYS TO SOUTH AFRICA TO IDAHO, USA

THOMAS WILLIAM SHIRLEY b. England. Married Harriet Ann Hawkins Mar 6, 1828 in St Mary's Parish, Portsea, Hampshire England.

Their son, William Henry Shirley b. April 11, 1829 St John's Parish, Portsea, Hampshire England. Married Esther Maria Bubb Aug 1, 1860.

(Children in my S/A files)

1. Thomas b. Dec 1858 South Africa. Married Mary A., Children...Neva C. b. Nov 1895 Idaho Caroline M. b. Jan 1898 Idaho

2. Charles Coulson b. Aug 1864 Idaho. Married Grace Maud Stock, Sept 12, 1888. Children...William Devalson Dec 13, 1889 Idaho Florence Mabel June 2, 1892 Idaho Charles Herbert Dec 9, 1894 Idaho Ida Maud Feb 20, 1897 Idaho Frances Maria May 27, 1898 Idaho Vera Charlotte Apr 7, 1901 Idaho Arthur Coulson Aug 15, 1904 Idaho

3. James Frederick b. 1874, grandfather of James F. Shirley in article above.

PENDLETON DISTRICT AND ANDERSON COUNTY SOUTH CAROLINA WILLS, ESTATES, INVENTORIES, TAX RECORDS

Compiled by: Virginia Alexander, Colleen Morse Elliott and Betty Willie. Sent by Gary F. Shirley

SHIRLEY LISTINGS

SHERLEY, Frances, mentioned as an heir in will of William Mattison with homestead on Broad Mouth Creek. Will dated July 20, 1870, Probate Jan 14, 1873. Page 423-427 Anderson County S.C. Probate Will Book 3, 1857-1880

SHEARLY, Letty E., mentioned as child of Thomas Erskin with homestead on South side of Greenville Columbia Railroad. Will dated Dec 24, 1878. Probate Aug 4, 1879. Page 718-722 Anderson County S.C.. Probate Will Book 3, 1857-1880.

SHIRLEY, Nancy A. Witness to will of J.F. Ragsdale dated Mar 24, 1873. Probate Sept 28, 1876. J.M. Shirley also a witness. Page 581-583 Anderson S.C. Probate Will Book 3, 1857-1880.

SHIRLEY, A.T. Witness to will of John Hix, Sr. Will dated June 6, 1857. Probate Feb 5, 1858. Page 6-8 Anderson County S.C. Will Book 3, 1857-1880.

SHIRLEY, Aaron, mentioned in will of James Erskine Sr. "James E. Shirley, my grandson and the son of my daughter, Margaret, is under the age of 21. Appoints Aaron Shirley his father to be his guardian". Polly Shirley also listed. Will dated Feb 7, 1845, proven Apr 6, 1846. Page 222-224 Anderson County S.C., Will Book 1, 1835-1857, Book B.

SHIRLEY, B. Listed in Sale Bill for the Estate of Enock Breazeale, dec'd. Personal Property Jan 1-2, 1851. Anderson County District, S.C. Inventories, Appraisements and Sales, Book 2 1845-1851.

SHIRLEY, B.F. Listed in Sale Bill, Goods & Chattles of J.J. Robinson, dec'd. Sept 13, 1847, along with J.J. Shirley, W. Shirley, E. Shirley. Page 177-216 on original ledger, Book 2, 1845-1851 Inventories, Appraisements and Sales, Anderson county District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, B.F. Listed in Bill of Sale for the Estate of James Brock, dec'd. Feb 13, 1850 along with B.T. Shirley and J.R. Shirley. Book 2, 1845-1851, Inventories, Appraisements and Sales, Anderson County District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, B.T. Listed in Bill of Sale for the Estate (Personal Property) of James Mattison, Sr. dec'd. Jan 1,____, along with R.N. Shirley, Book 2, 1845-1851, Inventories, Appraisements and Sales, Anderson County District, S.C. (also see B.F. Shirley above)

SHIRLEY, Benjamin. Listed as heir of widow Rebecca Neal. Dated Mar 16, 1813, page 105, Book M, 1812-1817. Conveyance, Estates and Revolutionary Soldiers, Pendleton District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, Benjamin. Mentioned in Sale Bill for Estate of James Harkins, dec'd Dec 5, 1844. Book 1, Inventories, Appraisements and Sales, 1839-1845, MFMC 1053. O. Shirley also listed.

SHIRLEY, Benjamin. Listed in Inventory & Appraise Bill, Goods & Chattels of J.J. Robinson, dec'd. Thursday Sept 9, 1847 as Accounts along with John Shirley, Stephen Shirley, James Shirley, Reubin N. Shirley, O. Shirley, John W. Shirley, Jeremiah Shirley, John R. Shirley, Richard Shirley, Nathaniel Shirley, Marion Shirley and Nipper Shirley. Book 2, Inventories, Appraisements and Sales, 1845-1851, Anderson County District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, Benjamin. Mentioned in Sale of the Personal Property of James W. Kay. Dec'd. Not disposed of by Will Apr 20, 1848, along with O. Shirley and J.R. Shirley. Book 2, Inventories, Appraisement and Sales, 1845-1851, Anderson County District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, Benjamin. Listed as Appraiser in Estate Inventory of the Widow Sarah Keer, dec'd. Jan 20, 1849, Book 2, Inventories, Appraisements and Sales 1845-1851, Anderson County District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, Betsey. Listed as child of John Shirley in his Will along with his other children: Nipper, William, Rhody, Joshua, James, John, Robert, Sara, Polly and Leanah. Dated Apr 11, 1808. Proven June 6, 1808, page 94, Will Book A, Pendleton District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, E. (see B.F. Shirley)

SHIRLEY, J.F. Witness to Will of John L. Holland, dated July 5, 1863. Probate Aug 11, 1873. "Written at Sullivan's Island, Charleston, S.C." Page 463-465, Book 3. Probate, 1857-1880, Anderson County, S.C.

SHIRLEY, J.J. Executor for Will of J. Augustus Lewis which mentions interest in mercantile firm called, SHIRLEY AND LEWIS in town of Honea Path. Dated July 18, 1861. Probate Dec 12, 1864, page 206-207. Probate Will Book 3, 1857-1880, Anderson County S.C.

SHIRLEY, J.J. (see B.F, Shirley)

SHIRLEY, J.M. Witness to Will of J.F. Ragsdale, dated Mar 24, 1873. Probate Sept 28, 1876. Nancy A. Shirley also a witness. Page 581-583, Probate Will Book 3, 1857-1880, Anderson County, S.C.

SHIRLEY, J.N. Witness to Will of William Spencer Moore. Dated July 25, 1865. Probate Jan 9, 1872, page 380-392. Probate Will Book 3, 1857-1880, Anderson County, S.C.

SHIRLEY, J.R. Listed in Sale Bill, Estate of Sarah Kerr, dec'd, Jan 20, 1888849. Book 2, Inventories, Appraisement and Sales 1845-1851, Anderson County District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, J.R., (see B.F. Shirley)

SHIRLEY, James (see Betsey Shirley)

SHIRLEY, James. Listed as heir (for Estate of John Shirley, Sr.?) along with Nipper, William, Joshua, John, and Robert Shirley, all of Abbeville District, S.C., pertaining to sale? of "mill and appurtenances on Little River of Pendleton District formerly belonging to John Shirley, Sr., dec'd, tract 100 acres lying part in Pendleton District, part in Abbeville District, beginning on Barker's Creek, bounded Goudy's line, Hacleman's line, Nathaniel Aldridge, Sr., part of tract granted to said Aldridge, and recorded in Secretary's Office." Dated Aug 6, 1808. Recorded Jan 24, 1810, page 51-52, Book K, 1809-1810, Conveyance, Estates and Revolutionary Soldiers, Pendleton District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, James. Listed as witness to conveyance of Tract belonging (?) to James Linn, dec'd, dated Apr 27, 1819, recorded Sept 22, 1819. Sary Shirley also a witness. Page 429 Book O, 1817-1820, Conveyance, Estates and Revolutionary Soldiers, Pendleton District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, James. Listed in Sale Bill, Property of Nimrod Smith, Sr. dec'd. Sold Apr 30, 1847.

SHIRLEY, John, (see Benjamin Shirley).

SHIRLEY, James E., (see Aaron Shirley).

SHIRLEY, Jeremiah, (see Benjamin).

SHIRLEY, John, (see Betsey Shirley).

SHIRLEY, John, (see James Shirley).

SHIRLEY, John. Mentioned in Sale Bill for Estate of Nipper Adams, dec'd. Sold Dec 23, 1842. Book 1 1839-1845 MFMC 1053, Inventories, Appraisements and Sales, Anderson County District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, John R., (see Benjamin Shirley).

SHIRLEY, John R. Mentioned in Sale Bill for Estate of William Kerr, dec'd, May 10, 1848. Book 2, Inventories, Appraisements and Sales 1845-1851 Anderson County District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, John W., (see Benjamin Shirley).

SHIRLEY, Jonathon. Listed in Bill of Sale for property of E. Brown, dec'd, May 10, 1848. Book 1, 1839-1845 MFMC 1053 Inventories, Appraisements and Sales, Anderson County District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, Jonathon. Listed in Sale of Estate of Bartley Tucker, dec'd, Apr 28, 1841. Book 1, 1837-1845 MFMC 1053, Inventories, Appraisements and Sales, Anderson County District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, Joshua, (see Betsey Shirley).

SHIRLEY, Joshua, (see James Shirley).

SHIRLEY, L.O. Listed in Appraise Bill, Estate of Nimrod Smith, Sr. dec'd, April 28, 1847. Book 2, 1845-1851, Inventories, Appraisement and Sales, Anderson County District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, Leanah, (see Betsey Shirley).

SHIRLEY, Margaret P.A. Listed in Sale Bill, Estate of Nipper Shirley, dec'd May 25, 1848. Book 2, Inventories, Appraisement and Sales 1845-1851, Anderson County District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, Marion, (see Benjamin Shirley).

SHIRLEY, N. Listed in Bill of Sale. Estate of James R. Webster, dec'd. Sold Dec 30, 1840. Book 1 1839-1845 MFMC 1053, Inventories, Appraisement and Sales, Anderson County District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, Nathan. Listed in Sale Bill, Goods, Chattels of Chester Kingsley, dec'd. Sold May 5, 1846. Also listed, Obadiah Shirley and Stephen Shirley. Book 2 1845-1851, Inventories, Appraisement and Sales, Anderson County District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, Nathaniel, (see Benjamin)

SHIRLEY, Nipper, (see Betsey, James, Benjamin & Margaret P.A. Shirley, above).

SHIRLEY, O. (see Benjamin Shirley)

SHIRLEY, O. Listed in Sale Bill. Personal Good and Chattels of David F. Lucius, "dec'd late of Anderson Dist." Sold Apr 8, 1847. Book 2 1845-1851, Inventories, appraisement and Sales, Anderson County District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, Obadiah (see Nathan Shirley)

SHIRLEY, Obadiah. Listed as an appraiser for the Inventory and Appraisement of the Personal Estate of James W. Kay, dec'd Apr 18, 1848. Book 2 Inventories, Appraisement and Sales 1845-1851, Anderson County District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, Polly (see Betsey and Aaron Shirley, above)

SHIRLEY, R. (?). Listed in Bill of Sale for the Estate of James R. Webster, dec'd. Sold Dec 30, 1840, Book 1 1830-1845 MFMC 1053 Inventories, Appraisements and Sales, Anderson District County, S.C.

SHIRLEY, R.N. (see B.T. Shirley).

SHIRLEY, Reuben N. (see Benjamin

Shirley).

SHIRLEY, Rhody, (see Betsey Shirley).

SHIRLEY, Richard (see Benjamin Shirley).

SHIRLEY, Robert (see James Shirley).

SHIRLEY, Robert (see Betsey Shirley).

SHIRLEY, Robert. Listed as purchaser in Bill of Sale for the Estate of Micajah Taylor, dec'd. (no date). Book 1 , 1839-1845 Inventories, Appraisement and Sales MFMC 1053, Anderson County District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, Salley. Listed in Will of James Major, Esq. as wife of Stephen Shirley. Will dated Dec 26, 1851, proven Sept 27, 1852, page 330-332, Anderson County District, S.C. Will Book 1 1835-1857 Book B.

SHIRLEY, Sara (see Betsey Shirley).

SHIRLEY, Sary (see James Shirley).

SHIRLEY, Stephen (see Salley Shirley).

SHIRLEY, Stephen. Listed in Inventory, Goods and Chattels. Estate Real & Personal of William Cox, dec'd Nov 21, 1843. Book 1, Inventories, Appraisement and Sales 1839-1845 MFMc 1053. Anderson County District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, Stephen (see Nathan Shirley).

SHIRLEY, Stephen (see Benjamin Shirley).

SHIRLEY, W. (see B.F, Shirley).

SHIRLEY, Widow O. Listed in Sale Bill. Goods and Chattels of Benjamin Clement, dec'd. Sold Jan 18, 1844. Book 1, Inventories, Appraisement and Sales 1839-1845 MFMC 1053. Anderson County District, S.C.

SHIRLEY, William (see Betsey Shirley).

SHIRLEY, William (see James Shirley).

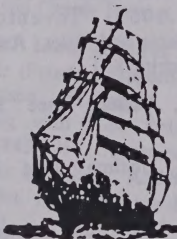
ANOTHER PLACE CALLED SHIRLEY IN ENLGAND APPEARED IN THE DOMESDAY BOOK OF 1086

Shirley is near Southampton in England. In the Domesday Book of 1086, Shirley is mentioned under the Mainsbridge Hundred as follows:

"Ralph De Mortimer holds Shirley and Choping held it of King Edward. It was then as now assessed at 1 hide. Here are 8 ploughlands and 4 villeins and 3 borders with 2 ploughlands; also a church 5 servants and a mill whech pays 30D. 12 acres of meadow and woods for 8 hogs. 4 messuages in Southampton which pay 40D and a fishery worth 6s. in the time of King Edward and afterwards its value was as now 100s".

In 1272, Nicholas De Shirley granted two parts of a messuage and a mill in Shirley to Nicholas De Barbflete his relative from Barfleur.

Note from editor: Looking at the pedigree of the early Shirleys, I find a Nicholas who would be a great grandson of Sewallis. I cannot say if this is the same Nicholas.



THE "PALANTINATE" JOURNEY TO PENNSYLVANIA

The great German immigration began in the early eighteenth century because of religious persecution, devastating wars, political oppression and social unrest.

The journey began down the Rhine River to Amsterdam (or any other port). It took about six months to make the journey.

The Rhine boats experienced many delays getting from Heilbronn to Holland as they had to be inspected at each of the 26 custom houses they passed. The passengers could be detained for several weeks at each stop, waiting until it was convenient for the custom-house officials to examine the boat. The poor people would have to spend nearly all they had because of the long delays.

From Amsterdam the boat went to a port in England. Cowes, on the Isle of Wight was a favorite stopping place. Here the boat had to wait for favorable winds before sailing for America. The journey would take another 8-10 weeks.

During this time, conditions on board were miserable. They lacked proper water and food. They existed in an overcrowded boat bounced around in violent storms.

When at last the boat reached Philadelphia, a health officer went aboard the boat to examine the passengers as to whether any had a contagious disease. New arrivals were led in possession to the City Hall and there they had to render the oath of allegiance to the King of Great Britain. After that they were brought back to the boat. Then announcements were printed in the newspapers, stating how many of the new arrivals were to be sold. The boat became the market-place. The buyers made their choice among the arrivals and bargained with them for a certain number of years and days. They then took them to the merchant, paid the passage and their other debts and received from the government authorities a written document for a definite period.

Those passengers who had money were released.

The Pennsylvania Germans, having passed the stressful period of their history, wanted land. William Beverly, writing April 30, 1732, to a friend in Williamsburg, Virginia concerning lands on the Shenandoah, says: ''Ye northern men are fond of buying land there, because they can buy it for six or seven pounds per hundred acres, cheaper than they can take up land in Pennsylvania and they don't care to go as far as Williamsburg.''

Many of the German immigrants in Pennsylvania eventually made their way south into the large German Settlements along the Shenandoah Valley in Virginia. Some continued into North Carolina and Tennessee.

They most likely traveled the ''Great Indian Warpath''. This led from Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, crossing the Susquehanna River, then to Lancaster, York and Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, then Hagerstown, Maryland, and Winchester, down the Shenandoah Valley to Staunton, Virginia--then along the great trough between the main mountain ranges of the Applacian Mountains into the valleys of western North Carolina and eastern Tennessee. This path ended at Chattanooga, Tennessee.

In 1729 Colonel Robert Carter (''King Carter'' whose 5th wife was a Shirley), secured a grant of 50,000 acres of land on the west bank of the Shenandoah River. This large grant will explain the fact that the people of this area are chiefly English. Only a few Germans got into that section of the Valley.

Very early in the history of the Valley, Jost Hite came into conflict with Thomas Lord Fairfax. The latter claimed the land within Hite's early grants, and the case was in the courts for fifty years. This dispute, coupled with the fact that the Scotch-Irish early secured a foothold in the upper Valley, explains to a great extent the concentration of the German element in the section between Winchester, Frederick County and Staunton, Augusta County Virginia. The dispute was settled in favor of Hite in 1786.

On the eastern side of the Blue Ridge, home-seekers from Germanna and adjacent colonies came up along the Robinson River in Madison County Virginia, and took positions near to their kinsmen.

THE GERMAN SCHALLYS/SHALLY/ SHIRLEYS

From your editor...

I have previously written articles on the Karl/Carl/Charles Shally family who came to Pennsylvania in 1739 on the ''Robert and Alice'' from Germany. (see Summer 1991 page 10 and Fall 1991 pages 2 & 3).

I continue to be asked my opinion as to whether I think the sons of the above family are the heads of the families which represent the branches of: VALENTINE SHIRLEY of Rockingham Co. VA., PETER SHIRLEY, (great grandfather of Belle Starr), and MICHAEL SHIRLEY who married Katy Franz. Both Peter and Michael went to Madison County Kentucky.

My answer to this question is the same as it was before. It appears circumstantially correct. The associations with the other families in Lancaster County Pennsylvania, Augusta County, Rockingham County, Virginia and Greene County Tennessee are very convincing.

In the previous articles, I noted the family of Adam Miller who came from Germany to Pennsylvania to Rockingham County Virginia. He was the grandfather of Valentine Shirleys' wife. I also wrote about a Jacob Barnhart who married Martha Shirley, daughter of Adam Shirley of Greene County Tennessee. Adam was the son of Luke (Lucas) Shirley.

After that issue of the News, I received a letter and write up on Jacob Barnhart from Esther Shirley who has a Greene County connection on her side of the family. (Esther's husband was a descendant of Walter Shirley who lived near Shenandoah Valley area in the mid 1700's].

Adam GeFeller and Mary Magalene Huber (daughter of Jacob Huber) were married in Lancaster County Pennsylvania about 1765. They migrated to Rockingham County Virginia prior to 1776. Adam GeFeller went to Tennessee and his will is dated Dec 12, 1812 Greene County Tennessee. Adam's daughter Barbara married CONRAD BARNHART. (Adam 's son, Abraham GeFeller, brother of Barbara, is the ancestor of Esther Shirley). CONRAD BARNHART arrived at Philadelphia in August 1774 aboard the ''Snow Sally''. He and his wife, Barbara GeFeller, were in Greene County Tennessee as early as 1795 when they purchased land.

Their son was JACOB BARNHART born about 1790-1800 Greene County Tennessee. He died in Miller County Missouri about 1849. He married Martha SHIRLEY daughter of Adam SHIRLEY who was the son of Lucas SHIRLEY...(who appears to be the son of Karl/Carl Shally who arrived in Pennsylvania in 1739 on the ''Robert & Alice''.

I received a letter from Riley Barnhart several years ago. He said, ''About 1846, my grandpa JACOB BARNHART and grandmother Martha (Shirley) BARNHART moved to Missouri and grandpa Adam SHIRLEY moved with them.

Correction

There was an error in the last edition of the Shirley News. The next National Shirley Convention will be on June 25, 1995 not 1994. Sorry for the mistake.

Grandpa Adam SHIRLEY lived by or with them the rest of his life. He lived to be 114 years old."

LUCAS SHALLE/ SHAWLEY/SHURLEY/ SHIRLEY BRANCH of PENNSYLVANIA

Lucas died in 1792 Green County Tennessee. His wife was Margaret. She married John Muckleroy/ McElroy. In her will of 1816, she names her children as did Lucas/ Look Abe Shawley in 1792.

1. MICHAEL 1768 m. Sarah Parkhouse Feb 21, 1791 Green Co. TN (lived McNairy County TN in 1830 census).

2. GEORGE Sept 15, 1770 PA, died 1824 TN. m. Elizabeth Polland Nov 23, 1804 Carter Co. TN. She married Jeremiah Evans in 1830 and he died before 1840. Elizabeth is living with her son John Shirley in Fayette County Illinois in the 1850 census.

3. ADAM 1780 m. Sarah Brown. He lived to be 114 years old. He lived with his daughter Martha BARNHART in Miller County Missouri...[AS WRITTEN ABOVE!]

4. FREDERICK 1785. He was living in Cooper County Missouri in the 1830 census.

5. JOHN Appears to be the John Shirley who married Frances Meadows. They were in White County Tennessee about 1820 and were in Cape Girardeau County Missouri in the 1840 census. He died about 1846. Frances married John Jarret in 1852 in Miller County. In the 1860 census of Miller County Missouri, Frances MEADOWS SHIRLEY JARRET is a neighbor of Martha SHIRLEY BARNHART and Martha's father, ADAM SHIRLEY who is 80 years old. (Adam Shirley would be a brother of John Shirley, the first husband of Frances Meadows Shirley Jarret).

(See family info on the family of this John Shirley in past issues of the NEWS...Summer 1991 cover page, Fall 1991 cover page and page 3, Winter 1992-93 page 7).

A write up of yet another German Scherle family who came to the USA in the mid 1800's was sent to your editor a few months ago. This family refers to a traditional story about the ancestry of their Scherle family. "When Cromwell rose up and disrupted the English monarchy, our ancestors were in Germany and didn't dare return to England, so they stayed and became Germans." This is a nice traditional story they say and comment that it will probably never be proved or disproved.

Annual Membership $20.00

The Shirley Association

10256 Glencoe Drive

Cupertino, CA 95014

(408) 255-8511

Fort Worth Star-Telegram

Wednesday, December 22, 1993

Noah T. Shirley Jr.

FORT WORTH — Noah T. Shirley Jr., a retired Air Force major, died Monday at a Fort Worth hospital. He was 72.

Funeral will be at 10 a.m. today at Altamesa Church of Christ, where he was a member. Graveside service will be at 2 p.m. today in Montague Cemetery in Montague. Shannon TCU Funeral Chapel is in charge of arrangements.

Mr. Shirley was born in Montague.

The family suggests that memorials be made to Southwest Christian School, 4600B Altamesa Blvd., Fort Worth 76133.

Survivors: Wife, Billie Shirley of Fort Worth; three stepdaughters, Deborah Wilson of Laguna Niguel, Calif., Dana Sager of Fort Worth and Dr. Pam Greene of Temple; brother, Bill Shirley of Fort Scott, Kan.; and six grandchildren.

Noah "Tom" Shirley attended the 1986 England tour and worked on the Obadiah Shirley House in S.C.

Update: The Shirley Village Church Restoration Fund

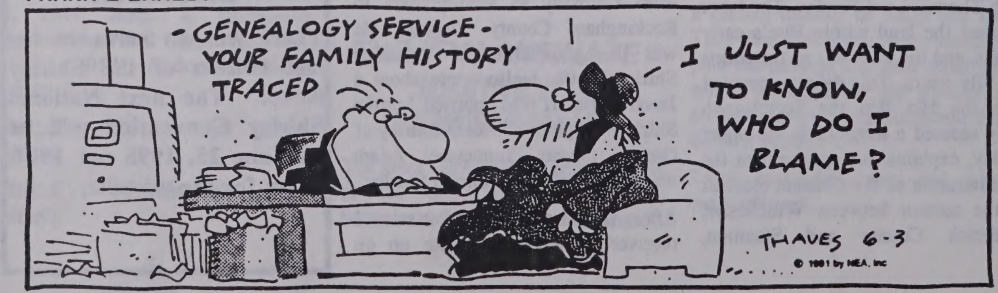
We have received $260 to date and thank the following contributors:

Shirley Mc Donald, Newlin Shirley, Nancy Raskopf, Opal Creekmore

Additional contributions are still being accepted and all checks will be forwarded to Shirley Village on April 1, 1994. Thank you.

(Shirley News-Fall '93 page 9)

FRANK & ERNEST


- GENEALOGY SERVICE -
YOUR FAMILY HISTORY TRACED
I JUST WANT TO KNOW, WHO DO I BLAME?
THAVES 6-3
© 1991 by NEA, Inc

DERBYSHIRE PERSONALITY

VISCOUNT TAMWORTH

TUCKED AWAY OFF the busy A52 road just south of Ashbourne lies the small village of Shirley. It is a very ancient place. Its church has Norman origins and in the churchyard is an enormous yew tree which could be 800 or 900 years old. But older than either of these is the family which now inhabits the Old Vicarage and which takes its name from the place.

Viscount Tamworth is the elder son and heir of the 13th Earl Ferrers, Minister of State at the Home Office and Deputy Leader of the House of Lords and head of the Shirley family, by his wife Annabel, only daughter of the late Brigadier William Carr, DSO, of Ditchingham Hall, Norfolk.

The family, until relatively recent times, lived at Staunton Harold (now a Sue Ryder home), a property which came to the family some 500 years ago. The original Shirley lands are at Ettington in Warwickshire and at Shirley in Derbyshire. Sewallis or Sasuualo held these lands at the end of the 11th century and his name is recorded in Domesday Book. He may well have been a Saxon noble whose family had held land there for generations. By the early 13th century Sewallis's descendants had taken the name of their Derbyshire property and become 'de Shirley'. It was Ralph Shirley, in the next century, who married the heiress to Staunton.

George Shirley was granted a baronetcy in 1611, the title being fourth in precedence. It was the 4th Baronet, staunch Church and King man, who, as an act of defiance against the tyrant Cromwell, built a church from scratch close to Staunton Harold Hall. It still survives and is described as 'the fullest and most fascinating illustration we have of Archbishop's Laud's High Anglican ideals'. Needless to say Sir Robert died an early death in the Tower. An inscription over the west door says of Sir Robert that he did 'the best things in ye worst times'. His son became the 1st Earl Ferrers and Viscount Tamworth. Sadly Staunton Harold was sold just after the last war and the family moved away. Ettington, which passed to a younger branch in the 18th century, still belongs to the family but is now an hotel.

The present Earl Ferrers lives at Ditchingham in Norfolk but was overjoyed when his son decided to settle in the cradle of the Shirley family – the village of Shirley itself. The Vicarage had been built for the Rev. Walter Augustus Shirley, DD, Bishop of Sodor and Man, when he was Vicar of Shirley and Archdeacon of Derby in the early part of the last century. He was grandfather of the 11th Earl Ferrers and direct forebear of Lord Tamworth. The last Shirley to live in the house was Tamworth's grandmother, widow of the 12th Earl. Although his uncle, the Rev. J. M. Robson, was Vicar of Shirley and Rector of Brailsford he lived in the latter rectory.

Robert William Saswalo Shirley, Viscount Tamworth, was born in 1952 and educated at Ampleforth which he left in 1971. Instead of going up to university he spent a profitable year in Kenya teaching children in a local secondary school up to 'O' level standard. During his stay in East Africa he made the most of his opportunities and visited Uganda and Tanzania.

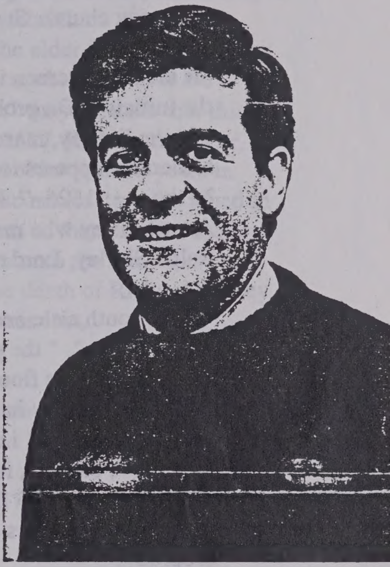
On his return to England Tamworth spent a year at the City of London Polytechnic and was articled to the well-known firm of chartered accountants Whinney Murray & Co., and successor firm Ernst and Whinney. For two years he worked in the investigation department where he produced viability studies, merger or acquisition reviews and advice.

In 1982 Lord Tamworth moved on and joined BICC plc – an electrical cable and construction company and he was based at Froghall between Ashbourne and Stoke-on-Trent. He was working on the finance side. The first step towards returning to Shirley was when the Tamworths rented a property on the Osmaston estate from the Walker-Okeover family (the Shirleys and the Okeovers are related since the Royalist 4th Baronet had married a daughter of Humphrey Okeover). It was not until August 1984 that they moved into the Old Vicarage at Shirley.

However, in September of that year, Lord Tamworth moved back to London to work, still on the financial side of BICC. In 1986 he met a property developer, Mr Brian Ashby, who had started up the Viking Property Group which is based at Kilburn Hall in Derbyshire. Mr Ashby invited Lord Tamworth to join him and this again was handy for staying in the county. He became Financial Controller and subsequently a Director. The company grew and prospered and in October 1988 Tamworth was involved in the take-over negotiations when the company was acquired by City Sites Estates plc. Following the sale of Viking Property Group, Tamworth and Ashby started a new company called Norseman Holdings Ltd which is involved with commercial property development. His duties require him to be three days a week in London.

Now happily ensconced in The Old Vicarage at Shirley, the family has adapted to a regular rhythm of life based on some degree of London commuting. Soon, he says, he will be making trips to North America three or four times a year.

In 1978 Robert first set eyes on Susannah Sheepshanks then based in London and involved with dressmaking. They met at a party given by her cousin to which he had been invited and they were to marry two years later at Arthington near Otley in Yorkshire. Susannah's father is Charles Sheepshanks of Arthington Hall, member of a Yorkshire landed family, related through Susannah's great-grandfather to the poet and traveller Wilfred Scawen Blunt.



There are two children, Hermione, born in 1982 and William, born in 1984, the latest generation of a family which has maintained its identity in the male line for well over a thousand years.

Being head of such a family is not such a busy affair as being Chief of a Scottish clan but even so there are many people in the United States who claim Shirley descent and over a hundred of them turned up not so long ago at Shirley to meet the son of the head of the family and to see other places with Shirley associations such as Ettington. In 1987 he was the celebrity invited to 'turn up' the ball at the Ashbourne Shrovetide Football game.

The garden at the Old Vicarage extends to some two acres and the Tamworths are keen gardeners. Lord Tamworth himself also finds recreation in shooting when he can spare the time.

He is a member of Boodles Club where he sometimes stays when in London and though he has firm political views he does not have any inclination towards active politics. ☐

THE SHIRLEYS OF CROPREDY, OXFORDSHIRE

by Meta-Anne Hudson (nee Shirley) of Darwin, Australia – 1993

The first record that I have been able to find of the Shirley family in Cropredy was the marriage in 1579 of William Shirley (Shurlie) to Em Cherry.

However, there is a possible link with the Shirley family and Cropredy prior to this date. In "A History of Oxfordshire" which was sent to me by Brian Mobley of Oxford, can be found details of Cropredy church, St. Mary the Virgin which dates back to c. 1300.

"A medieval screen is still in place at the east end of the south aisle; it contains many times over the initials A.D., probably for Anne Danvers (d. 1539), wife of John." * "Anne, youngest daughter of John Shirley, married John Danvers, of Swithland, in Leicestershire, esq. The marriage settlement appears to have been made in the 18th of Henry VIII." # The 18th of Henry VIII would be the year 1526–7. Is it possible that the Anne Danvers (d. 1539), wife of John was the same Anne Shirley who married John Danvers in 1526–7? Anne Shirley was the granddaughter of Ralph Shirley, Lord of Eatington who married Margaret of Staunton Harold.

"In the south aisle and chapel are monuments to members of the families of Danvers and Gostelow of Prescote...", * the parish next to Cropredy. "Sir John Danvers (d. 1721) is commemorated by a brass plate in the floor of the south chapel and by a large marble monument, which formerly blocked a window in the south aisle but was moved to the north wall of the church." * "The male line of this family" i.e. the Danvers family, "became extinct on the death of Sir John Danvers, of Swithland, baronet, in 1796." # Is it possible that Sir John Danvers who died 1721 was a direct ancestor of Sir John Danvers of Swithland who died in 1796? What, if any, is the connection between the Danvers of Swithland and the Danvers of Prescote who are evident in the church of Cropredy?

Anne Shirley, who married John Danvers, had eight brothers, the eldest being Sir Ralph Shirley from whom the Earls Ferrers and Lords of Ettington descend. However, three of her brothers, Nicholas, Richard and Baldwin, have disappeared without trace. "Of Nicholas and Richard, fifth and sixth sons of John Shirley, I have found no account. The name of 'Baldwyn Shirley', the seventh son occurs among the mourners at the funeral of Sir Thomas Lovell, K.G. in the year 1524, where he bore 'the banner of our Lady.' " ## Nicholas and Richard were alive 1513. + All three were mentioned in the will (dated 26/3/1485) of their father John (d. 18/5/1486) as well as all other children of John and yet no mention was made in this will of Anne. ### Perhaps Anne was not born until after the date of her father's will.

So what ever became of Nicholas and Richard Shirley who would have been older than 28 years in the year 1513? I do not know where they were in 1513. Was perhaps one of them the ancestor of William Shirley (Shurlie) who married Em Cherry in Cropredy in 1579? The spelling of the surname, Shurlie, would perhaps negate this theory.

*	A History of Oxfordshire, page 172
#	Stemmata Shirleiana, page 56
##	Stemmata Shirleiana, page 55
+	Pedigree of SHIRLEY of Eatington and Shirley
###	Stemmata Shirleiana, App. CIV, pages 404–405

Sir Ralph Shirley, son of John (Lord of Eatington and Staunton Harold) and brother of Anne Danvers had seven brothers. The will of Sir Ralph Shirley, dated 1513, makes mention of six of his brothers (Henry, Rector of Brailesford, is not mentioned) including "...Nicholas Shirley, Richard Shirley and Baudewyn Shirley....accordyng to my faders bequest." * Nicholas Shirley is also named as one of the executors of this will.

Another will of the same Sir Ralph Shirley, dated 1517, mentions "...my v brethren.....according to the patents to them made by my father." # The names of Sir Ralph's five brothers are not mentioned. However, the will does make mention of Richard Shirley the elder, who perhaps may be a sixth brother of Sir Ralph. One of the executors of this will was "..my brother,..." # No mention is made at this point of the brother's name. The term "the elder" may indicate that this Richard Shirley may have had a son, Richard, born between 1513 and 1517. Richard the elder, if he is the same Richard mentioned in the will of 1513, would have been older than 32 years in 1517. Sir Ralph's bequest to Richard Shirley the elder (and others whose names are mentioned in the will) states '...my gift for term of their lives according to their patents to them thereof made; and after the decease of every of them their portion to come and remain unto the monastery of Gerondon for term of fifty years." # Perhaps it would appear that on the death of Richard Shirley the elder, his children's entitlement to any of the Shirley family estate was lost.

The following senario may have existed:

b. before 1485	Richard	John (Lord of Eatington & Staunton Harold) and Elianor
b. 1513 to 1517	Richard	Richard (son of John) and ?

Other early records of Shirleys in Cropredy are as follows:

bapt. 1581	Rycharde	William and Ann
marriage 1607	Richard Shirley to Susannah Milner	
bapt. 1612	John (d. 1613)	Rycharde and Susan
bapt. 1614	John	Rycharde and Susan
bapt. 1628	William	Rycharde and Susan
burial 1642	Richard	

William Shirley, father of Rycharde, was not the same William who married Em Cherry. (William and Em had six children born between 1580 and 1593.) So where did William, father of Rycharde, come from to Cropredy? Was he perhaps a descendant of Richard, son of Richard the elder?

Early Cropredy records also show the deaths of unrelated Shirleys as follows:

John Shirley	d. 1597
John Shirley	d. 1602
Marye Shirley	d. 1610
John Shirley	d. 1634
John Shirley	d. 1660
Jane Shirley	d. 1650
William Shirley	d. 1695

* Stemmata Shirleiana, App. CXII, pages 410–414

# Stemmata Shirleiana, App. CXIII, pages 414–416

Perhaps one of the previously mentioned John Shirleys who died in 1634 or 1660 was the son of Sir Thomas Shirley, the historian (great grandson of John Shirley, Lord of Eatington & Staunton Harold) who will be discussed at a later stage.

It may be possible that the male Shirley family line was as follows:
(1) John, Lord of Eatington & Staunton Harold, married Elianor Willoughby
(2) Richard (the elder) born before 1485, 6th son of John, Lord of Eatington & Staunton Harold
(3) Richard born between 1513 and 1517, (son of Richard the elder)
(4) John, died 1597 or 1602 Cropredy, (son of Richard) (married Marye, died 1610 Cropredy)
(5) William (son of John) married Ann, father of Rycharde. William & Ann lived in Cropredy in when their first son John was baptised 1612, died 1613. Their second son John was baptised in Cropredy 1614 (died Cropredy 1634 or 1660)
(6) Rycharde/Richard baptised 1581 Cropredy, died 1642 Cropredy, married 1607 in Cropredy Sussanah/Susan Milner who died 1665 Cropredy
(7) William bapt. 1628 Cropredy, third son of Rycharde and Susan Shirley, died before 1677, married Mary who died 1677 Cropredy
(8) William Shirley died 1695 (son of William and brother of Susan born & died 1659)

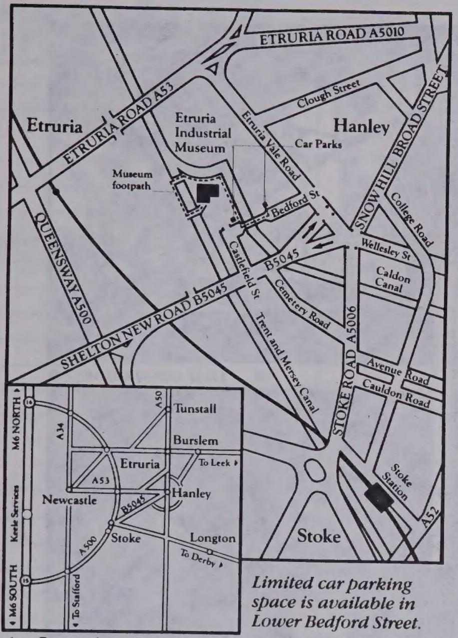
[Note that any information in the family line above in parantheses is purely hypothetical.]

Before continuing further with the Shirleys of Cropredy, another connection with the Shirley/Danvers family is worth noting.

John Shirley, (grandson of the abovementioned John Shirley, Lord of Eatington & Staunton Harold) born 1535, married Jane Lovett in 1556. Jane Lovett's grandmother was Anne, daughter of Sir John Danvers of Dantsey, Wiltshire. Anne Lovett (nee Danvers) died 11/7/1523. * In the absence of the Danvers family tree, one can only assume that Anne Lovett (nee Danvers) may have been the sister/cousin/aunt of John Danvers who married in 1526–7 Anne Shirley (daughter of John Shirley) as previously mentioned at Page 1. So what is the connection, if any, between the Danvers family of Dantsey, Wiltshire, of Swithland, Leicestershire, of Prescote, Oxfordshire and the Shirley family of Eatington (connected by marriage to the Lovett family of Astwell, Northhamptonshire) and the Shirley family of Cropredy?

There was at least one family (possibly three families) by the name of Shirley in Cropredy in the 16th century. At least one Shirley family lived in Cropredy in the 17th century who were of the working class. "The lower mill in Cropredy, south of Cropredy Bridge, was held of the Boothby estate by the Shirley family; in 1696 the Shirleys' tenancy passed (probably by marriage) to John Allen of Cropredy, miller (d. 1743), whose son was William Shirley Allen." # William Shirley who died in Cropredy in 1695 (as mentioned above as (8) in the family line) may have been the Shirley who held the tenancy of the lower mill. Upon his death in in 1695 the tenancy may have passed to his son–in–law, John Allen. The name of John Allen's son, William Shirley Allen would almost certainly indicate the direct relationship between the said William Shirley and his possible grandson, William Shirley Allen. If this is the case, then William Shirley had a daughter, name unknown, who married John Allen.

* Stemmata Shirleiana, Page 75 – Pedigree of Lovett of Astwell
# A History of Oxfordshire, Page 167


ETRURIA ROAD A5010
Etruria
ETRURIA ROAD A53
Etruria Industrial Museum
Museum footpath
Etruria Vale Road
Clough Street
Hanley
Car Parks
SNOW HILL BROAD STREET
College Road
Bedford St
Wellesley St
Caldon Canal
QUEENSWAY A500
SHELTON NEW ROAD B5045
B5045
Castlefield St
Cemetery Road
Trent and Mersey Canal
STOKE ROAD A5006
Avenue Road
Cauldon Road
Stoke Station
Stoke
A52
M6 NORTH
Keele Services
M6 SOUTH
To Stafford
A34
A50
Tunstall
Burslem
Etruria
To Leek
A53
Newcastle
B5045
Hanley
A500
Stoke
Longton
To Derby

Limited car parking space is available in Lower Bedford Street.

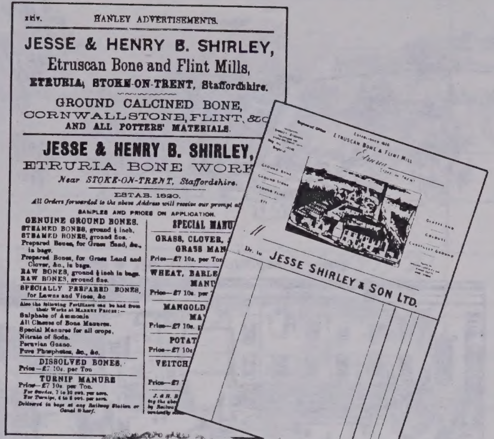
◆ Opening hours

Wednesday – Sunday
10.00 a.m. – 4.00 p.m.
Guided Tours given.
School groups and parties by arrangement.
'Princess' in steam first weekend of the month.
Telephone for details (0782) 287557

Admission is free but donations are welcome.

◆ How to Find Us

By Rail
Main line to Stoke, also Etruria.
By Bus
To Hanley and follow the signs, also on the main Newcastle route.
By Boat
Junction of the Caldon and Trent & Mersey Canals.



xiv. HANLEY ADVERTISEMENTS.

JESSE & HENRY B. SHIRLEY,
Etruscan Bone and Flint Mills,
ETRURIA, STOKE-ON-TRENT, Staffordshire.

GROUND CALCINED BONE,
CORNWALL STONE, FLINT, &c
AND ALL POTTERS' MATERIALS.

JESSE & HENRY B. SHIRLEY,
ETRURIA BONE WORK
Near STOKE-ON-TRENT, Staffordshire.

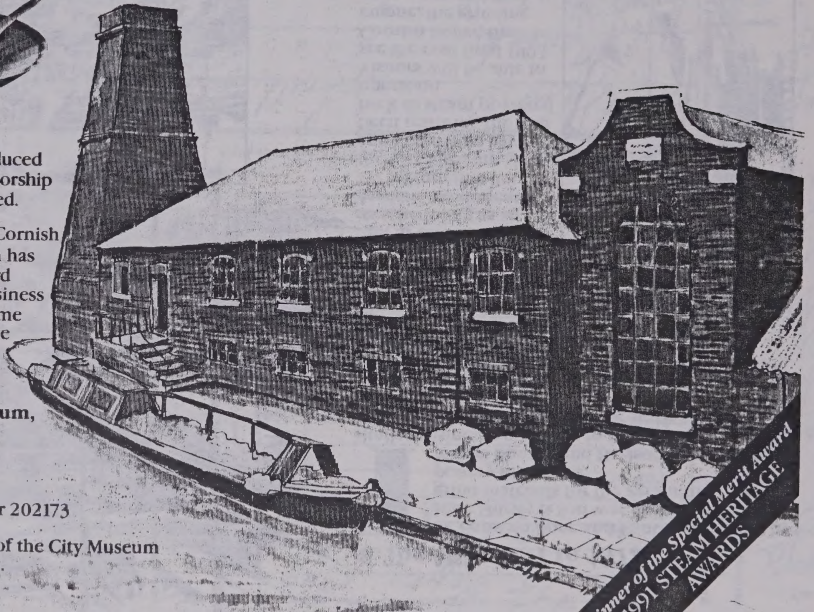
ESTAB. 1820.
All Orders forwarded to the above Address will receive our prompt at
SAMPLES AND PRICES ON APPLICATION.

GENUINE GROUND BONES.
STEAMED BONES, ground ½ inch,
STEAMED BONES, ground fine.
Prepared Bones, for Grass Land, &c., in bags.
Prepared Bones, for Grass Land and Clover, &c., in bags.
RAW BONES, ground ½ inch in bags.
RAW BONES, ground fine.
SPECIALLY PREPARED BONES, for Lawns and Vines, &c
Also the following Fertilisers can be had from their Works at Market Prices:—
Sulphate of Ammonia
All Classes of Bone Manures.
Special Manures for all crops.
Nitrate of Soda.
Peruvian Guano.
Pure Phosphates, &c., &c.
DISSOLVED BONES.
Price—£7 10s. per Ton
TURNIP MANURE
Price—£7 10s. per Ton.
For Swedes, 7 to 10 cwt. per acre.
For Turnips, 6 to 8 cwt. per acre.
Delivered in bags at any Railway Station or Canal Wharf.

SPECIAL MANU
GRASS, CLOVER,
GRASS MAN
Price—£7 10s. per Ton
WHEAT, BARLE
MANU
Price—£7 10s. per
MANGOLD
MA
Price—£7 10s.
POTAT
Price—£7 10s
VEITCH
Price—£7

Etruscan Bone & Flint Mill

Dr. to JESSE SHIRLEY & SON LTD.


Winner of the Special Merit Award
1991 STEAM HERITAGE
AWARDS

◆ JESSE SHIRLEY'S ◆

ETRUSCAN
Bone & Flint
MILL

ETRURIA INDUSTRIAL MUSEUM

Britains Sole Surviving
Steam Powered Potters Mill.

Jesse Shirley

◆ This leaflet has been produced through the generous sponsorship of Jesse Shirley & Son Limited.

◆ The sponsorship for the Cornish boiler by Jesse Shirley & Son has been recognised by an award under the Governments Business Sponsorship Incentive Scheme which is administered by the Association for Business Sponsorship of the Arts.

◆ **Etruria Industrial Museum,**
Lower Bedford Street,
Etruria,
Stoke-on-Trent,
Staffordshire.
Telephone (0782) 287557 or 202173

◆ The Museum is a branch of the City Museum & Art Gallery, Stoke on Trent.

◆ The Mill, 1857 to 1972

The Etruscan Bone and Flint Mill, owned by Jesse Shirley & Son was built in 1857 to grind materials for the agricultural and pottery industries.

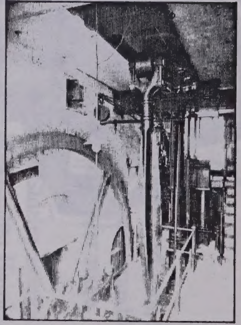
Messrs Bourne and Hudson operated a similar business on the site in 1820, with the present Mill being built for Jesse Shirley who took over the business.

Twelve gear-driven grinding pans were powered by an 1820's beam engine, reputedly by Bateman and Sherratt, Salford.

The Mill ceased production in 1972 with the process and machinery virtually unchanged.

Its status as the last steam driven potters mill in Britain merited its scheduling as an Ancient Monument in 1975. From this time, the City Museum Staff and volunteers have been restoring the mill back to steam powered operation.

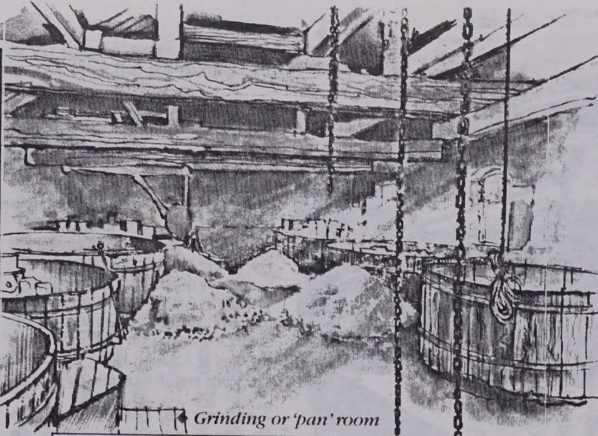
Visitors will be able to see the coal fired 1903 Cornish boiler, the engine, the grinding pans, gears and flint kiln in their tour of the mill.

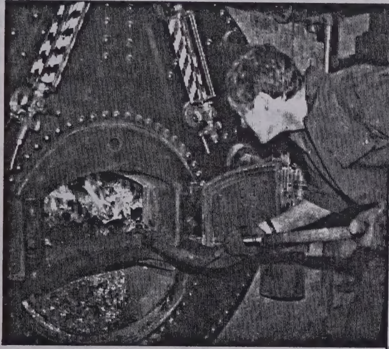

◆ "Princess"

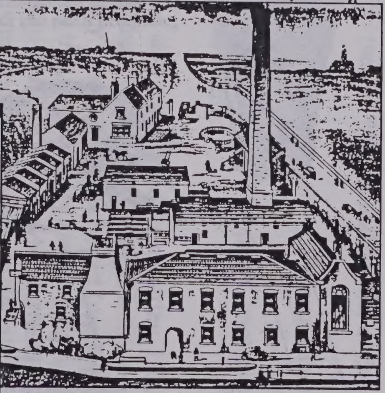
◆ Volunteers and Staff

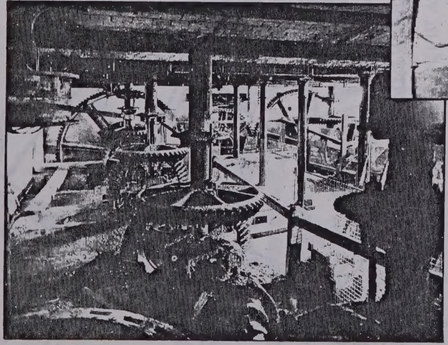
1874		Days	£	s.	d.
Dec 26	Jesse Shirley	6	2	"	"
	H.B "	6		15	
	H. Visman	5	1	2	6
	R. Smith		"	"	"
	Jo^s Joines	6	1	8	
	W. Yeomans	4	"	13	4
	Jo^s Wright	5		16	8
	Tho^s Banister	4 1/4		12	9
	Bilstone			3	
	Xmas boxes		1		
		£	9	7	"

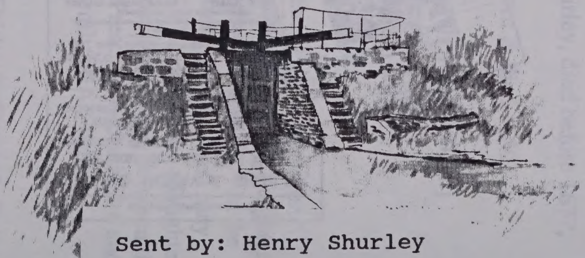
◆ 19th Century mill workers.


◆ Grinding or 'pan' room


◆ Cornish boiler 1903


◆ The Mill as originally built


◆ Gear Room



Sent by: Henry Shurley

None

Benj Smith

Hope she's a Shirley sure wish I could out her parents

Benjamin Smith ([illegible] Presley middle name

Genealogical Data For Husband

Birth 15 Sept. 1769 Place Virginia

*Chr. ____ Place ____

Death 5 Sept. 1853 Place Boone Co. Ind.

Burial Old Mt. Tabor Cemetery Place " " "

Father ____ Mother‡ ____

Married ____ Place ____

§Other Wives (if any) ____

Genealogical Data For Wife

WIFE Susanna Shore (suspect its Shirley)

Birth 1 October 1769 Place Virginia

*Chr. ____ Place ____

Death 20 April 1848 Place Boone Co Ind

Burial Old Mt Tabor Cemetery Place " " "

Father ____ Mother‡ ____

§Other Hus. (if any) ____

Where was information shown on this family record obtained?

Family Bible in
[illegible]
[illegible] 11
Ruby Smith
Wills in Boone Co Ind
old Anderson Bible in hands
of [illegible] Anderson Turner

Family Representative: Alicia G. Howard

Name and address of person submitting this sheet.

Alicia G. Howard
10525 Crocus Street
Sandy, UT 84070

91401

HUSBAND'S Name (in full) Benjamin Smith

Wife Susan(na)

TEMPLE ORDINANCE DATA

HUSBAND
Baptized ____
Endowed ____

(Relationship of Family Representative to Husband)

WIFE
Baptized ____
Endowed ____
Sealed to Husband ____

(Relationship of Family Representative to Wife)

have a bit on these ?

Sex M F		CHILDREN List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth	WHEN BORN Day Mo. Yr.	WHERE BORN Town	County	State or Country	DIED Day Mo. Yr.	MARRIED (First Husband or Wife) List Additional Marriages with Dates on Reverse Side of Sheet	BAPTIZED (Date)	ENDOWED (Date)
M	1	James Smith	29 July 1790	Probably Prince	Wm Co near Fauquier Co could have been N Co	Virginia Va		Date 1814 To Jane Higdon	Moved to Boone Co Ind & d there	
M	2	Menoah "	22 Nov 1792			"	Nov 1856	Date To Juley Ann -	moved to Boone Co Ind & d there	
F	3	Nancy J. "	20 Jan 1796			"		Date To Erasmus Amos		
M	4	Benjamin Fort "	22 Jan 1798					Date 1828 To Lily Mae Cox	B lived both Boone Co Ind & Harrison Co Mo	
M	5	Aaron "	22 July 1800		Barren	Ky	1877	Date 1823 To Frances Thomas	Moved to Boone Co Ind	
F	6	Sarah "	10 Apr 1802		"	"		Date To Jesse Smith		
M	7	Caleb "	16 Apr 1804		"	"	27 Aug 1888	Date 28 Feb 1823 To Lina Anderson	went for a yr or 2 to Boone then to Harrison Co Mo	
M	8	Joshua L. "	15 Mar 1806		"	"	Dec 1855	Date 1828 To Dolly Kelton	stayed in Barren Co Ky	
F	9	Susanne "	15 Feb 1808		"	"		Date To Joel Smith	sisters	
F	10	Milly "	15 Mar 1810		"	"		Date To Joseph Kelton		
M	11	Eli "	16 Feb 1812		"	"	22 Jan 1881	Date To Eliza Ann Anderson	1st to Boone Co Ind then Harrison Co Mo Where Ken Shirley's gd father was b,	
	12							Date To		
	13							Date To		
	14							Date To		
	15							Date To		

? & on his Fam

My line

no issue

? ?

*Christening date requested only in lieu of birth date (not L.D.S. Church Blessing).
§List other wives or husbands in order of marriage. ‡List complete maiden name for all females.

(Copyright, Joseph Fielding Smith, Church Recorder. Printed in U.S.A.)

When applicable indicate which child is ancestor of Family Representative by placing "X" in front of name.

Place Additional Genealogical and Historical Data on Revers

Alicia G. Howard
10525 Crocus Street
Sandy, UT 84070

10

Use maiden name for all women

EIGHT GENERATION ANCESTRAL CHART

6th Gen CHART NO. 1

In finding and bringing together the records of our ancestors and descendents, we show our appreciation for the heritage we have received from them, our desire to pass it on to those who follow after us, and our faith in the Fatherhood of God, and the brotherhood of man.

2 Gen
2 Lloyd Francis Leach
FATHER OF No. 1
BORN 28 May 1895
WHERE Blythedale, Harrison, Mo
MARRIED 8 July 1922
DIED 29 January 1977
WHERE Caldwell, Canyon, Idaho
BURIED AT Star, Ada, "

1 Gen No. 1 Alicia Gayle Leach
FATHER OF No. 1 ON CHART NO.
BORN 20 June 1921
WHERE Portland, Multanoma Ore
MARRIED (2) 14 November 1943
(3) 17 June 1954
DIED
WHERE
BURIED AT (#1) Marion Ernest Willmes DIV
(2) Emil Joseph Ferrier DIV
(3) Lucas Babbington Howard DIV
SPOUSE OF No. 1
BORN (3) 8 January 1915 – SLC. UT
(2) 6 April 1912 at Dayton Liberty Texas)
WHERE Salt Lake City, SL Co. Utah
DIED
WHERE
BURIED AT

3* Dessie Hethcock
MOTHER OF No. 1
BORN 30 December 1901
WHERE Fayetteville, Wash Co, Ark,
DIED 24 September 1990
WHERE Boise, Ada, Idaho
BURIED AT Star Cemetery Ada Co, Idaho

PERSON SUBMITTING CHART

STREET ADDRESS

CITY STATE

DATE

SOURCES OF INFORMATION:

*Temple work in works

3rd Gen
4 Eugene Thompson Leach *
FATHER OF No. 2
BORN 17 Dec 1848
WHERE Greyville White, Illinois
MARRIED 7 Dec 1873 Harrison Co. Mo
DIED Blackfoot, Bingham, Idaho
WHERE 27 November 1928
BURIED AT Boise Ada Co Ida

5 Mary Frances Smith *
MOTHER OF No. 2
BORN 3 Dec 1852
WHERE Boone Co, Indiana
DIED 3 Feb, 1937
WHERE Star, Ada, Ida
BURIED AT Boise " "

6 Joseph Levi Hethcock *
FATHER OF No. 3
BORN 11 December 1871
WHERE Franklin Co Mo
MARRIED 4 July 1895
DIED 2 February 1902
WHERE Fayetteville, Wash, Ark
BURIED AT " " "

7 Daisy Ellen Walter *
MOTHER OF No. 3
BORN 16 December 1875
WHERE Marysville, Marion, Iowa
DIED 8 June 1918
WHERE Boise, Ada, Idaho
BURIED AT Star " "

4th Gen
8 Salathiel Swinn Leach *
BORN 10 July 1825
WHERE Gibson Co. Ind
MARRIED 11 June 1847
DIED 15 Oct 1862 (civil War Ark)
WHERE Helena, Phillips "

9 Mary Sneed Varner
BORN 7 Oct 1823
WHERE New Harmony Posey Ind
DIED 18 march 1904
WHERE Garfield, Whitman Wash,

10 William Robert Smith *
BORN 14 November 1826
WHERE Barren Co. Ky
MARRIED 7 February 1848
DIED 21 November 1909
WHERE Blythedale; Harrison, Mo

11 Sarelda Susan Crabb *
BORN 9 July 1827
WHERE Barren Co. Kentucky
DIED 31 January 1883
WHERE Blythedale, Harrison, Mo.

12 Charles A. Hethcock
BORN 1838
WHERE Franklin Co Mo
MARRIED 2 Feb. 1865
DIED May or June 1875
WHERE Franklin Co, Mo

13 Melissa Stevens
BORN N. Ca
WHERE
DIED
WHERE
married (1) Henry Angell – (3): Smith

14 John Henry Walter
BORN 10 October 1850
WHERE
MARRIED 25 February 1875
DIED 1936
WHERE Knoxville, Marion, Iowa

15 Mary Jane Shumate
BORN 16 February 1853
WHERE Washington Co Ark
DIED 8 march 1905
WHERE Prairie Grove Washington Ark

5th Gen
16 Robert Thompson Leach
BORN b.
WHERE d 1838 or early 1839 – Probate Ky 1839

17 Catherine Stone
BORN Ca 1807 Ky
WHERE Gerrard Co Ky

18 John Varner
BORN Va
WHERE

19 Rebecca
BORN Va
WHERE

20 Caleb Smith
BORN 16 April Barren Co Ky.
WHERE d 1889 – Harrison Co. Mo

21 Lina Anderson
BORN 5 June 1804 Ky
WHERE d 18 Feb 1889 Harrison Co Mo

22 Richard M. Crabb
BORN 1748
WHERE Westmoreland Co Va

23 Jamima Dale
BORN Ca 1800
WHERE Barren Co Ky

24 William Hethcock
BORN N. Carolina
WHERE d 188– Mo

25 Nancy Caroline Springer
BORN 1817/18 Mo
WHERE

26 Levi Stephens
BORN N Ca.
WHERE

27 Edessa McConnell
BORN N Ca.
WHERE

28 Alexander Walter
BORN 14 July 1816 in Va
WHERE d. 7 Mar 1884 near Knoxville Marion Iowa Liberty Cem

29 Sarah Elizabeth McDonald
BORN b. 14 Aug 1823 in Va
WHERE d 1 Jan 1898 in Marion Co. Iowa

30* Lewis B. Shumate
BORN 2 Jan 1826
WHERE Claiborne Co. Tenn.
on Trail d. Nevn. Calif.

31* Jane Martin
BORN 6 May 1828 Illinois
WHERE d. 20 Feb 1904 Wash Co, Ark

32 William Leach Va
33 Jane Thompson Va
34 Thomas Stone b Va d Ky
35 Dorcas Montgomery b Va d Ky
36
37
38
39
40 Benjamin Smith
41 Susan Shirley
42 Samuel Anderson
43 Diana Bell
44 Daniel Crabb
45 Ann Gill 2nd to Reuben Kelly
46 Reuben J. Dale Va
47 Sally Gill Va
48 (Joseph) Cripple Hethcock Va
49 Va
50 Charles Springer "
51 Margaret Miller "
52
53
54
55
56 Joseph Walter said b Eng
57 Lydia b Va
58
59
60 William Shumate Va
61 Clarissa Huffaker Va
62
63

Three numbers grouped together, 16 32 / 33 representing, Child Father / Mother, enables one to trace ancestors or descendents from one generation to the next, without the aid of connecting lines, thereby allowing many more generations to be recorded in a given space. EXAMPLE: The child, represented by 16 above, will be recorded on line 16, in the group 8 16 here. / 17
The parents of 32, above, will be recorded on lines 64 and 65, in group 32 64 here. / 65 here. The male is always the even and the female the odd number, except No. 1, which may be either male or female. Copyright © 1957 —Joseph C. Call.

Bookcraft Company, Inc., Salt Lake City, Utah - Distributors

PARENTS OF NO. 32 TO 63 CONTINUED ON OTHER SIDE

C	P	(P—PARENTS OF CHILD—C)
32	64	William Leach Va
	65	Susannah Hughes Va
33	66	
	67	
34	68	Spencer Stone
	69	Sally Smith
35	70	Samuel Montgomery Va
	71	Mary "Polly" Mc Farland Va
36	72	
	73	
37	74	
	75	
38	76	
	77	
39	78	
	79	
40	80	
	81	
41	82	
	83	
42	84	
	85	
43	86	
	87	
44	88	
	89	
45	90	
	91	
46	92	Isaac Dale Va
	93	Eleanor Va
47	94	Spencer Gill Va
	95	Jemima Va
48	96	
	97	
49	98	
	99	
50	100	
	101	
51	102	John L Martin
	103	Margaret Hinkson
52	104	
	105	
53	106	Huffaker
	107	
54	108	
	109	
55	110	
	111	

C	P	
56	112	
	113	
57	114	
	115	
58	116	
	117	
59	118	
	119	
60	120	Mark Shumate Va
	121	Deborah (? Demarques) Va
61	122	Peter Huffaker Pa.
	123	? Pickles?
62	124	
	125	
63	126	
	127	
Poss 64	128	John Leach Va
?	129	Joanne(ch) Va
[illegible] 65	130	
	131	
66	132	
	133	
67	134	
	135	
some say 68	136	Allen Stone
?	137	Rebecca Barbee
69	138	
	139	
70	140	Hugh Montgomery Va
	141	Caroline Anderson Va
71	142	
	143	
72	144	
	145	
73	146	
	147	
74	148	
	149	
75	150	
	151	
76	152	
	153	
77	154	
	155	
78	156	
	157	
79	158	
	159	

C	P	
80	160	
	161	
81	162	
	163	
82	164	
	165	
83	166	
	167	
84	168	
	169	
85	170	
	171	
86	172	
	173	
87	174	
	175	
88	176	
	177	
89	178	
	179	
90	180	
	181	
91	182	
	183	
92	184	Reuben Dale Va
	185	
93	186	
	187	
94	188	Edward Gill Va
	189	
95	190	
	191	
96	192	
	193	
97	194	
	195	
98	196	
	197	
99	198	
	199	
100	200	
	201	
101	202	
	203	
102	204	
	205	
103	206	
	207	

C	P	
104	208	
	209	
105	210	
	211	
106	212	
	213	
107	214	
	215	
108	216	
	217	
109	218	
	219	
110	220	
	221	
111	222	
	223	
112	224	
	225	
113	226	
	227	
114	228	
	229	
115	230	
	231	
116	232	184 — { ? Abraham Dale " "
	233	
117	234	
	235	
118	236	188 { ? Thomas Gill ?
	237	
119	238	
	239	
120	240	Daniel Shumate
	241	
121	242	
	243	
122	244	Michael Huffaker b. Switzerland
	245	Catherine Cakley or Coakley Killed by Indians in Wash Va.
123	246	d. in Germany 1736
	247	NAmUSA 1812
124	248	
	249	
125	250	
	251	
126	252	
	253	
127	254	
	255	

BLUE SPRINGS CHURCH MARRIAGES - by Ralph Petty 1827/8

Partial list....transcribed
13 Disember 1827 - "Marred" JAMES SHIRLEY and DEBORAH PRESLEY
13 March 1828 - "Marred" David Parkins and Rachel Piper
28 May 1828 - John Barnett and Mary Piper
1 Aprile 1828 - joind in merrage WILLIAM SHIRLY SARY PRESLEY
17 December 1827 - marred Thomas Depp (to Phoebe D. Young)
26 Diisember 1827 - Henry G. Wade to Permelia Anny Crenshaw
10 Jinuary 1828 - Marred William Meredith and Elizabeth Edwards
11 february 1828 - marred John Payton and Permelay Mann
8 June 1828 - Marred James P. Stockton and Frances E. Grant
3 June 1828 - Marred William McFeelly and Nancy Abbot
16 Discember 1827 - Marred Arthur Scriminger and Hester Rayme
21 -- 1828 - marred Thomas Nichols and Lucy M. Ranes
2 March 1815 (?) JOHN SMITH and Sally Embree
19 Jenuary 1829 - marred JAMES SHIRLEY and Louisa Murry

Also from other records
Malinda Smith m. Johnathan Cook 11 Oct. 1827, by Ralph Petty

M 1827
James Shirly
To } Marriage
Bond
Commonwealth

1827 Dec

Know all men by these presents that we James Shirley and Joseph Presly are held and firmly bound unto the Commonwealth of Kentucky in the sum of fifty pounds Current money which payment well and truly to be made we bind myself and my Heirs firmly by these presents sealed and dated this 10th day of Decr. 1827

The Condition of the above Obligation is such that whereas there is a Marriage shortly intended to be solemnized between the above bound Jas Shirley & Deborah Presly for which a License has Issued if therefore there be no lawful Cause to obstruct the Marriage aforesaid then this Obligation to be void else to remain in full force

James Shirley Seal

Witness

Joseph Presly Seal

Barren Co, Ky Marriages Vol 4
Box 9, Drawer 108 KHS
Pages 763 & 764

1828

Wm Sherley

To } Marriage Bond

Comwlth

Know all men by these presents that we William ~~[illegible]~~ & Joseph Preſsly are held and bound unto the Commonwealth of Kentucky in the sum of fifty pounds lawful money which payment well and truly to be made we bind ourselves and our Heirs firmly by these presents sealed and dated this 29th day of March 1828

The Condition of this Obligation is such that there is a Marriage shortly intended to be Solemnized between the above bound William Shirley & Sarah Preſsly for which a Licence has Issued If therefore there be no lawful Cause to prevent the aforesaid Marriage then the above Obligation to be void else to remain in full force & virtue

William his mark Shirley (Seal)

Joseph Preſsley (Seal)

Barren Co, Ky Marriages Vol 4
Box 9, Drawer 108, KHS
Pages 1033 & 1034

Barren Co, Ky Marrige Index
Groom — 1798 - 1933
Box 4, Dr 108 KHS

Presley - none before 1879

764 1827 Shirley, James & Presly Deborah File 4

1034 1828 Shirley, William & Prepley Sarah 4

1828 Shirley, Williams & Prepley Sarah 5

632 & 633 1807 Thomas, Presley & Melinda Shirley 1

Barren Co, Ky Marriage Bonds
1799 - 1811

Box 5, Dr 108 File 1
KHS

632 & 633 Thomas Presley & Melind Shirley

Barren Co, Ky Marriages Vol 4
Box 9 Dr 108 1824 - 1829
KHS

764 1827 Shirley, James & Deborah Presly
1034 1828 " William & Sarah Presley

GR. BK. 7 , PG. 187

Grants South of the Green River

137.
Thomas
Shirly 200 a.
Barren Cty.
Exd. & Dd. to
H. Trigg
10th Feby
1809

No. 1085 -

B.K.7

Thos. Shirley 200 ac. Head of Blue Springs Richard Shirley's line 4 Feb. 1809

Charles Scott Esqr. Governor of the Commonwealth of
Kentucky to all whom these presents shall come Greeting
Know ye that by virtue and in consideration of a Certificate
Number two thousand four hundred and nine granted
by the Commissioners in seventeen hundred and ninety
eight agreeably to an act of Assembly for encouraging
and Granting relief to settlers there is granted by the
said Commonwealth unto Thomas Shirley a Certain
tract or parcel of land Containing two hundred acres
by survey bearing date the twentieth day of July
one thousand seven hundred and ninety nine lying
and being in the County of of Barren at the head of
the Blue Spring Creek and bounded as followeth to wit
Beginning on a stake in Richard Shirleys line thence
North thirty East one hundred and ninety poles to
Hamiltons line on a stake thence East thirty eight
poles to a Post Oak in said line thence South sixty
East one hundred and twenty poles to a Red Oak thence
South thirty West two hundred and eighteen poles
to two post Oaks. thence North fifty nine West one
hundred and fifty five poles to the Beginning with
its appurtenances to have and to hold the said
tract or parcel of land with its appurtenances to the
said Thomas Shirley and his Heirs forever In Witness
whereof the said Charles Scott, Esqr. Governor of the
Commonwealth of Kentucky hath hereunto set his hand
and Caused the seal of the said Commonwealth to
be affixed at Frankfort on the fourth day of
February in the year of Our Lord one thousand
eight hundred and nine and of the
Commonwealth the seventeenth

By the Governor

Chas Scott

J. Bledsoe Secretary

Grants South
of the
Green River

GR. BK. 10. PG. 460 + 461

Thomas
Shirley
200 ac:
Barren
Co.d & D. to
Agency ✓
Jany 30.
1812
C/T 1083 –
Reg 460

Thos. Shirley
200 ac.
Barren Co.
White Oak Creek
13 Dec. 1811

Charles Scott Esq Governor of the Commonwealth of Kentucky to all to whom these presents shall come: greeting, know ye that by virtue and in consideration of a Certificate number 2412 at the State price paid with a deduction of Interests, granted by the Commissioners in 1798 agreeably to an Acts of Assembly for Encouraging and granting relief to settlers there is granted by the said Commonwealth unto Thomas Shirley Junr. a certain tract or parcel of land containing two hundred acres by survey bearing date the -- day of August one thousand

461

seven hundred and ninety nine lying and being in the County of Barren on the waters of White oak Creek and bounded as followeth to wit Beginning at a Post oak thence South Sixty East one hundred and seventy nine poles to a Red oak and walnut thence North thirty East one hundred and seventy nine poles to a Red oak Post and black gum thence North Sixty West one hundred and seventy nine poles to a post oak and red oak thence South thirty West one hundred and seventy nine poles to the Beginning with its appurtenances to have and to hold the said tract or parcel of land with its appurtenances to the said Thomas Shirley Junr and his heirs forever In witness whereof the said Charles Scott Esq Governor of the Commonwealth of Kentucky hath hereunto set his hand and caused the Seal of the said Common-wealth to be affixed at Frankfort on the thirteenth day of December in the year of our lord one thousand Eight hundred and Eleven and of the Commonwealth the twentieth

#1083

Bk. 10

By the Governor

Charles Scott

A Bledsoe Secretary

Grants South of the
Green River

Gr. Bk. 29, pg. 88

B Smith
200 Acres
Barren
No. 1026
Ex & D to
M. Hardy

Blue Springs.

Bk. 29

Charles A Wickliffe Esq Lieutenant and Acting Governor of the Commonwealth of Kentucky To all To whom these presents shall Come Greeting Know ye That by virtue and in Consideration of a Certificate No 2408 the State price paid without interest granted by the Commissioners in 1798 agreeably to an act of Assembly for encouraging and granting relief to Settlers There is granted by the said Commonwealth unto Benjamin Smith a certain Tract or Parcel of Land containing two Hundred Acres by Survey bearing date the 24th day of July 1799 lying and being in the County of Barren on the waters of the Blue Spring fork and bounded as followeth towit Beginning at a post oak thence N 20 W 179 poles to a Stake thence S 70 W 179 poles to a post oak and two black oaks thence S 20 E 179 poles to two red oaks and post oak thence to the Beginning with its appurtenances To Have And To Hold the said Tract or Parcel of Land with its appurtenances to the said Benjamin Smith and his heirs forever In witness whereof the said Charles A Wickliffe Esq Lieut & Acting Governor of the Commonwealth of Ky hath hereunto set his hand and caused the Seal of the said Comth to be affixed at Frankfort on the 5th day of February in the year of our Lord 1840 and of the Comth the forty eighth

By the Lieut & Acting Governor
C A Wickliffe
J M Bullock Secretary of State

5 Feb. 1840?
1841?

200
Henry
Skaggs
200 acre
Ex & D to
John
Walker
11 Nov.
1812
No 1027
✓

Bk. 11

Barren Co, Ky Deed Book F
1817 - 1821
Reel 209722, KDL&A

page 355

9 Aug 1817 Hollandsby Dixon of Warren Co, Ky sold to Benjamin Smith of Barren Co, Ky for £200 in Barren Co of Beaver Creek 200 acres (no names, just trees in description)

Attest
Hollensby Dixon

JR Underwood
Charles Harvey
John Perkins Jr

Recorded Jan 1 1818

13 cattle

Scott Co, Ky Tax List
Reel 008221, KDL&A

1794 (very poor, can't read all)
{March 17 Henry Smi
{ " 17 Will Smil

Apr 14 Jno Smith 1 white male over 21, 1 cattle

" 18 Alexr Smith 5 white males over 21,
3 blacks, 7 cattle
200 acres Fayette Co

May 6 Rodes Smith 1 white male over 21
6 blacks, 3 horses
18 cattle 200 acres

" 6 Thos Smith 1 white male over 21
1 horse

" 19 Will Smith 1 white male over 21, 7 horses
1 white male 16-21
15 cattle

June 28 Will Smith 1 white male over 21
8 horses, 12 cattle
910 acres Green Co

" 22 Joseph Smith 1 white male over 21
1 white male 16-21, 3 horses
13 cattle

Scott Co, Ky Tax List

Part I

1795 Apr 24 Henry Smith 1 white male over 21, 2 horses

May 8 Jams Shirley 1 white male over 21, 1 horse
7 cattle, 9 stud horses

May 8 Wm Smith 1 white male over 21

May 19 Stephen Smith nothing marked except
two ? R.

May 20 John Smith non resident 120 acres
Gr Co

Part II (water stained & blurred, can't read all)
could read all of S's though

Wm Shirley 1 white male over 21, 1 horse, 1 cattle

Thos Shirley 1 white male over 21, 6 horses, 7 cattle
2 white males 16-21

Richard Shirley 1 white male over 21, 3 horses
3 cattle

no Smiths

Scott Co, Ky Tax Lists
(cont)

1796 Benjamin Smith 1 white male over 21, 1 horse

Zeakel Shirley 1 white male over 21, 1 horse, 1 cattle

?
Argey Shirley 1 white male over 21, 2 horses, 7 cattle

Thos Smith 1 white male over 21

(paper torn, can't read all)

Thos Shirley 3 white males over 21, 5 horses
10 cattle

Richard Shirley 1 white male over 21, 4 horses
1 cattle

John Smith 1 white male over 21, 2 horses

James Smith 1 white male over 21, 2 horses

Part I (water stained)
1797 ? Smith 1 white male over 21, 1 horse

? Smith 1 white male over 21

Scott Co, Ky Tax List
(cont)

(very poor condition)

1797 Part II

Thomas Smith 1 white male over 21

James Sherly 2 white males over 21, 4 horses

Thomas Sherly 3 white males over 21, 9 horses
422 1/2 acres Harrison Co, Raven Creek
entered Johnson

Dorcas-

Darkes Sherly 1 horse

John Smith 1 white male over 21

John Smith 1 white male over 21, 1 horse

Joseph Smith 1 white male over 21, 2 horses

Robert Smith 1 white male over 21, 7 horses
23 blacks, 291 acres Scott Co.
M^c Conal Creek, entered Speed

Rodes Smith 1 white male over 21, 5 horses
9 blacks, 400 acres Scott Co
M^c Conal Cr

1798 no tax book

Scott Co, Ky Tax List
(cont)

Part V

1799 (water stained, can't read all)

first letter either M or W Moses or Wm Smith
1 white male over 21, 2 horses, 100 acres Scott C.
Dry Run, entered Hogan

Wm Smith Jun 1 white male over 21, 1 horse
1 black, 300 acres Scott Co
McConnel Cr entered Jurden

Wm Shirly 2 white males over 21 (can't read rest

John J. Shirly 1 white male over 21, 2 horses

Zekiel Shirly 1 white male over 21, 2 horse

Moses Smith 1 white male over 21, 1 horse

Rodes Smith 1 white male over 21, 9 horses
(can't read rest)

Robt Smith 1 white male over 21, 24 horses
14 blacks (can't read rest)

Saml Smith 1 white male over 21, 2 horses
5 blacks, 6 stud horses

Scott Co, Ky Tax List
(cont)

1799 (cont)

Joseph Smith 1 white male over 21, 4 horses
63 acres Scott Co McConnel Cr.

Moses Smith 1 white male over 21, 1 horse

John Smith 1 white male over 21, 2 horses
75 acres Scott Co Eagle Cr

Part II

Smith, Zachariah 1 white male over 21, 5 horses,
1 black
100 acres Scott Co, Millers Run
entered Stephen Dickson

Smith, Henry 1 white male over 21, 5 horses

Smith, Nelson 1 white male over 21, 5 horses
4 blacks

Smith, Wm CR 1 white male over 21, 5 horses
3 blacks

Smith, Wm EC 1 white male over 21, 3 horses

Smith, John 1 white male over 21, 1 horse

Scott Co, Ky Tax List
(cont)

1799 (cont)

Part III

Henry Smith 1 white male over 21, 1 horse

James Smith 1 white male over 21, 3 horses

James Smith 1 white male over 21, 3 horses

Jas Smith 1 white male over 21

Part I

1800 Robert Smith 2 white males over 21, 9 horses, 22 blac
294 acres Scott Co McConnels

Olliver Smith 1 white male over 21, 3 horses
500 acres Scott Co Dry Run
entered Wm Hogan

Wm Shirley 1 white male over 21, 3 horses
90 acres Scott Co, Dry Run
entered Ben Muhonnen

Joseph Smith 1 white male over 21, 2 horses
60 acres Scott Co, McConnels
Ben Mulennan

Bearimen Smith 4 horses

Scott Co, Ky Tax List
(cont)

1800 Part I (cont)

Roads Smith 1 white male over 21, 8 horses, 9 black.
300 acres Scott Co McConnels
Garrett Durham

Wm Smith 1 white male over 21, 1 horse
2 blacks
300 acres Scott Co McConnel/
Garrett Durham

Part II

Ezekiel Sherley 1 white male over 21, 3 horses

Lewis Smith 1 white male over 21, 2 horses

Samuel Smith 1 white male over 21, 2 horse
5 blacks

Part III (very poor condition, can't read)

?Rodes Part I
1801 Smith 1 white male over 21, 8 horses
9 blacks 300 acres Scott Co
Elkhorn Cr

?Wm
Smith 1 white male over 21, 2 blacks
300 acres Scott Co Elkhorn Cr

Scott Co, Ky Tax List
(cont)

1801 Part I (cont)

Ollaver Smith	1 white male over 21, 4 horses 100 acres Scott Co, Elkhorn
William Shirley	2 white males over 21, 5 horses 90 acres Scott Co Elkhorn
Samuel Smith	1 white male over 21, 2 horses 5 blacks
Thomas Smith	2 white males over 21, 4 horses 50 acres Scott Co, Elkhorn
Moses Smith	1 white male over 21, 2 horses
Joseph Smith	1 white male over 21, 5 horses 1 white male 16-21 63 acres Scott Co Elkhorn
Robert Smith	1 white male over 21, 8 horses 25 blacks, 1 white male 16-21 295 acres Scott Co Elkhorn
William Smith	1 white male over 21, 4 horses 100 acres Scott Co, Eagle Creek

Scott Co, Ky Tax List
(cont)

1801 Part II

Smith, Henry 1 white male over 21, 2 horses

Smith, James 1 white male over 21, 1 horse

Smith, Nancy 104 acres Scott Co N Elkhor
entered A Paul, 5 horses

1802 Part I

Smith, Nancy 108 acres Scott Co N. Elkhorn
entered Audley Paul
1 white male 16-21, 5 horses

Smith, Henry 1 white male over 21, 2 horses

Smith, William 100 acres Scott Co N Elkhorn
entered J Dobbins
1 white male over 21, 4 horses

Smith, William Junr 1 white male over 21, 3 hors

Part II

Shirley, William 90 acres Scott Co Dry Run
entered Robt Johnson
1 white male over 21, 2 horses

Shirley, Robt 1 white male over 21, 4 horses

Scott Co, Ky Tax List
(cont)

(hard to read)

1802 Part II (cont)

Smith, John	1 white male over 21, 3 horses
Smith, Rodes	300 acres Scott Co McConnels Garrard Jordans 1 white male over 21, 8 horses 9 blacks
Smith, Berryman	1 white male over 21, 3 horses
Smith, Joseph	63 acres Scott Co McConnels Benj McClelland 1 white male over 21, 3 horses
Smith, Lewis	1 white male over 21, 2 horses
Smith, Isaac	1 white male over 21, 2 horses
Smith, Robt	295 1/2 acres Scott Co McConnels entered Deal 1 white male over 21, 9 horses 26 blacks, 1 white male 16 - 21
Smith, William	100 acres Scott Co Eagle Creek 1 white male over 21 3 horses

Scott Co, Ky Tax List
(cont)

1803

Smith, William 20 acres Scott Co Dry Run
1 white male over 21, 4 horses

Sherley, Robert 1 white male over 21, 2 horses

Sherley, William 90 acres Scott Co Dry Run
Bery McClelland
1 white male over 21, 3 horses

Smith, William 100 acres Scott Co Eagle Cr
1 white male over 21, 1 horses

Smith, Samuel 254 acres Warren Co, Big Barren
John Fowler
1 white male over 21, 3 horses
4 blacks

Smith, Moses 1 white male over 21, 1 horse

Smith, John 1 white male over 21

Smith, Joseph (can't read # acres) Scott Co
McConnel's Run, 1 white male over 21,
3 horses
(cont)

Scott Co, Ky Tax List
(cont)

1804 Part I (cont)

Smith, Henry 1 white male over 21, 3 horses
100 acres Scott Co Charles Run

Smith, Wilham 1 White male over 21, 7 horses
100 acres Scott Co Charles Run

Smith, Nelson 1 White male over 21, 3 horses
3 blacks
100 acres Scott Co Charles Run

Smith, Joseph 1 white male over 21, 3 horses

Smith, William 1 white male over 21, 10 horses
1 stud horse

Smith, Agness 1 white male 16-21, 5 horses
108 acres Scott Co, N Elkhorn
Auley Paul

Smith, Zachariah 1 white male over 21, 1 horse
1 black
100 acres Scott Co Millers Run
Stephen Archer

Scott Co, Ky Tax List

1804 Part II

Smithe, Fielding 1 white male over 21, 2 horses

Smith, John 1 white male over 21, 1 horse

Smith, Samuel 1 white male over 21, 5 horses
3 blacks
251 1/2 acres Warren Co BigBarre
Fowler

Smith, William 1 white male over 21, 1 horse

Smith, Lewis 1 white male over 21, 2 horses

Part I
1805 Margett Shirley 3 horses, 90 acres Scott Co
Dry Run

Robert Shirley 1 white male over 21, 1 horse

Lewis Smith 1 white male over 21, 2 horses

Berriman Smith 1 white male over 21, 5 horses

Robert Smith 1 white male over 21, 8 horses
25 blacks (can't read rest)

Scott Co, Ky Tax List

1804 Part II

Smithe, Zadikay 1 white male over 21, 2 hor

Smith, John 1 white male over 21, 1 hor

Smith, Samuel 1 white male over 21, 5 horse
2 blacks
251 1/2 acres Waters Ca B
Trustee

Smith, William 1 white male over 21, 1 hors

Smith, Lewis 1 white male over 21, 1 hors

Part I
1805 Margett Shirley 2 horses 50 acres Scott
Dry Run

Robert Shirley 1 white male over 21, 1 h

Lewis Smith 1 white male over 21, 2 h

Benjamin Smith 1 white male over 21, 5 hors

Robert Smith 1 white male over 21, 2 hors
36 blacks [illegible]

Scott Co, Ky Tax List
(cont)

1805 (cont) Part I

Thos Smith	1 white male over 21, 6 horses 62 acres Scott Co McConnels
Roads Smith	1 white male over 21, 13 horses 14 blacks, 1 white male 16-21 318 acres Scott Co McConnels G Jurdans
Arge Shirley	1 white male over 21, 4 horses 50 acres Scott Co Lacounts
Edmon Shirley	1 white male over 21, 3 horses 170 acres Scott Co Lacounts
Joe Smith	1 white male over 21, 2 horses 180 acres Scott Co Lacounts
Lewis Smith	1 white male over 21, 3 horses 100 acres Scott Co Lacounts
Zeakel Shirley	1 white male over 21, 2 horses 160 acres Scott Co Lacounts
Wm Smith	1 white male over 21, 5 horses, 4 blacks 310 acres Scott Co, McConnels

1805 (cont) Part I

Joseph Smith 1 white male over 21, 4 horses
63 acres Scott Co McConnels

Moses Smith 1 white male over 21, 2 horses
100 acres Scott Co McConnels

John Smith 1 white male over 21, 1 horse
100 acres Scott Co Eagle

Part II

Smith, William C.R. 1 white male over 21, 5 horses
1 black
193 acres Scott Co Cherries Run
entered Jno Dobins

Smith, Zachariah 1 white male over 21, 4 horses
2 blacks
100 acres Scott Co Millers Run
entered Stephn Archer

Smith C. James 1 white male over 21

Smith, Henry 1 white male over 21, 3 horses

Smith, Agness 1 white male 16-21, 7 horses
108 acres Scott Co North Elkhorn
Adley

(cont)

Scott Co, Ky Tax List
(cont)

1805 Part II (con't)
Smith, Nelson 1 white male over 21, 4 horses
4 blacks
300 acres Scott Co Cherries Run
entered Jno C Owings & Jno Dobbins

Smith, John 1 white male over 21, 1 horse

Smith, William EC 1 white male over 21, 4 horses,
1 stud horse
150 acres Scott Co Eagle Creek

1806 Smith, William C.R 1 white male over 21, 7 horses
1 black
193 acres Scott Co Cherries Run
Jno Dobbins

Smith, John 1 white male over 21, 1 horse

Smith, William EC 1 white male over 21, 3 horses
150 acres Scott Co Eagle Creek
Benj Neatherland

Smith, C. James 1 white male over 21, 2 horses
150 acres Harrison Co
Raven Creek, Martin Pickett

Scott Co, Ky Tax List
(cont)

1806 (cont)

Smith, Agness 2 white males 16-21, 5 horses
for the heirs of 108 acres Scott Co N. Elkhorn
Jno Henderson Dec'd entered Adley Paul

Smith, Henry 1 white male over 21, 3 horses

Smith, Nelson 1 white male over 21, 4 horses
4 blacks
152 acres Scott Co Cherries Run
Jacob Myers

Smith, Zachariah 1 white male over 21, 1 horse
4 blacks
100 acres Scott Co Millers Run
Stephn Archer

Part II

Rhodes Smith 1 white male over 21, 13 horses
14 blacks, 1 white male 16-21
318 acres Scott Co M^c Connels
Sol Carn

Thos Smith 1 white male over 21, 2 horses
62 1/2 acres Scott Co Elkhorn
T.C Owens
(cont)

Scott Co, Ky Tax List
(cont)

1806 Part II (cont)

Lewis Smith 1 white male over 21, 3 horses

John Smith 1 white male over 21, 2 horses

Edmond Shearley 1 white male over 21, 3 horse
170 acres Scott Co Leetes Run
Morgan

Lewis Smith 1 white male over 21, 3 horses
105 acres Scott Co Leets Run
Morgan

Isaac Smith 1 white male over 21, 3 horses
170 acres Scott co Co Leets Run
Morgan

Archibald Shearly 1 white male over 21, 4 horse
50 acres Scott Co Leets Run
Jones

Berryman Smith 1 white male over 21, 5 horses
1 white male 16-21

William Smith 1 white male over 21, 4 horses,
4 blacks, 318 acres Scott Co
McConnels, Jordan

Scott Co, Ky Tax List
(cont)

1806 Part II (cont)

John Smith 1 white male over 21, 1 horse
100 acres Scott Co, Eagle Cr
Pickett

Robt Smith Senr 1 white male over 21, 9 horses
24 blacks, 1 riding carriage - 2 wheels
294 acres Scott Co McCons Run
Deal

Joseph Smith 1 white male over 21, 5 horses
63 acres Scott Co McConsRun McClelan/
100 " " " Eagle Cr Morgan

Margaret Shearley 3 horses
(widow of Wm)
90 acres Scott Co, Dry Run
McCleland

Robt Shearley 1 white male over 21
s. of Wm

Robt P Smith 1 white male over 21, 1 horse
1 black

Moses Smith 1 white male over 21, 4 horses
150 acres Scott Co Eagle Cr
Morgan

(cont)

to here
26

Scott Co, Ky Tax List
(cont)

1806 Part II (cont)
Ezekiel Sheasley 1 white male over 21, 4 horse
200 acres Scott Co Eagle Cr, Morga.

Part III
Smith, John 1 white male over 21, 5 horses

1807

Scott Co, Ky Index Wills
Reel 183195, KDL&A

Will Book A 1796-1808

	Sherly,	Richard	Admrs Bond	9		
	"	"	App	25		
	"	"	Settlement	36		
	Smith,	Thomas	Will	96		
	"	"	Admrs Bond	97		
	"	"	Appt	136		
*	Sherly,	William	Will	246		
*	"	"	Exor Bond	247		
			Appt	254		

Will Book B 1809-1817

	Smith,	Joseph	Admr Bond	134		
*	"	"	Will	137		
	"	"	Appt	175		
	Smith,	C.R	Sett	428, 430		328
	Smith	C.R	? land	229	SB	268
	"	"	Appt	246	Dower	311
	"	Joseph	Admrs Bond	233		
	"	Sally	Gdn Bond	281		
	Shirly	William	Sett	285		
*	Smith,	Agnes	Will	386	Appt	39
		"	Exor Bond	387		

Scott Co, Ky Index Wills
Reel 183195, KDL&A

Will Book C 1819-1822

Smith,	CR	heirs gr Sett	75
"	Wm	Admr Bond	198
"	William	Appt	233
"	"	SB	240
"	Fanny	Gr Bond	257
	William	Gr Bond	266
	CR	hrs Gr Sett	304
	Robert	Admr Bond	317
*	Robert	Will	335

Will Book D 1814-1822

Smith,	CR	heirs gr sett	21
	William	Adm Bond	266
	Thos	heirs Gr Bond	303
	Sally	heirs Gr Bond	330
	CR	heirs gr Sett	384
* Shirley	Ar	Will	339
	"	Heirs gr Bond	340
"	"	Exr Bond	341
"	William	Will	448, 452

Wm Caindwell Seal
Robt Shirley
Elizabeth Shirley Seal

that in case the land
Shall be lost by any prior
Claim either the said Robert
Also [illegible] before the purchase
interest dated Nov 24th 1812
Jas I Mahoney Seal

Nov 24th 1812
indenture from William Caindwell
Shirley and Elizabeth wife of the said
personally before me in my Office
the said William and Elizabeth to be their
the said Elizabeth being examined apart
also acknowledged that she relinquished her
to the premises therein contained freely and
Compulsion from her husband and
did also on the day personally before me
the said agreement to be his act and deed
they are admitted to record
Attest
Cary L. Clarke

Made the [illegible]
between Robert Johnson and Jemima
part and William Peak of the other
that for and in Consideration of the
lawful money of Kentucky in hand
thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty
two pounds 13 Shillings the
4th day of November 1800 and
dated the 6th day of July
and William Peaks recorded

Scott Co, Ky Deed Book A
1808 - 1813
Reel 183210, KDL & A
Pages 413 & 414

Robt & Elizabeth Shirley
& Wm Cardwell - (26 Nov. 1812)

and every
whereof the said Elgin
Hands and Seals the

Scott County Sct
The foregoing Indenture
Mary Ann his wife was
before me personally
their act and Deed and the
examined apart from her Husband
that she relinquished her right
therein mentioned freely and
from her Husband and it is
to record

Attest. Leroy L Clarke

This Indenture made the 24 the
1812 between William Cardwell
fact for Robert Shirley by virtue of a
recorded in the Clerks office of the
and Elizabeth Shirley wife of the said
part and James H Mahoney of the same
other part witnesseth that the same
as Atty as aforesaid and the said
for the Consideration of Seven Hundred
by the said James H Mahoney the receipt
acknowledged and by these presents
bargain Sell transfer and Convey
[illegible] his Heirs and Assigns
and parcel of land lying and being in the
on the waters of Dry Run
Bounded as followeth towit
Corner to Walter Rodes thence
est to two Elms

Scott Co, Ky Deed Book A
1808-1813
Reel 183210, KDLA
Pages 413 & 414

Robert & Elizabeth Shirley, Wm Cardwell
Nov. 26, 1812

Scott Co, Ky Deed Book A
1808 - 1813
Reel 183210, KD44 A
Pages 413 & 414

Robert & Elizabeth Shirley, Wm Cardwell
Nov. 26, 1812

This Indenture made The 26th —
1812 between Wm Cardwell —
fact for Robert Shirley by virtue of —
recorded in The Clerks office of The —
and Elizabeth Shirley wife of The said —
part (?) and James H Mahoney of The same —
other part witnesseth that the same —
as atty as aforesaid and the said —
for the Consideration of seven Hundred —
by the said Jas H. Mahoney the receipt —
acknowledges — by them present —
(may be crossed out)
bargain, sell, transfer & convey —
— — His Heirs and assigns —
and parcel of land lying and being in the
on the waters of Dry Run
Bounded as followeth to wit
Corner to Maller Rodes thence —
est To two elms.

Wm Cardwell
Robt. Shirley
Elizabeth Shirley.

vi. Lemuel, b. 1877
vii. John T., b. 1879

2) Mary E. b. 1832 IN; m. James W. Brown 16 Mar 1854 HC 4/430; Jas. d. by 1880?
   i. Lewis Brown, b.1858
   ii. Rachel S. Brown, b. 1862
3) Alley Ann, b. 1836; m. Preston Tyler 18 Nov 1875 HC 8/261
4) Isaac J., b. 1837 IN   1860, 1870 HC nxt.d. to Baley, 1880 Brwnsbrg. -(prnts.b.KY)
   m. Lydia, b. 1838;
   i. Joseph Henry b. 1860 (1 mo)
   ii. Oliver, b. 1868
5) Nancy J. b. 1841; m. Charles W. Tyler 3 May 1863 HC 6/200
6) James W. b. 1845 [a Jas.W. m. Martha A. Harden 20 Nov 1867 HC 7/23]
7) Elijah, b. 1847
8) Alfred, b. 1850 [an Alfred m. Irena J. Combs 20 Jan 1881 HC 9/195
[Thos.D. HC 1840 - m: 1 /5; 1 /15; 1 /40. f: 1 /5; 2 /10; 1 /30--sme.pge. 53--Jas.Shrly; Isac;Arch;etc.
[Thos.D. & family - HC 1850]
[Isaac lvng.wth famly. 1860; Leann (d.of Jas.R?) in house, b. 1838

Joseph I., b. 1828 IN - with Isaac in 1850 -
[a Joseph J. m. Ann E. Tyler 15 Feb 1851 HC 4/180]

Isaac M., b. 1833 IN - with Isaac in 1850 ...poss. BC 1880
[Two Isaacs, sme.ae.BC 1880]

[Jas.R. - 1840 HC - m:1 /10; 1 /40. f: 1 /20; 1 /40 - p.53 with Jas.Shrly,etc]
[Jas.R. - 1860 HC; Leann in home of Thos.D 1860?)

Samuel H. nxt door to Jas.R. 1840 - m: 1 /30. f: 2 /5; 1 /10; 1 /30 HC

Scott Co, KY Deed Book A
1808 - 1813
Reel 183210, KD44A
Pages 413 a 414

Robert & Elizabeth Shirley, Wm Cardwell
Nov. 26, 1812

(P. 2)

— that in case the land
— shall be lost by any prior
— call upon the said Robert
— — — refund the purchase
— interest dated Nov. 26th 1812

Jas. I Mahoney

Nov. 26th 1812

— indenture from Wm Cardwell
— Shirley and Elizabeth wife of the said
— personally before me in my office
— the said Elizabeth examined apart (?)
— also acknowledged that she relinquished her
— to the premises therein contained freely and
— Compensation (?) from her husband and —
— did also on this day personally before me
— the said agreement to be her act and deed
— they and admitted to record.

Attest
Carey L. Clarke

Scott Co, Ky Deed Book A
1808-1813
Reel 183210, KD44A
Pages 413 & 414

Robert & Elizabeth Shirley, Wm Cardwell
Nov. 26, 1812

-nx.d.)Ralph/Raphael;sme.pge. wth. William, Benj.Taylor and Jas.]

6. William, [a Wm. Smith b. 1809 KY; wfe. Nancy -- b. 1816 KY]
[with Alonzo b.1853 KY(?) ---1860 BC nxt door to Aaron and Frances 62-753]
[Wm. - 1840 HC - m:1 /40. f:2 /5; 1 /30. - p.54, in lne.wth Benj.T. & Jas, ss of Benj.]

Don't know if I have the right William

7. Elizabeth
8. Fannie, m. Richard Thornburg [too old to be Fannie who m. Jas.W.Shirley 1853]

9. Polly, m. David Presley
10. Thomas Jr., b. 1818 KY; m. Jane Smith, b. 1823 KY - d. of Benj.Taylor>Benj.

JOSEPH SMITH: --possibly same as JEZIAH in LWT of Caleb Smith, d. 1777 Pr.Wm. Co.VA
b."say" c. 1750-55 VA; d. 5 Apr 1826 Scott Co.KY (Long Lick Bapt. Church records,p.45)
m. Leanna by May 1873 when joined Broad Run Bapt.Church, Fauquier Co.VA with Argeland Shirley. Other Shirleys/ Smiths recvd. Broad Run in months following--CALEB SMITH, SARAH SMITH, Richard and Margaret Shirley, JAMES SMITH, LETTUCE SMITH, Mary SMITH and Susanna (Cockrell?) Shirley (wfe.of Argeland).
Dismissed with this group to "go south".

Signers of Covenant of Turkey Creek Baptist Church, Abbeville Co. SC include Joseph and Leanna Smith, James and Mary Smith, NIMROD SMITH, plus Argeland Shirley, Richard and Margaret Shirley and presumed their sons Richard, James, Thomas and John Benjamin Northcutt, Henry Holtzclaw and other families associated with this group. These families dismissed to go to KY 1791-94.

Members of Great Crossings Bapt. Church, Scott Co.KY before 1796 --James, Thomas, and Richard Shirley and wives; and JOSEPH and MOSES SMITH. Joseph transferred to Long Lick church Jan 1822 with ARCHIBALD SMITH. His death noted in Long Lick Church minutes.

POSSIBLE sons: This family line purely tentative, UNPROVEN

School 66 - Graduating Class 1940

Teachers: Verena Denzler   Clara E. Holladay
Ada B. Clark
Kathleen Klaiber
Laura S. Frazer
June E. Woodworth

Back Row

1.	Walter Sneathen	Pat Hagadon	Joan Sherwood
2.Tedy Miller	Bill Thompson	Marilyn M. (Merritt?)	
3.Fred Roesaler	Bob Brown	Jane Osborn	
4.Bob Gay	Chuck Murphy	Tom Campbell	
5.Ed Barker	Tom Campbell	Natalie Moore	
6.Charles Brosey	Carl Weinhardt	Barbara Myers	
7.Walter Shirley	Jack Thomas	Sally Mitchell	
8.	George Cleveland	Marie Caroll	
9.	Jerry Abrams	Peggy Humes	
10.	George Sennhauser	Anita Hancock	
11.		Pat White	
12.		Irene Sims	
13		Pat Elmore	

1. Joan Sherwood	Pat Christman	Bob Fowler
2. Joan Sexson	Ila Belle Barnes	Albert Kauffmann
3. Ed Kingsbury	Nancy Larr	Fred Hofmayer
4. Morris Hughes	Patty Jordan	Dale Sexson
5. Jim Campbell	Ida Belle Platte	Matt Winters
6. Gregor King	Georgea Swope	Bill Heath
7. Bill Horn	Frances Steinke	
8. C---- Nathanson	Jean Steinhilber	
9. Ellen Jacobsen	Martha Berkhardt	
10.	Janie Curle	
11.	Colleen Connell	
12.	Lois Reed	

Mr. and Mrs. Arthur F. Sudbrock

request the honour of your presence

at the marriage of their daughter

Gladys Lucille

to

Mr. Walter Luther Shirley

on Wednesday, April the twenty-second

at half after eight o'clock in the evening

English Lutheran Church of Our Redeemer

Indianapolis

Reception

immediately after the ceremony

Thirty-one sixty-eight Fall Creek Boulevard

Mr. and Mrs. Arthur F. Sudbrock
request the honour of your presence
at the marriage of their daughter
Gladys Lucille
to
Mr. Walter Luther Shirley
on Wednesday, April the twenty-second
at half after eight o'clock in the evening
English Lutheran Church of Our Redeemer
Indianapolis

Reception
immediately after the ceremony
Thirty-one sixty-eight Fall Creek Boulevard

Mr. and Mrs. Arthur F. Sudbrock
request the honour of your presence
at the marriage of their daughter
Gladys Lucille
to
Mr. Walter Luther Shirley
on Wednesday, April the twenty-second
at half after eight o'clock in the evening
English Lutheran Church of Our Redeemer
Indianapolis

Reception
immediately after the ceremony
Thirty-one sixty-eight Fall Creek Boulevard

Aug. 24, 1950

Dear Walter Jr--and Marian : This is such a lovely letter from DAD Walter L. Shirley Sr---I want you Dear Ones to have -- it Put it in a scrap book for future generations to read;

Love Aunt Edith;

Monday PM
July 17,1944.

Dear Aunt Eda & Uncle Theodor:

Thank you both for your kindly interest and fine things you do for Walter,Jr. Yes, he told us about visiting you and also the advance you made to him. He explained he would repay on his first pay-day, which I'm sure he will do. Thank you-Dear Walter Jr; YOU DID PAY ME: remember ?;

Perhaps you are over anxious about his welfare. I can truthfully state that there is no apprehension in my heart about how he will conduct himself while away from our sheltering eaves. I take particular assurance in certain parallel experiences of father and son.

I came to Chicago at the age of eighteen. You may instantly counter, yes, there was no war on then, with such a general upsetting of civilized standards of behavior...and you are correct in only a limited sense. There WAS a war on then. True, it was not the kind in which my boy is now an active participant. It could not then be localized as to front lines with progress marked on a map. There were real casualties then, as now...and that kind of a war will continue long after the conclusion of the present devastation.

This is the war of decency and high principles as opposed to lawlessness and easy, irresponsible living. In Chicago, during my day, it flared in race riots and gang killings, speakeasies and "black and tan" joints. One morning the body of the campus boot-legger was found a few doors south of the Phi Delt house. I could enumerate other incidents of that war which come back yet, but I believe you see my point.

Presently, and surely before we realize, we shall place our world in the same hands of these boys who are risking so much that the best may be saved. What they have so nobly sacrificed and even bled for will be a high prize to be lived for. No, I'm not disturbed, for they will do a better job than some of the rest of us have done.

Walter's address is enclosed. Best regards to you both,

Matt.

Aug. 24, 1950

Dear Walter Jr--and Marian : This is such a lovely letter from
DAD Walter L. Shirley Sr---I want you
Dear Ones to have --
it Put it in a scrap book
for future generations to read:

Love Aunt Edith:

Monday PM
July 17,1944.

Dear Aunt Eda & Uncle Theodor:

Thank you both for your kindly interest and fine things you do for Walter,Jr. Yes, he told us about visiting you and also the advance you made to him. He explained he would repay on his first pay-day, which I'm sure he will do. **Thank you-Dear Walter Jr; YOU DID PAY ME: remember ?:**

Perhaps you are over anxious about his welfare. I can truthfully state that there is no apprehension in my heart about how he will conduct himself while away from our sheltering eaves. I take particular assurance in certain parallel experiences of father and son.

I came to Chicago at the age of eighteen. You may instantly counter, yes, there was no war on then, with such a general upsetting of civilized standards of behavior...and you are correct in only a limited sense. There WAS a war on then. True, it was not the kind in which my boy is now an active participant. It could not then be localized as to front lines with progress marked on a map. There were real casualties then, as now...and that kind of a war will continue long after the conclusion of the present devastation.

This is the war of decency and high principles as opposed to lawlessness and easy, irresponsible living. In Chicago, during my day, it flared in race riots and gang killings, speakeasies and "black and tan" joints. One morning the body of the campus boot-legger was found a few doors south of the Phi Delt house. I could enumerate other incidents of that war which come back yet, but I believe you see my point.

Presently, and surely before we realize, we shall place our world in the same hands of these boys who are risking so much that the best may be saved. What they have so nobly sacrificed and even bled for will be a high prize to be lived for. No, I'm not disturbed, for they will do a better job than some of the rest of us have done.

Walter's address is enclosed. Best regards to you both,

Walt.

Monday-7/24/1944-Hinsdale, Ill:

Dear Ones :

Walt-Gladys-and Children :

Copy to Sudbrock Farm:

Dear Ones :

Walter Jr. phoned me today-saying he had been home over Sunday: He also stated that he will not be in Chicago much longer. Does not know where he would be sent.

I asked him if he could come out- but his time is indefinate--so I sent him a Special Delivery letter--suggesting that he invite one of his BUDDIES and the two meet me--at the Palmer hse: WED. EVE: round 6 P. M.---and I would take them to dinner & a movie. I HOPE HE CAN MAKE IT.

Our Office girl--Elisabeth--has heard me talk about Walter Jr.---(she has 3 brothers abroad) so I told her--to meet us also for dinner--I wrote Walter--there will be 2 girls--OLDER THAN YOURSELVES AUNT EDITH and too Elisabeth-- BUT EVEN SO--we should have a pleasant evening. UNCLE THEODOR--TOO will meet with us--IF HE HAS NO APPTS. I HOPE THE MARINES CAN MEET US.

OVER

HOW ABOUT ?!
MARIAN ???
6.

Dear Gladys ---LOVEY MOTHER :

I am wondering --WHEN YOUR FIRST BORN---TALKS

TO YOU OVER THE TELEPHONE ---" DON't YOU JUST ABOUT

JUMP OUT OF YOUR SKIN "---with ecstacy. ?

HE HAS A WONDERFUL TELEPHONE VOICE--I have never heard his equal. DO NOT TELL HIM THIS----it may make him conceited ? No I do not think so---BUT REALLY HIS VOI

IF HE COULD TALK TO HITLER---he could talk him into SURRENDERING--I do believe. Ha Ha:

When the phone rang this A. M.---I said--" That's Walter Jr.--and sure enough--it was. "

BY THE WAY--did I not suggest to BARABARA ALICE THAT SHE STUDY FOR THE LECTURE PLATFORM--THAT SHE TOO--HAS THAT SAME LOVELY VOICE TONE. ? This goes at least 4 years ago. How about it Barbara ? She did do telephone work---did she not ? I can see how nicely she might fit in--such work.

Theodor is in loop---expect him soon--we both send FOND GREETINGS TO ALL:

Love
Edith & Theodor

OVER

Ravinia Springs Farm.
R.R. 3# Sheridan, Ind.
Feb. 10 - 1948

Dearest Edith and Theodor -

Thank you for the cute stickers surely will save time for me especially when I am in a hurry.

We enjoyed you letter very much that you sent to Lorarion & Walter Jr.

We surely are very grateful for all the cute things you do for our dear family of Grandchildren, Daught and Walt. Not to say anything how grand you are to Arthur and Sister Lucy.

I believe this has been the coldest winter we have ever had, still winter was delayed

-2-

severeral weeks more or less for our trees were full of foliag when we had our first snow.

I feel sorry for Pasie out in all this weather his face is getting ruddy. Its becoming I think! We have had 6 inches of snow and since the weather is so cold it does not melt at all. I have been putting out food for the birds I used a lid off of a 5 gal pain can and hung it in cedar tree. Its fun how quickly they they find food and this A.M when raised the blinds I saw two half grown bunnies perhaps some of the bird food was blown off their hangar.

Walter Jr. wants to bring Marion out again but Gladys writes the roads are too dangerous. I wrote them not to come when there is much snow in the driveway. I would hate to get stuck on drive.

Thank you again dear one for all the grand things you for all of us. Arthur say hello

So By-by Lovingly Sister Lucy

Ravinia Springs Farm.
R.R. 3# Sheridan, Ind.
Feb. 10-1948

Dearest Edith and Theodor—

Thank you for the cute stickers surely will save time for me especially when I am in a hurry.

We enjoyed you letter very much that you sent to Marion & Walter Jr.

We surely are very grateful for all the cute things you do for our dear family of Grandchildren, Daught and Walt. Not to say anything how grand you are to Arthur and Sister Lucy.

I believe this has been the coldest winter we have ever had, still winter was delayed

Hinsdale, Illinois
Wednesday July 26, 1944
5 P. M.

Pvt. Walter L. Shirley Jr.
MTD, NTS, Co 603
Hugh Manley School
2935 West Polk St
Chicago, 12, Illinois

Dear Nephew Walter Jr:

I am so glad that I was able to see you this noon at The Manley High School. I told Uncle Theodor -I wish we had looked up your Marine Home in Chicago sooner (I mean Manley High School) I think it would have made me far more understanding. The neighbor hood is certain a poor neighborhood--.

Please remember Dear Walter Jr---that we, Uncle Theodor and I want you to feel free to come to our home in Hinsdale any time--you can get away. We can certainly set up a cot--and I know you can rest well--I will make you a good bed.

As to food---there is always plenty in the icebox.

Come some Saturday Eve--or whenever you have your leave stay the night--and Sunday morning we can go to church.

I want you to have some pocket money--if you go up to Wnnetka--~~to~~ so I am enclosing $ 5.00 bill herewith.

We are giving you this Walter Jr.--and ask you to use it judiciously.

We had a lovely letter from your Dear Mother today, I shall send her a copy of this message--it will make her happy---that we are keeping a contact with you.

REMEMBER DEAR NEPHEW--IF YOU GET LOMESOME--JUST REVERSE THE CHARGE AND TALK TO US--we are always glad to hear yo your voice.

Uncle Theodor and I send KIND GREETINGS TO YOU-AND WISH ONLY THE BEST FOR YOU.   Sincerely severeral weeks more or less for our trees were full of foliage when we had our first snow.

I feel sorry for Pasie out in all this weather his face is getting ruddy. Its becoming I think! We have had 6 inches of snow and since the weather is so cold it does not melt at all. I have been putting out food for the birds. I used a lid off off a 5 gal paint can and hung it in cedar tree. Its fun how quickly they they find food and this A.M. when raised the blinds I saw two half grown bunnies perhaps some of the bird food was blown off their hangar.

Walter Jr. wants to bring Marion out again but Gladys writes the roadds are too dangerous. I wrote them not to come when there is much snow in the driveway. I would hate to get stuck on drive.

Thank you again dear ones for all the grand things you for all of us. Arthur say hello!

So By-by Lovingly Sister Lucy.

Form 3806 (Rev. Jan. 21, 1935)

(POSTMARK OF)

HINSDALE
JUL
26
1944
ILL.

Receipt for Registered Article No. 170

Registered at the Post Office indicated in the Postmark

Fee paid 20 cents *Class postage* 1

Declared value 500 Surcharge paid, $

Return Receipt fee Spl. Del'y fee

Delivery restricted to addressee:

in person ______, or order ______ *Fee paid* ______

Accepting employee will place his *initials* in space indicating restricted delivery.

POSTMASTER, per P

(MAILING OFFICE)

The sender should write the name of the addressee on back hereof as an identification. Preserve
and submit this receipt in case of inquiry or application for indemnity.

Registry Fees and Indemnity.—Domestic registry fees range from 15 cents for indemnity no
exceeding $5, up to $1 for indemnity not exceeding $1,000. The fee on domestic registered matte
without intrinsic value and for which indemnity is not paid is 15 cents. Consult postmaster as t
the specific domestic registry fees and surcharges and as to the registry fees chargeable on registere
parcel-post packages for foreign countries. Fees on domestic registered C. O. D. mail range fro
25 cents to $1.20. Indemnity claims must be filed within one year (C. O. D. six months) from dat
of mailing.

16—20305

Hinsdale, Illinois
Wednesday July 26, 1944
5 P. M.

Pvt. Walter L. Shirley Jr.
MTD, NTS, Co 603
Hugh Manley School
2935 West Polk St
Chicago, 12, Illinois

Dear Nephew Walter Jr:

I am so glad that I was able to see you this noon at The Manley High School. I told Uncle Theodor -I wish we had looked up your Marine Home in Chicago sooner (I mean Manley High School) I think it would have made me far more understanding. The neighbor hood is certain ly a poor neighborhood--.

Please remember Dear Walter Jr---that we, Uncle Theodor and I want you to feel free to come to our home in Hinsdale any time---you can get away. We can certainly set up a cot---and I know you can rest well---I will make you a good bed.

As to food----there is always plenty in the icebox.

Come some Saturday Eve---or whenever you have your leave stay the night---and Sunday morning we can go to church.

I want you to have some pocket money---if you go up to Wnnetka--~~to~~ so I am enclosing $ 5.00 bill herewith.

We are giving you this Walter Jr.---and ask you to use it judiciously.

We had a lovely letter from your Dear Mother today. I shall send her a copy of this message---it will make her happy----that we are keeping a-contact with you.

REMEMBER DEAR NEPHEW--IF YOU GET LONESOME--JUST REVERSE THE CHARGE AND TAKK TO US--we are always glad to hear yo your voice.

Uncle Theodor and I send KIND GREETINGS TO YOU-AND WISH ONLY THE BEST FOR YOU. Sincerely

---

Form 3806 (Rev. Jan. 21, 1935)

Receipt for Registered Article No. 170 (POSTMARK OF)

Registered at the Post Office indicated in the Postm

Fee paid 20 cents 1 Class postage ______

Declared value 5.00 Surcharge paid, $ ______

Return Receipt fee ______ Spl. Del'y fee ______

Delivery restricted to addressee:

in person ______, or order ______ Fee paid ______

Accepting employee will place his *initials* in space indicating restricted delivery.

POSTMASTER, per P (MAILING OFFICE)

HINSDALE JUL 26 1944 ILL.

The sender should write the name of the addressee on back hereof as an identification. Preserve and submit this receipt in case of inquiry or application for indemnity.

Registry Fees and Indemnity.—Domestic registry fees range from 15 cents for indemnity not exceeding $5, up to $1 for indemnity not exceeding $1,000. The fee on domestic registered matter without intrinsic value and for which indemnity is not paid is 15 cents.

including 3 of Walters khaki shirts & trousers

I had dinner here at 1:30 on Sunday & we had the whole after-noon till train time to visit with him. He says this may be his last week in Chicago - He could be sent else where for further special-ized training. Walter took 5 o'clock Monon back to Chicago. He didnt have to report till midnight Sun. His address is:

Pvt. Walter L. Shively, Jr
MTD, NTS Co. 603
Hugh Manley School
2935 W. Polk. St
Chicago 12, Ill.

He also said he would receive his first pay since San Diego this coming week end at which time he intends re-imbursing you the $15. you so kindly loaned him.

Watt & I leave this coming Sunday for Pottawatomi Inn. We will return Aug 6th. We are surely looking forward to the week alone up there. Walts mother is letting us use her little Plymouth to drive up.

Walter said he was just too busy last Wed. with studies & didnt get time off to come to Hinsdale. He said he would call you on phone soon.

Must get this to box now - Love Gladys

7/25/44

Tuesday P.M.

Dear Aunt Edith &
818 E 58TH St.
Uncle Theodore -

Sorry not to have written sooner in regard to Walter's address. Walt was sure he had enclosed it in his letter but evidently he overlooked it in his haste.

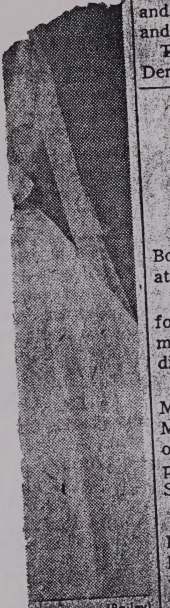
We had a grand time over the week end. Walter got down on the Penn. train which arrives here at 5:35. Barbara also got in that afternoon by bus from Angola. She had a grand week's visit at Clear Lake. We met them both & hurried on out home so she & Walter could clean up. We were invited to the Hartleys for dinner - all seven of us. Patty Hartley is Walter's best girl & a darling. Walt & I know her parents, too. We had a grand dinner there that evening.

Sunday A.M. we all went to church. Oh yes, after returning home past midnight on Sat. I did a "Marine washing". Walter had a nice lot of clothes (clean) to take back. Today I had an ironing woman & she ironed all my "back ironing"

CRAWLEY COOPER

and ushers were Robin Powell and Carl Peek.

The bride is a graduate of Denison University and a member of Alpha Phi Sorority. Her husband, a member of Sigma Alpha Epsilon, studied in the University of Cincinnati.



(Bailey)

OL DAY

Today

d Tom Bolsen
Carroll Hamil-
and John Ten-
as ushers.

Lt. Shirley, Bride To Make Home Here

Lt. and Mrs. David Shirley will reside at 6249 Washington Boulevard after their marriage last night in Methodist Church at Park Ridge, Ill.

The Rev. George T. Carl performed the single-ring ceremony for the candlelight wedding rite.

Mrs. Shirley is the former Miss Janet Carter, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Rush W. Carter of Park Ridge. Her husband's parents are Mr. and Mrs. W. L. Shirley, 818 East 58th Street.

MRS. ARTHUR RICHTER of Park Ridge was matron of honor. She wore a red velveteen dress and carried a white bunny fur muff with frosted holly. Dressed similarly were the bridesmaids, Miss Nancy Moore of Park Ridge, Miss Barbara Jackson of Niles, Ill., and Mesdames A. N. Shirley and H. C. Sheridan II.

Patty Sheridan was flower girl and Frank Shirley was ring bearer.

Dick Hall served as best man and ushers were W. L. Shirley Jr., A. N. Shirley, Philip Shirley, and David Carter of Park Ridge.

THE BRIDE, given in marriage by her father, wore a white chiffon velvet gown with insets of lace at the neck and waist. Her crown headpiece held a veil trimmed in lace.

The reception was held in the Tam O'Shanter Country Club at Niles, Ill.

Mrs. Shirley was graduated from Indiana University and is a member of Pi Beta Phi Sorority. Lt. Shirley, also an I.U. graduate, is a member of Phi Gamma Delta Fraternity.

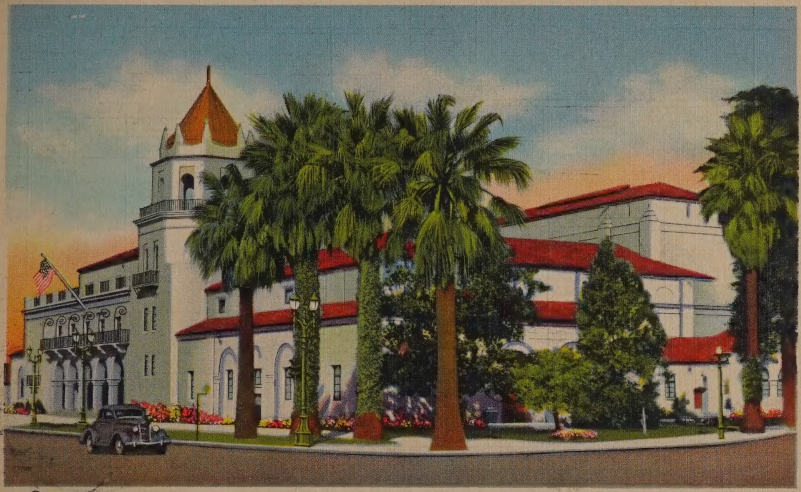
Dear grandma and grandpa. Barbara and I are very sorry we acted so bad before you left thursday night. Please forgive us. We promis to be real real good to you and mother. We are going to obey. And I hope Jesus will forgive us too. We wan you to be shure to come to the Christma pageant a week from this coming Sunday. With love

Bob and Barbara

(over)

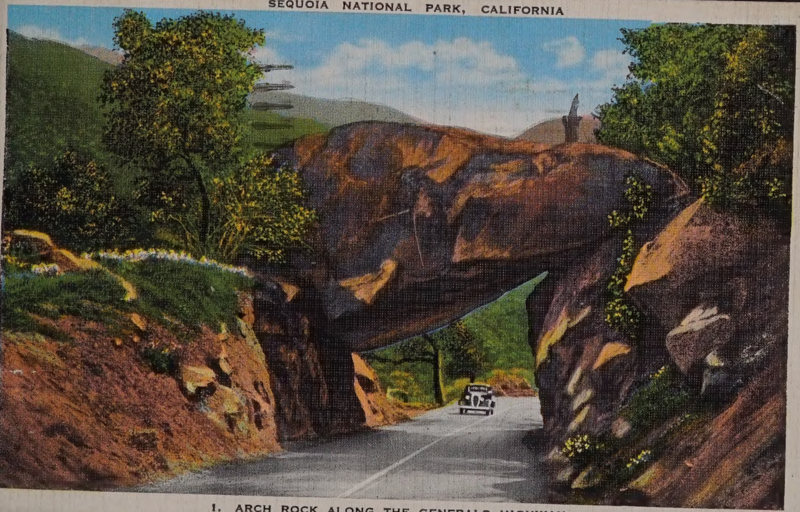
P S i hope you
will call us
next time in town
and I hope grandma's
cold gets better.

CIVIC AUDITORIUM, SAN JOSE, CALIF. 452

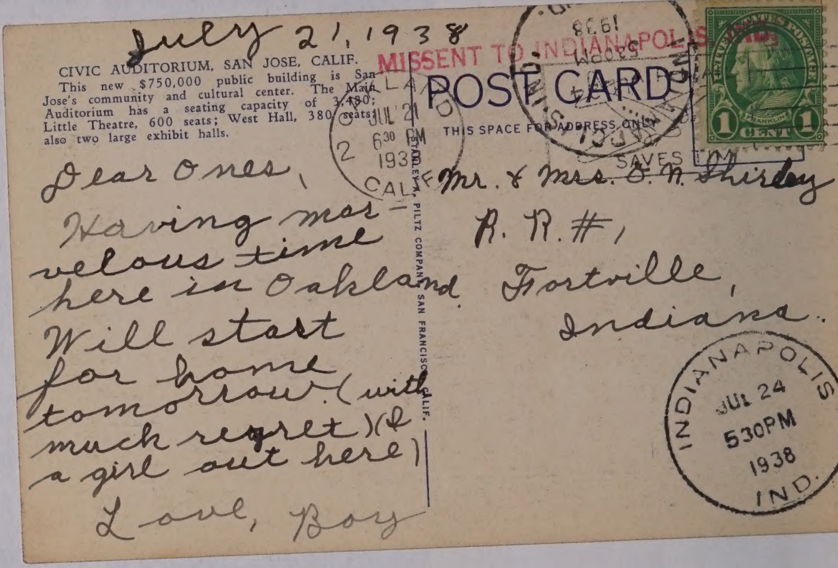


© STANLEY A. PILTZ 6A-H2260

SEQUOIA NATIONAL PARK, CALIFORNIA



1. ARCH ROCK ALONG THE GENERALS HIGHWAY



July 21, 1938

CIVIC AUDITORIUM, SAN JOSE, CALIF.

This new $750,000 public building is San Jose's community and cultural center. The Main Auditorium has a seating capacity of 3,480; Little Theatre, 600 seats; West Hall, 380 seats; also two large exhibit halls.

STANLEY A. PILTZ COMPANY SAN FRANCISCO, CALIF.

MISSENT TO INDIANAPOLIS

POST CARD

THIS SPACE FOR ADDRESS ONLY

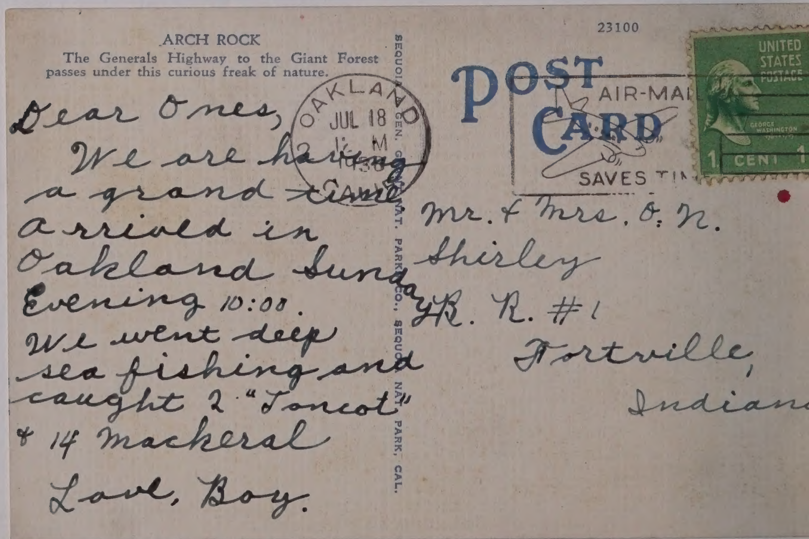
OAKLAND JUL 21 6³⁰ PM 1938 CALIF.

SAVES

Dear Ones,
Having marvelous time here in Oakland. Will start for home tomorrow. (with much regret) (& a girl out here)
Love, Boy

Mr. & Mrs. O. N. Shirley
R. R. #1,
Fortville,
Indiana.

INDIANAPOLIS JUL 24 530PM 1938 IND.



ARCH ROCK

The Generals Highway to the Giant Forest passes under this curious freak of nature.

SEQUOIA & GEN. GRANT NAT. PARK CO., SEQUOIA NAT. PARK, CAL.

23100

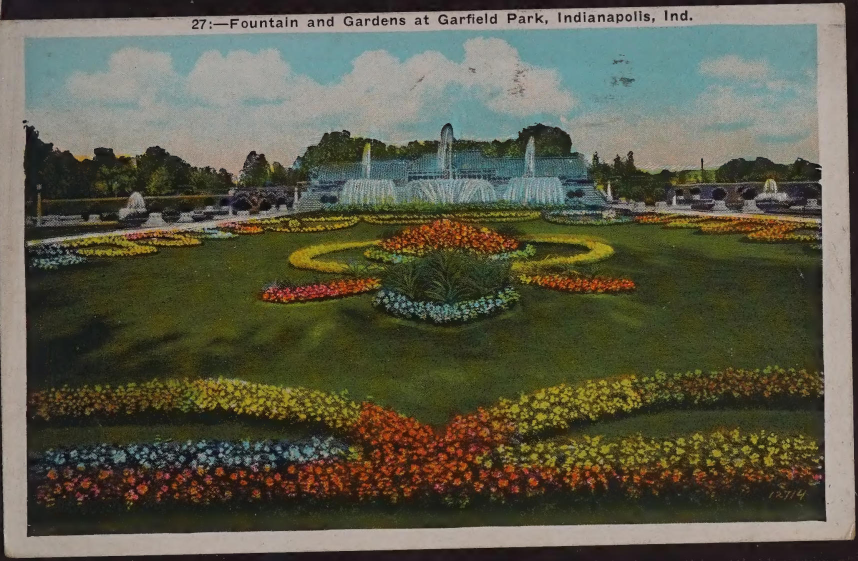
POST CARD

OAKLAND JUL 18 1938 CALIF.

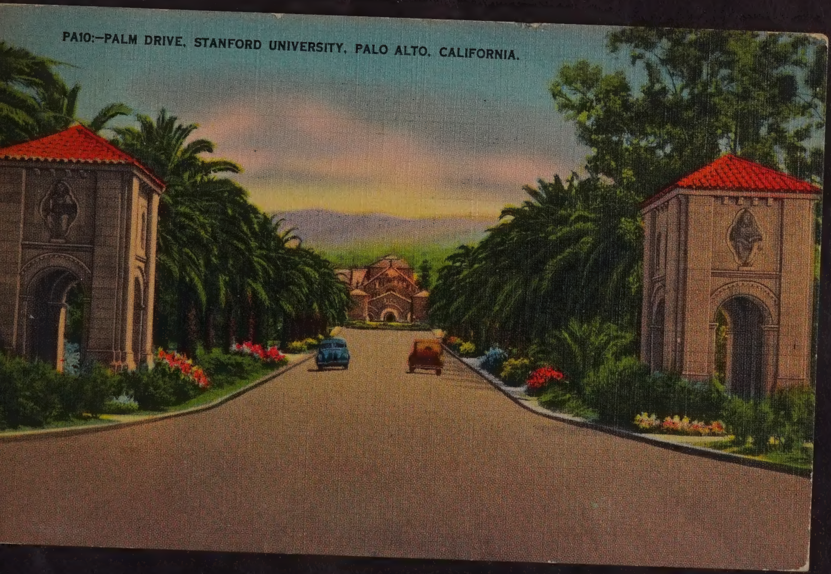
AIR-MAIL SAVES TIME

Dear Ones,
We are having a grand time arrived in Oakland Sunday Evening 10:00.
We went deep sea fishing and caught 2 "Toncot" & 14 mackeral
Love, Boy.

Mr. & Mrs. O. N. Shirley
R. R. #1
Fortville,
Indiana



27:—Fountain and Gardens at Garfield Park, Indianapolis, Ind.



PA10:—PALM DRIVE, STANFORD UNIVERSITY, PALO ALTO, CALIFORNIA.

Published by DeWolf News Co., Indianapolis, Ind.

Indianapolis has a system of forest preserves which maintains throughout the city 25 parks, having a total area of 1,829 acres, containing playgrounds, athletic fields, municipal and private golf courses, swimming pools, miles or boulevards, field community houses, tennis courts, baseball and football diamonds, and other facilities such as saddle clubs, bridle paths, aviation fields, horseshoe courts, roque courts and a casting pool.

INDIANAPOLIS, IND.
NOV 26
5:30 PM
1934

RED CROSS
ROLL CALL
-JOIN-

UNITED STATES POSTAGE
1 CENT 1
FRANKLIN

POST CARD
THIS SIDE IS FOR THE ADDRESS

Fortville Ind Nov-26

Mr & Mrs Sudbrock"

we are looking for you thanksgiving day, to eat Turkey with us at the old Farm Home,

Hoping to see you soon

Mr & Mrs Shirley

MADE IN U.S.A.

Mr & Mrs Aurthe Sudbrock
Sheridan
Indiana
R-R- 3

Dear Barbara

We ate lunch at Stanford U. to-day (Dec 31). Spent the night last night at Berkley near San Francisco. We saw alcatraz out in the Bay.

I have had a marvelous time seeing Indians, Grand Canyon, Boulder Dam etc.

love

Janey & Marian.

SALINAS, CALIF.
JAN 2
7-AM
1941

S.V.C. Co.

Scenic View Card Co., 632 Mission St., San Francisco, C

POST CARD
ADDRESS

UNITED STATES POSTAGE
GEORGE WASHINGTON
1 CENT 1

Miss Barbara Shirley
818 E. 58th St.
Indianapolis Ind.

43828

Nature Tone Views.

Dec. 9, 1971

DEATHS AND FUNERALS

Bertha Shirley, In Mortuary Firm

Mrs. Bertha A. Shirley, 92, active in the mortuary business, died today in the Continental Convalescent Center.

Mrs. Shirley, 4521 E. Washington, was the widow of O. N. Shirley, founder of Shirley Brothers mortuaries. A native of Hendricks County, Mrs. Shirley came to Indianapolis in 1900. After her marriage in 1902, she worked closely with her husband in building their mortuary business.

At the old O. N. Shirley Funeral Home at Rural and Washington, Mrs. Shirley worked as an attendant helping to dress and style the hair of women. She witnessed the changeover from horsedrawn funeral carriages to motorized equipment in 1913.

Mrs. Shirley was a member of the Englewood Christian Church. She formerly belonged to the church's Women's Council, Board of Deaconesses and Bible Study Class. She was also a former member of the Order of Eastern Star.

Services will be Saturday at 1 p.m. in Shirley Brothers Irving Hill Chapel.

Survivors — sons Walter L., president of the Shirley Brothers Mortuaries, and W. Kenneth, first vice-president of the firm.

Each Year

ferring to gonorrhea. It said syphilis appeared to be under control in the United Kingdom although there are more cases than there used to be. "Elsewhere control is less satisfac- ory," the magazine said.

Britain is regarded as a comparatively well controlled country when it comes to sexually-transmitted diseases, but in 1969, the last year for which full figures are available, the number of new patients in clinics in England and Wales topped 230,000 for the first time.

®
AY

Mr. and Mrs. Arthur F. Sudbrock
request the honour of your presence
at the marriage of their daughter
Gladys Lucille
to
Mr. Walter Luther Shirley
on Wednesday, April the twenty-second
at half after eight o'clock in the evening
English Lutheran Church of Our Redeemer
Indianapolis

Reception
immediately after the ceremony
Thirty-one sixty-eight Fall Creek Boulevard

Haskell Family Search

From Savage Vol.II, p.371-2

~~Walter~~ William H. Sr. d. 5 Jun 1708

WILLIAM HASKELL: b. c.1617, in Goucester 1642
m. Mary Tybbot 6 Nov 1643 (d. of Walter Tybott)

chn: William, b. 26 Aug 1644, m. Mary Brown 3 Jul 1667
Joseph b. 2 Jun 1646; m. Mary Graves 2 Dec 1675
John, d. Feb 1671
Benjamin, m. Mary Riggs 21 Nov 1677
Ruth
Sarah
Mark, b. 8 Apr 1658, d. 8 Sep1691
1650? MARY, b. 28 Jun 1660; m. EDWARD DODGE of Beverly
Eleanor, b. 28 May 1663

[All the above occurred in Gloucester]

From Vital Records (of Gloucester) to the End of the Year 1849, pub. 1924 3 Vols.

William Haskell m. Marie Tybb(ot), d. of Wa(l)ter, 6 Nov 1643 (GVR 2:265)
d. 5 Jun 1708 (GVR 3:167

Mary (Tybott) Haskell "w. of Capt. William" d. 16 Aug 1693 (GVR 3:162)

from Vital Records (of Beverly MA) to the end of the Year 1849, pub.1907, 2 Vols.
Dodge, _____ wid. of Edward - d. 1737 (BVR 2:234)
m. Edward Dodge 1673 (in) Beverly, MA - (BVR Vol.2. 2:90)
?

Edward Dodge Sr. d. 12 Feb 1726/7 Beverly, MA (BVR 2:419) (~~[illegible]~~

Chn.of Edward and Mary (Haskell) Dodge from BVR
Mary, b. 21 Apr 1675
Jonathan, b. 15 Dec 1678; prob.d.yng.
Jonathan, b. 3 Jul 1679
Edward, b. 3 Jan 1680; prob.d.yng.
Ruth, b. 15 Aug 1685
Edward, b. 6 Nov 1687; prob. same as Edw. d. 1751
HANNAH, bap. 17 Apr 1692
Mark, bap. 21 Oct 1694

All above regstrd. to "Edward and Mary" except Hannah--to Edward only. All b. Beverly, MA

HANNAH = same as one who m. Samuel Curtis 1720 (accord.to Savage)--would have been 28 yrs.old

From Torrey's Marriages -
Edward Dodge m. Mary Haskell 30 Apr 1773.
[Edw. d. 1727; Mary lvd. 1660-1737

DESCENDANTS OF Richard Dodge (RN=1442)   17-12-1989

PERSON | CHILDREN | GRAND CHILDREN | GREAT GRAND CHILDREN | GREAT GREAT GRAND CHILDREN | GREAT GREAT GREAT GRAND CHILDREN | GREAT GREAT GREAT GREAT GRAND CHILDREN | GREAT GREAT GREAT GREAT GREAT GRAND CHILDREN

Richard Dodge (RN=1442)
SEX: M
B: @1600 @ Prob.England^2
M: to Edith -- (RN=1443)
D: 15 Jun 1671 @ ~~Salem,MA~~ Bev. MA (BVR II p.422)
7 Children
(1: Estate=LSt.1764)
(2: Rec.Salem Chrch.1644)
(3: Ages,dates improbable)

WIFE: Edith -- (RN=1443)
SEX: F
B: c.1602
M: to Richard Dodge (RN=1442)
D: 27 Jan 1677/8^1 @ ~~Salem,MA~~ – BVR (Beverly) II 422?
7 Children
(1: Age 75 yrs.)

Edward Dodge (RN=1440) (Sr.)
SEX: M
B: bef.c.1642
M: Apr.1673 to Mary Haskell (RN=1441) Bev.
D: 1727 @ ~~Salem,MA~~ Bev.? II 419 12 Feb. 1726/7
1 Child
(1: Had 6 chn.in all)

WIFE: Mary Haskell (RN=1441)
SEX: F
B: ~~[illegible]~~ ~~1660~~ ~~Planters' Neck~~; Glouster say c. (no later than) 1656/7
M: Apr.1673 to Edward Dodge (RN=1440) d. 1737 Beverly, MA (VR 2: 423)
1 Child d. 1737

Hannah Dodge (RN=1433)
SEX: F bp. 17 Apr. 1692 Bev. VR.
M: ~~1720~~ to Samuel Curtis (RN=1432) ≈
D: @ lvd.~~Salem,MA~~ — ~~1717~~.15 Jun. 1720 Topsfield MA (TVR p.135)
1 Child d.

acc chn

HUSBAND: Samuel Curtis (RN=1432)
SEX: M See corrections, additions Curtis.
B: c.1700
M: 1720 to Hannah Dodge (RN=1433)
1 Child

```
0         1         2         3         4         5         6         7
:         :         :         :         :         :         :         :
:         :         :         :
:         :         :         :Mary Curtis (RN=1401)
:         :         :         :     SEX: F
:         :         :         :     B: 08 Jun 1726 @ Topsfield,MA
:         :         :         :     M: 06 Sep 1742 to Amos Singletary (RN=1400) @ Topsfield,MA
:         :         :         :     D: 28 Jun 1798 @ Sutton,MA
:         :         :         :     No Children^1
:         :         :         :     (1: Art.cut;see Singletary)
:         :
:         :John Dodge (RN=1552)
:         :     SEX: M
:         :     B: 1635
:         :
:         :Mary Dodge (RN=1553)
:         :     SEX: F
:         :     M:  to Mr.Herrick (No RN)
:         :
:         :Sarah Dodge (RN=1554)
:         :     SEX: F
:         :     B: 1641
:         :
:         :Richard Dodge (RN=1444)
:         :     SEX: M
:         :     B: 1642
:         :
:         :Samuel Dodge (RN=1445)
:         :     SEX: M
:         :
:         :Joseph Dodge (RN=1446)
:         :     SEX: M
```

DESCENDANTS OF -- Haskell (RN=1457)   17-12-1989

```
                                                                      GREAT
                                                            GREAT     GREAT
                                                  GREAT     GREAT     GREAT
                                        GREAT     GREAT     GREAT     GREAT
                              GREAT     GREAT     GREAT     GREAT     GREAT
                    GRAND     GRAND     GRAND     GRAND     GRAND     GRAND
PERSON    CHILDREN  CHILDREN  CHILDREN  CHILDREN  CHILDREN  CHILDREN  CHILDREN
```

Haskell (RN=1457) Clear.

SEX: M

B: c.1590 @ Eng.

M: to Dau.of Jn. Stone (RN=1458)

D: @ MA

4 Children

(1: Glouscester?~~Beverly?)~~

Clear - Save for notes.

WIFE: Dau.of Jn. Stone (RN=1458) Clear.

SEX: F

B: c.1590 @ England

M: to -- Haskell (RN=1457)

D: @ MA

4 Children

(Capt) William Haskell (RN=1447) Sr.

dau. of Walter Tybbot

SEX: M

B: c.1619^1 @ England m. Gloucester GVR 2:265

M: 16 Nov 1643 to Mary Tybott (RN=1448)

~~Sted.~~ D: ~~20 Aug 1693~~ @ ~~Salem, MA~~ Gloucester (GVR 3:167). d. 5 Jun 1708

9 Children

(1: 42 yrs. 2 Nov 1661)

(2: Gloucester,MA 1643)

(3: Planter's Neck 1645) ~~or d. 5 Jun 1708~~

6

WIFE: Mary Tybott (RN=1448)

SEX: F b. say no later than 1629?

~~Xo Step~~ ok

M: 16 Nov 1643 to William Haskell (RN=1447) GVR. m. 6 Nov. 1643

D: 16 Aug 1693 GVR d. 16 Aug 1693 3:162

9 Children

Mary Haskell (RN=1441)

SEX: F

1660 B: c.1656 @ Planter's Neck,MA poss Gloucester

m. 30 Apr 1673 Bev. Ma VR says 1673

M: Apr.1673 to Edward Dodge (RN=1440) ~~@ Salem prob.~~ Bev. MA - BVR | ~~Gloucester~~?

D: ~~@ Salem,MA prob.~~ Beverly.

1 Child

HUSBAND: Edward Dodge (RN=1440)

SEX: M

B: bef.c.1642

M: Apr.1673 to Mary Haskell (RN=1441) @ Salem prob.

D: 1727 @ Salem,MA 12 Feb 1726/27 Beverly (VR)

1 Child

(1: Had 6 chn.in all) all b. Beverly

1673
16
1657

1602
45
1647

1673
45
28

Sheet 2

0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7

|Hannah Dodge (RN=1433)
SEX: F
M: 1720 to Samuel Curtis (RN=1432)
D: @ lvd.Salem,MA
1 Child

HUSBAND: Samuel Curtis (RN=1432)
SEX: M
B: c.1700
M: 1720 to Hannah Dodge (RN=1433)
1 Child

adr. Ch.

|Mary Curtis (RN=1401)
SEX: F
B: 08 Jun 1726 @ ~~Topsfield,MA~~ Beverly
M: 06 Sep 1742 to Amos Singletary (RN=1400) @ ~~Topsfield,MA~~ Beverly?
D: 28 Jun 1798 @ Sutton,MA
No Children^1
(1: Art.cut;see Singletary)

Amos "of Topsfield".

✓ |William Haskell (RN=1449) Jr
✓ SEX: M
B: 1644
M: ~~01 May 1679 to Miriam Hill~~ Mary Browne (No RN) d. ~~5 Jun 1708~~ 3 5month 1667 GYR 3:167 ?

Q Wm Haskell
2m. Miriam Hill
1 May 1679. MA
(Salem?)

✓ |Joseph Haskell (RN=1450)
SEX: M
B: 1646 ← # gap in chn's ages!

✓ |Mark Haskell (RN=1451)
SEX: M
B: 1658

✓ |Sarah Haskell (RN=1452)
SEX: F
B: 1660 ?

✓ |Elenor Haskell (RN=1453)
SEX: F
B: 1663

✓ |Benjamin Haskell (RN=1454) ~~c. 1656~~
SEX: M

✓ |John Haskell (RN=1455) d. 1671
SEX: M

✓ |Ruth Haskell (RN=1456)
SEX: F
m. 2 10month 1676
Nehemiah Grover
of Beverly at Beverly MA GVR.
S/o Edmund.

```
0         1         2         3         4         5         6         7
|         |         |         |         |         |         |         |
|         |
|         |Mark Haskell (RN=1459)
|         |     SEX: M
|         |
|         |Joan Haskell (RN=1460)
|         |     SEX: F
|         |
|         |Roger Haskell (RN=1461)
|         |     SEX: M
```

heart bypass, and three heart attacks and some other surgeries. However, his heart didn't miss a beat right to the removal of the life support.

So now I am learning to live the single life, as you have been doing. Little did we think in September that we would be widows so soon! Yes, let's keep in touch.

Thanks again for your love and concern.

Fondly,

Virginia

Handi—Card®

"BASKET OF PANSIES" 25-3
From an Original mouthpainted by M. JOLLY
Published by the Association of Handicapped Artists, Inc.
Litho in U.S.A. by Holling Press, Inc., Buffalo, N.Y. 3 RECYCLED

May 11, 1993

Dear Marian,

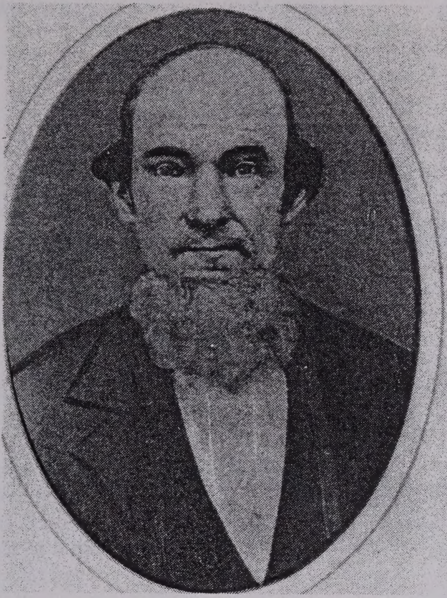
Thank you so very much for your nice note and for your phone call. I've thought of you so often but I could not find your phone number in my things and I failed to think of it when I was near the library - and, I guess I didn't want to spend money to find out!!! Anyway, I do appreciate your thinking of me and letting me know you are. You know how much that means.

What a coincidence that Walter Keeney should attend the opening of the new Shirley Brothers and mention to Art about Lowell. You said you talked to Walter. You do remember him, don't you? He and his wife come to the reunion but never to eat. Walter is Ethel's brother. He was a minister - at one time in the Pilgrim Holiness Church but I think later with Missionary Alliance, though that may not be right. Sometime I mentioned Pilgrim Holiness to Frances (Walter's wife) and she indicated that they had nothing to do with that group any more. I said "never to eat" but I'm not sure but what they did eat with us this past year. Their son Bill and his wife and son were with them.

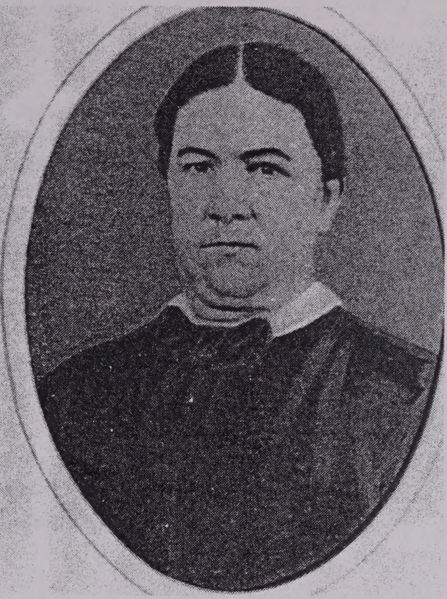
You mentioned a snapshot you have that you want me to see in hopes I can identify some people. I shall be glad to do that.

As you know, I have been busy with business things that had to be taken care of - though not so many as you had with Walt's business. I started right back doing the things we had been doing. I thought it would be easier than if I waited awhile. I have done better than I had supposed I could do. Son Nelson is here in town and that is a help. David was here from the day before Lowell's surgery until April 5, and I don't know what I would have done without him. It was Nelson's busiest time of year (CPA - tax season) but he got through it all.

As I think about it, I don't know how much Walter knew or how much you have learned about what happened. Mid-March we learned that Lowell had a malignancy on his esophagus (where he had burned it 34 years ago.) Surgery was the only option and that was drastic - taking out the esophagus, pulling the stomach up to make one. We were warned there were often complications. Surgery went o.k. but when they tried to wean him off the ventilator his lungs wouldn't take over. From then on it was downhill - fluid in the lung, leakage of gastric juices into the chest, infection. When he went in for the surgery he was feeling fine. The malignancy had not bothered him yet. He sang in the choir the day before when we did a Bach cantata at both services. Waiting to be rolled into surgery he said, "This just seems unreal, doesn't it?" I think everything was done that could have been. He just couldn't take so much after having

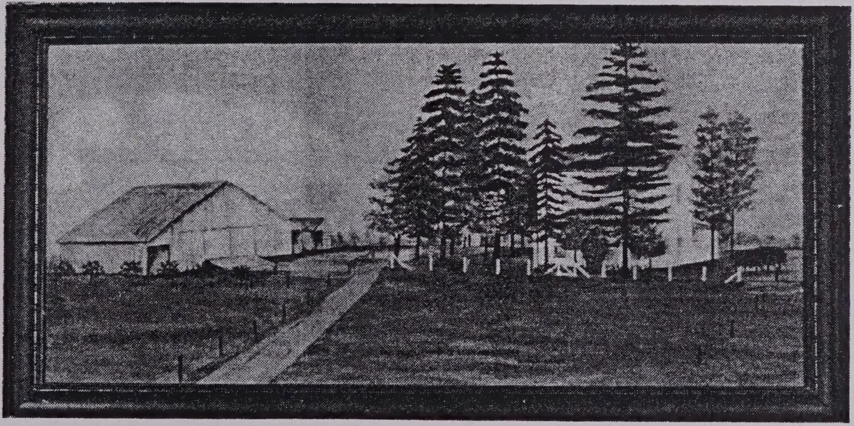


JAMES LAWRENCE LEAK



HARRIET AMANDA BUZZARD LEAK

THE LAWRENCE LEAK HOME



DESCENDANTS OF Richard Clarence Shirley (RN=82)   03 Oct 1993

```
                                                                    GREAT
                                                          GREAT     GREAT
                                                GREAT     GREAT     GREAT
                                      GREAT     GREAT     GREAT     GREAT
                            GREAT     GREAT     GREAT     GREAT     GREAT
                  GRAND     GRAND     GRAND     GRAND     GRAND     GRAND
PERSON  CHILDREN  CHILDREN  CHILDREN  CHILDREN  CHILDREN  CHILDREN  CHILDREN
```

Richard Clarence Shirley (RN=82)
SEX: M
B: 18 Oct 1927 @ Howard Co.,IN.
M: 03 Apr 1948 to Mary Elizabeth McElroy (RN=90) @ Washington D.C.
Living @ Hamilton Co.IN
4 Children

WIFE: Mary Elizabeth McElroy (RN=90) Born 5/7/28
SEX: F
M: 03 Apr 1948 to Richard Clarence Shirley (RN=82) @ Washington D.C.
Living @ Hamilton Co.IN
4 Children

Nancy Leah Shirley (RN=84)
SEX: F
B: 02 Apr 1950 @ Howard Co.,IN. single
Living @ Hamilton Co.IN (BROKER)

ROBBYN
~~Robiyn~~ Elizabeth Shirley (RN=85) BURTON
SEX: F
B: 01 Feb 1952 @ Howard Co.,IN. MARRied IN DENUER, Col.
M: 03 Mar 1984 to James Allen Burton (RN=108)
Living @ Colorado Springs,CO
2 Children
(1: Atty;[redacted])

HUSBAND: James Allen Burton (RN=108)
SEX: M
B: 11 Sep 1957 @ Phelps, WI
M: 03 Mar 1984 to ~~Robiyn~~ ROBBYN Elizabeth Shirley (RN=85)
Living @ Colorado Springs,CO
2 Children

Brian Richard Burton (RN=109)
SEX: M
B: 29 Jun 1987 @ Denver, CO
Living @ Colorado Springs,CO

Laura Elizabeth Burton (RN=110)
SEX: F
B: 04 Dec 1988 @ Colorado Springs,CO
Living @ Colorado Springs,CO

RICHARD BRAdley SHIRLEY
~~Bradley Richard~~ Shirley (RN=86)
SEX: M
B: 27 Mar 1956 @ Howard Co.,IN.
M: 09 Mar 1985 to J~~acquiline Deria~~ Frost (RN=111) JACQUELINE DENA FROST
Living @ Aurora,CO
1 Child
(1: Pilot) MARRied IN BRECKENRidge, Col.

0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7

MARRIED IN BRECKENRIDGE, Col.

JACQUELINE DENA

WIFE: ~~Jacquiline Deria~~ Frost (RN=111)
SEX: F
B: 12 Sep 1957 @ John Day, OR
M: 09 Mar 1985 to ~~Bradley Richard~~ Shirley (RN=86)
Living @ Aurora,CO
1 Child

JACQUELINE IS A NURSE

RICHARD BRADLEY SHIRLEY

Mary ~~Deria~~ DENA Shirley (RN=112)
SEX: F
B: 02 Oct 1985 @ Denver,CO
Living @ Aurora,CO

Mary Angela Shirley (RN=87) SPADAFORA
SEX: F
B: 27 Aug 1963 @ Howard Co.,IN.
M: 29 Dec ~~[illegible]~~ to Peter John Spadafora (RN=113) ~~[illegible]~~ 1991
Living @ Hamilton Co.IN
(1: Therapist)

MARRIED IN STERLING HEIGHTS, MICHIGAN

HUSBAND
PETER JOHN SPADAFORA
SEX- M
B: 12, JAN ~~[illegible]~~ 1962 IN HIGHLAND PARK, MICHIGAN
M: 29, DEC 1991 TO MARY ANGELA SHIRLEY
LIVING IN HAMILTON CO. IN.
(ELECTRICAL ENGINEER)

Mr. & Mrs. Lowell S. Coats
6620 Trickingham Ct.
Fort Wayne, IN 46815-8332

FORT WAYNE, IN 468
PM
12 MAY
1993

29 USA

MRS WALTER L SHIRLEY JR
1007 FREDRICK DR S
INDIANAPOLIS IN 46260

0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7

MARRIED IN BRECKENRIDGE, COL.

JACQUELINE DENA

JACQUELINE IS A NURSE

WIFE: J~~acquiline Deria~~ Frost (RN=111)
SEX: F
B: 12 Sep 1957 @ John Day, OR
M: 09 Mar 1985 to ~~Bradley Richard~~ Shirley (RN=86) → RICHARD BRADLEY SHIRLEY
Living @ Aurora,CO
1 Child

Mary ~~Deria~~ DENA Shirley (RN=112)
SEX: F
B: 02 Oct 1985 @ Denver,CO
Living @ Aurora,CO

Mary Angela Shirley (RN=87) SPADAFORA
SEX: F
B: 27 Aug 1963 @ Howard Co.,IN.
M: 29 Dec ~~[illegible]~~ to Peter John Spadafora (RN=113) → ~~[illegible]~~ 1991
Living @ Hamilton Co.IN
(1: Therapist)

MARRIED IN STERLING HEIGHTS, MICHIGAN

HUSBAND
PETER JOHN SPADAFORA
SEX- M
B: 12, JAN ~~[illegible]~~ 1962 IN HIGHLAND PARK, MICHIGAN
M: 29, DEC 1991 TO MARY ANGELA SHIRLEY
LIVING IN HAMILTON CO. IN.
(electrical engineer)

```
DESCENDANTS OF Michael Johnson (RN=5500)          13-01-1991

                                                                      GREAT
                                                            GREAT     GREAT
                                                  GREAT     GREAT     GREAT
                                        GREAT     GREAT     GREAT     GREAT
                              GREAT     GREAT     GREAT     GREAT     GREAT
                    GRAND     GRAND     GRAND     GRAND     GRAND     GRAND
PERSON    CHILDREN  CHILDREN  CHILDREN  CHILDREN  CHILDREN  CHILDREN  CHILDREN
|         |         |         |         |         |         |         |
|Michael Johnson (RN=5500)
|     SEX: M
|     B: 1656^1
|     M: 09 Jun 1706^1 to Sarah Ford (RN=5501)
|     D: 1731^1
|     1 Child
|     (1: E.KYian;XXII/iv)
|
|     WIFE: Sarah Ford (RN=5501)
|      SEX: F
|      B: 1669
|      M: 09 Jun 1706 to Michael Johnson (RN=5500)
|      D: 20 Jan 1759
|      1 Child
|         |
|         |Samuel Johnson (RN=5502)
|         |     SEX: M
|         |     B: 18 Sep 1709^1
|         |     M:  to Elizabeth -- (RN=5503)^1
|         |     D: 13 Dec 1784^1
|         |     1 Child
|         |     (1: E.KYian:XXII/iv)
|         |
|         |     WIFE: Elizabeth -- (RN=5503)
|         |      SEX: F
|         |      M:  to Samuel Johnson (RN=5502)
|         |      D: 1 Feb 1788/9
|         |      1 Child
|         |         |
|         |         |Thomas ~~M.~~J Johnson (RN=5504)
|         |         |     SEX: M
|         |         |     B: 1750^1
|         |         |     M:  to Sarah -- (RN=5505)^1
|         |         |     D: by 1828/29^1
|         |         |     4 Children
|         |         |     (1: E.KYian:XXII/iv)
|         |         |     (2: Probly.Close KY assoc.)
|         |         |
|         |         |     WIFE: Sarah -- (RN=5505)
|         |         |      SEX: F
|         |         |      B:  @ NC
|         |         |      M:  to Thomas M. Johnson (RN=5504)
|         |         |      4 Children
```

Delete

had 4 Boys & 10 girls

```
0         1         2         3         4         5         6         7
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Patrick Johnson (RN=5506)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1771^1 @ VA
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     M:  to Delilah -- (RN=5507)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     D: aft.1850 @ Floyd Co.KY^1
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     9 Children
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (1: 1850 cns.)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (2: chn:mge.bonds;1850 cns.)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     WIFE: Delilah -- (RN=5507)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      B: 1776 @ VA^1
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      M:  to Patrick Johnson (RN=5506)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      D: aft.1850^1 @ Floyd Co.KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      9 Children
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      (1: 1850 cns.)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Margaret Johnson (RN=5514)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1793 @ VA^2
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     M: 24 Jun 1816 to William Hall (RN=5515) @ Floyd Co.KY^1
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     7 Children
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (1: Annals Fl.Co:p.146)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     HUSBAND: William Hall (RN=5515)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      B: c.1796 @ VA
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      M: 24 Jun 1816 to Margaret Johnson (RN=5514) @ Floyd Co.KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      7 Children
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Susan Johnson (RN=5532)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1824 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦William J. Johnson (RN=5533)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1826 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Ruthy Johnson (RN=5534)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1825 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦John W. Johnson (RN=5535)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1830 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Miles Johnson (RN=5536)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1834 @ KY
```

```
0         1         2         3         4         5         6         7
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦See Johnson (RN=5537)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1838 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦John H. Johnson (RN=5538)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1835 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Patrick Johnson Jr. (RN=5516)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1795
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     M: 13 Jun 1813 to Annie Martin (RN=5517) @ Floyd Co.KY^1
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (1: Annals Fl.Co.p.137)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Elender Johnson (RN=5518)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1796 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     M: 03 Dec 1814 to Abner Caudill (RN=5519) @ Floyd Co.KY^1
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     D: aft. 1850
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     1 Child
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (1: Annals Fl.Co.p.143)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     HUSBAND: Abner Caudill (RN=5519)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      B: 1797 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      M: 03 Dec 1814 to Elender Johnson (RN=5518) @ Floyd Co.KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      1 Child
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Abner Caudill Jr. (RN=5539)         Sarah who m. Harvey?
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1835 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Mary (Polly) Johnson (RN=5520)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: aft.1798^1 @ prob.KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     M: 03 Feb 1817 to Thomas Johnson Jr. (RN=5521) @ Floyd Co.KY^3,4
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     D: poss.bef.1820^2 @ Floyd Co.KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (1: und.age in 1817)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (2: 1820 cns.if m.Thos.Jr.)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (3: Annals Fl.Co.p.153)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (4: Patrick consenting)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦John Johnson "Jr" (RN=5522)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1807 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     M: c.1832 to Sarah -- (RN=5523)    14 Sept. 1831
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     D: aft.1850
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     9 Children
```

```
0         1         2         3         4         5         6         7
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦    WIFE: Sarah -- (RN=5523)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1814 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     M: c.1832 to John Johnson "Jr" (RN=5522)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     D: aft.1850
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     9 Children
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Gilbert Johnson (RN=5540)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1832 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Hannah Johnson (RN=5541)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1834 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Nancy Johnson (RN=5542)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1837 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Elizabeth Johnson (RN=5543)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1838 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Mary Johnson (RN=5544)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1840 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Joseph Johnson (RN=5545)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1842 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     D: 14 Sep 1857 @ Floyd Co.KY^1
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Patrick Johnson (III) (RN=5546)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1847 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Anna Johnson (RN=5547)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1850 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦William H. Johnson (RN=5548)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: aft. 1850 @ Floyd Co.KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     D: 18 Sep 1857 @ Floyd Co.KY^1
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (1: Floyd Co.VR)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Abisha Johnson (RN=5524)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1813 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     M: c.1830 to Nancy Hammons (RN=5525)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     D: aft.1855^1
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     6 Children
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (1: Deed dtd.18 Aug 1855)
```

```
0         1         2         3         4         5         6         7
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦    WIFE: Nancy Hammons (RN=5525)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1814 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     M: c.1830^1 to Abisha Johnson (RN=5524)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     D: aft.1850
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     6 Children
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (1: E.KYian:XXII:iii)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Sarah Johnson (RN=5549)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1831 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦William Johnson (RN=5550)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1831 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Mahala Johnson (RN=5551)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1836 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Peyton Johnson (RN=5552)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1839 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Lucinda Johnson (RN=5553)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1841 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Nancy Jane Johnson (RN=5554)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: 1843 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     M:  to Alfred Honeycutt^1 (No RN)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     D:  @ Knott Co.KY^1
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (1: E.KYian:XXII:iii)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦David Johnson (RN=5526)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1815 @ KY      Martin or Mullins
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     M: c.1835 to Susanna "Anna" -- (RN=5527)  29 Jul. 1836
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     D: aft.1859^1
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     5 Children
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (1: Pow.att'y:Eli 4/30/59)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (2: Could be Wm.'s son)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     WIFE: Susanna "Anna" -- (RN=5527)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      B: 1816 @ KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      M: c.1835 to David Johnson (RN=5526)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      D: aft.1850
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      5 Children
```

```
0         1         2         3         4         5         6         7
|         |         |         |         |         |         |         |
|         |         |         |         |         |
|         |         |         |         |         |Harry Johnson (RN=5555)
|         |         |         |         |         |     SEX: M
|         |         |         |         |         |     B: 1836 @ KY
|         |         |         |         |         |
|         |         |         |         |         |Elisha Johnson (RN=5556)
|         |         |         |         |         |     SEX: M
|         |         |         |         |         |     B: 1838 @ KY
|         |         |         |         |         |
|         |         |         |         |         |Susan Johnson (RN=5557)
|         |         |         |         |         |     SEX: F
|         |         |         |         |         |     B: 1840 @ KY
|         |         |         |         |         |
|         |         |         |         |         |Sarah Johnson (RN=5558)
|         |         |         |         |         |     SEX: F
|         |         |         |         |         |     B: 1844 @ KY
|         |         |         |         |         |
|         |         |         |         |         |David Johnson (Jr) (RN=5559)
|         |         |         |         |         |     SEX: M
|         |         |         |         |         |     B: 1848 @ KY
|         |         |         |         |
|         |         |         |         |Payton Johnson (RN=5528)
|         |         |         |         |     SEX: M
|         |         |         |         |     B: 1817 @ KY
|         |         |         |         |     M: c.1838 to Elizabeth -- (RN=5529)
|         |         |         |         |     D: aft.1876^1
|         |         |         |         |     6 Children
|         |         |         |         |     (1: Deed dtd. 18 Sep 1876)
|         |         |         |         |
|         |         |         |         |     WIFE: Elizabeth -- (RN=5529)
|         |         |         |         |      SEX: F
|         |         |         |         |      B: 1823 @ KY
|         |         |         |         |      M: c.1838 to Payton Johnson (RN=5528)
|         |         |         |         |      D: aft.1870
|         |         |         |         |      6 Children
|         |         |         |         |         |
|         |         |         |         |         |Abisha Johnson (RN=5560)
|         |         |         |         |         |     SEX: M
|         |         |         |         |         |     B: 1840 @ KY
|         |         |         |         |         |
|         |         |         |         |         |Joab Johnson (RN=5561)
|         |         |         |         |         |     SEX: M
|         |         |         |         |         |     B: 1844 @ KY
|         |         |         |         |         |
|         |         |         |         |         |John Johnson (RN=5562)
|         |         |         |         |         |     SEX: M
|         |         |         |         |         |     B: 1845 @ KY
|         |         |         |         |         |
|         |         |         |         |         |Mary Johnson (RN=5563)
|         |         |         |         |         |     SEX: F
|         |         |         |         |         |     B: 1846 @ KY
```

0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7

Kindrick Johnson (RN=5564)
SEX: M
B: 1847 @ KY

Monia Johnson (RN=5565)
SEX: F
B: 1849/50 @ KY

s. of Patrick Jr.?

Harvey Johnson (RN=5530) — not s. of Patrick?
SEX: M
B: 1817 @ KY
M: to Sarah -- (RN=5531)
Sarah Caudill - 18 Nov. 1836
dau. of Abner + Elender (Johnson)
D: aft.1876^1
6 Children
(1: Deed dtd. 19 Jul 1876)

WIFE: Sarah -- (RN=5531)
SEX: F
B: c.1819 @ KY
M: to Harvey Johnson (RN=5530)
D: aft.19 Jul 1876
6 Children

Ely Johnson (RN=5566)
SEX: M
B: 1836 @ KY

"Be-she" (Abisha?) Johnson (RN=5567)
SEX: M
B: 1838 @ KY

Caleb Johnson (RN=5568)
SEX: M
B: 1841 @ KY

Lucinda Johnson (RN=5569)
SEX: F
B: 1844 @ KY

Mary J. Johnson (RN=5570)
SEX: F
B: 1847 @ KY

Lydia Johnson (RN=5571)
SEX: F
B: 1949 @ KY

William Johnson (RN=5508)
SEX: M
B: c.1773^1 @ VA
D: 1833^2 @ Floyd Co.,KY
4 Children
(1: 1810,1820 cns.)
(2: Court Ords.V/134)

```
0         1         2         3         4         5         6         7
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦    WIFE:  (RN=5509)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Dicey Johnson (RN=5577)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1798^1
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     M: 30 Sep 1815 to George Fletcher (RN=5578) @ Floyd Co.KY^2
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (1: und.age 1815)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (2: Annals,Mge.Bnds/146)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Eli Johnson (RN=5579)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1795
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     M: 16 Aug 1814 to Sarah Indicutt (RN=5580) @ Floyd Co.KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Levi Johnson (RN=5581)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1800^1
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (1: of age.1824)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦John Johnson (RN=5582)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1803^1
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (1: of age 1824)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Thomas Johnson (RN=5510)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1780
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     3 Children
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Thomas Johnson Jr. (RN=5521)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: by 1798
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     M: 03 Feb 1817 to Mary (Polly) Johnson (RN=5520) @ Floyd Co.KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (1: 2 chn.1820;Mary dec?)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Lucinda Jane (Jenny) Johnson (RN=6415)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1803^2 @ VA^2
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     2 Marriages
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     M: 03 May 1819 to Ezekiel Gibson (RN=6414) @ Prestonburgh,KY
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     RM: 05 Oct 1844 to Andrew J. Wells (RN=6553)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     D: c.1855 @ lvng.Clinton Co.1850
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     No Children^3
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (1: Louisa,Geo=illeg.)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (2: 1850:lied about age)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (3: Art.Cut--see Gibson)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Mollie Johnson (RN=6417)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1810 @ VA
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     M: 09 Mar 1828 to Jesse Gibson (RN=6416)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     9 Children
```

```
0         1         2         3         4         5         6         7
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     HUSBAND: Jesse Gibson (RN=6416)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      B: c.1797^1 @ Ky
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      M: 09 Mar 1828 to Mollie Johnson (RN=6417)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      D:  @ prob.Texas
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      9 Children
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      (1: 53 in 1850 cns.)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦      (2: chn.b.dates=1850 cns.)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Alexander Gibson (RN=6900)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1833 @ IN
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Martha A. Gibson (RN=6901)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1834 @ IN
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Albert Gibson (RN=6902)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1838 @ IN
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Francis Marion Gibson (RN=6903)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1840 @ IN
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Walker B. Gibson (RN=6904)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1842 @ IN
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Jesse Gibson (Jr.) (RN=6907)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1843 @ IN
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Mary E. Gibson (RN=6905)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1845 @ IN
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Tempa E. Gibson (RN=6906)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: F
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1846 @ IN
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦John Gibson (RN=6908)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1828 @ Hendricks Co.IN
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     M: c.1850 to Mary A. -- (RN=6909)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (1: Jesse nxt.door 1850 cns.)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦Jacob Johnson (RN=5512)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     SEX: M
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     B: c.1785 @ VA^1
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     M:  to Elizabeth -- (RN=5513)
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     D: aft. 1850
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     5 Children
¦         ¦         ¦         ¦     (1: 1850 cns.)
```

```
0      1       2      3       4      5       6      7
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦      ¦
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦    WIFE: Elizabeth -- (RN=5513)
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦     SEX: F
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦     B: 1895 @ VA
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦     M:  to Jacob Johnson (RN=5512)
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦     6 Children
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦Gordon Johnson (RN=5572)
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦    SEX: M
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦    B: 1820 @ VA
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦Elizabeth Johnson (RN=5573)
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦    SEX: F
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦    B: 1824 @ VA
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦Jacob Johnson Jr. (RN=5574)
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦    SEX: M
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦    B: 1822 @ VA
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦    M:  to Elizabeth -- (RN=5583)
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦    2 Children
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦    WIFE:  (RN=5883)
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦     M:  to Jacob Johnson Jr. (RN=5574)
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦     1 Child
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦       ¦
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦       ¦ (RN=5884)
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦    WIFE: Elizabeth -- (RN=5583)
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦     SEX: F
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦     B: 1827 @ VA
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦     M:  to Jacob Johnson Jr. (RN=5574)
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦     1 Child
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦       ¦
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦       ¦George Johnson (RN=5584)
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦       ¦    SEX: M
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦       ¦    B: 1849 @ KY
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦Gabriel Johnson (RN=5575)
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦    SEX: M
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦    B: 1829 @ VA
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦Martha Johnson (RN=5576)
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦    SEX: F
¦      ¦       ¦      ¦       ¦    B: 1834 @ VA
```

$\frac{3}{4}$ of 30

$\frac{3}{4} \times \frac{30}{1}$ 15

2

30

~~45~~

15

$\frac{3}{4}$ of $\frac{15}{1} =$

$\frac{45}{4} = 11\frac{1}{4}$

30

41

$20\overline{).49}$ 2.

Chart no. 3

William F. Money
B 7 July 1851 IN
M 2 Dec 1877 IN
D 3 Feb. 1933 IN

46 Bertha Alice Money
B 05 Aug 1878 Hendricks Co.,I
M 02 Jun 1902 Marion Co. IN
D 09 Dec 1971 Marion Co.,IN

Sarah Jane Keeney
B 2 Mar 1859 IN
M 2 Dec 1877
D 7 Apr 1985

John T. Money
B Oct. 1827 - Ky
M 6 Jun 1850
D 11 Dec. 1906 IN.

Malinda Susan Smith
B 5 Dec 1832 Ky
M 6 Jun 1850
D 17 Feb. 1903

Charles Willis Keeney
B 1 Nov 1835 IN
M 16 Apr. 1857 IN
D 20 Apr. 1915 IN

Emily E. Bursot
B 26 Feb. 1840 Ky
M 16 Apr 1857 IN
D 2 Jan 1909 IN

John Money
B 11 May 1794 PA
M 21 May 1822 Ky
D 22 May 1860 IN.

Lydia Tout
B 2 Dec. 1802 Ky
M 21 May 1822
D 13 Apr 1875 IN

Aaron Smith
B 22 Jul 1800 Ky
M 1823
D 14 Sep 1877 IN

Frances F. Thomas
B 15 Oct 1808 Ky
M 1823
D 20 Jan. 1890 IN

John Hiram Keeney
B 22 Dec. 1804 IN
M 12 July 1825 IN
D 2 Dec 1857 IN

Mary Crusan
B c. 1805
M 12 July 1825
D 2 Jun 1898

Edward F Bursott
B 28 Dec 1815
M m. c 1839
D 3 Aug 1903 IN

Zerelda Crow
B 1823/4
M c. 1839
D 13 Feb. 1871 IN

Benjamin Tout
1776 - (PA) - 1839 IN

Sarah McKee
1777 - 1849

Benjamin Smith
1769 (VA) - 1853 IN
m. c. 1790 S.C.

Susannah Shirley
1769 VA - 1848 IN

Presley N. Thomas
c. 1786 - 1850

Malinda Shirley
1789 - 1873

See note below about these & Shirleys

Rev. Jonathan Keeney
1778 - 1850

Martha —

Ami-Oliver Bursot
b. 1780 Switzerland
m. 1800

Emilie-Adele Guinand
b. c. 1782 - Switzerland.

David Crow

Elizabeth Griffith

note: Susannah Shirley was the daughter of Richard Shirley.
Richard was a brother of James + Thomas on Chart 2.
Malinda Shirley was the daughter of James Shirley on chart 2

Chart no. 2

73 Otte Nelson Shirley
B 18 Apr 1872 Hendricks Co.IN
M 02 Jun 1902 Marion Co. IN
D 25 Jun 1945 Hamilton Co.IN

2927 Francis Marian Shirley
B 21 Jun 1842 Hendricks Co.IN
M 23 Mar 1867 Hendricks Co.IN
D 07 Jan 1915 Marion Co.IN

2928 Emily Maria Leak
B 06 May 1850 Hendricks Co.IN
M 23 Mar 1867 Hendricks Co.IN
D 16 Mar 1927 Hendricks Co.IN

2778 James Shirley
B 30 Jul 1803 Barren Co.KY
M 13 Dec 1827 Barren Co.KY
D 08 Jan 1893 Henrdicks Co.IN

2779 Deborah Presley
B 30 Mar 1809 TE
M 13 Dec 1827 Barren Co.KY
D 20 Aug 1866 Hendricks Co.IN

James Lawrence Leake
B 14 Jul 1816 · KY
M 27 Oct 1839
D 6 Sep. 1883 IN

Harriet Amanda Buzzard
B 21 Sep 1839 VA
M 27 Oct 1839
D 23 Mar 1889 IN.

2751 Robert Shirley
B
M
D 1813 Barren Co.KY

2750 Elizabeth Shirley
B May 1782
M
D 1830 went to IL

Joseph Presley
B
M
D

Rebecca -
B
M
D

James Leake
B 1787 - VA
M 1810
D 1865 IN

Elizabeth Vermillion
B 8 Nov 1786
M 1810
D 27 May 1852

David S. Buzzard
B
M
D

Louisa Baker
B
M
D

3026 James Shirley
d. 1801 - KY
m. 1781 - VA

3027 Mary McMekin
~~b. C. 1761~~

2746 Thomas Shirley
b. c. 1746 ; d. 1830-35
m. 1770

2747 Molly Grubbs
~~b. 1750 d. 1846~~

Robert Leake
b. 1762/3 ; d. 1834
m. 1784 · VA

Susannah Leake ·
b. 1764 ; d. 1828

John Buzzard
m. 1788/9

Mary Pennypacker
b. 27 Dec 1765 PA

Jacob Heinrich Baker
b. 29 apr. 1770

Maria Barbara Heironimus
b. 16 Jun 1777 - PA

James & Thomas Shirley were brothers.

Robert & Susannah were probably 1st cousins

Chart no. 5

1886 Elmon Gayle Vernon
B 24 Oct 1846 Madison Co.,IN.
M Nov 1870 Madison Co.,IN.
D 12 Dec 1929 Madison Co.,IN.

1890 Lewis R. Vernon
B 19 Aug 1801 PA
M c.1832 PA
D 24 Jun 1848 Madison Co.IN

1891 Mary Margaret Parsons
B b.c1814 Chester Co.,PA.
M c.1832 PA
D 1867 Madison Co.IN

1873 Margaret Mae Vernon
B 30 Nov 1873 Madison Co.,IN
M 29 Sep 1897 Madison Co.,IN
D 18 Jul 1946 Marion Co.,IN.

1889 Catherine Natty (Clark)
B 20 Nov 1852 Ohio
M Nov 1870 Madison Co.,IN.
D 28 Feb 1884 Madison Co.IN.

Mary Ann Natty
B Ireland - lvd. OH + IN
M
D

B
M
D

B
M
D

B
M
D

B
M
D

B
M
D

B
M
D

B
M
D

B
M
D

B
M
D

Chart no. 6

1919 George Eldridge Haynes
B 13 Mar 1851 Rochester, Lora
M 01 Jan 1885 Kirklin, IN.
D 24 Oct 1910 Elwood, IN

1921 Eldridge Clark Haynes
B 10 Jul 1816 Moreau, N.Y.
M 08 Jul 1843 New York
D 25 Aug 1882 Kirklin, IN.

1922 Maria Bell Eldridge
B 27 Nov 1824 Canandaiagua, N
M 08 Jul 1843
D 09 Jun 1900 St. Louis, MO.

1923 Henry Haynes
B 23 Dec 1783 NY
M 1808 NY
D 19 Jan 1864 Manchester, IN.

1924 Abigail Eldridge
B 10 Mar 1790 Dutchess Co.NY
M 1808 NY
D 19 May 1867 Manchester, Dea

929 Clark Eldridge
B 31 Jul 1784 Dutchess Co.NY
M 1808
D 11 Sep 1856 Penfield, Monroe

930 Chloe Jennison
B 1792 Charlton, MA
M 1808
D 14 Nov 1868/67 Wyoming, NY

1925 Barney Haynes ("Ains")
B bef.c.1750 Belgium prob.
M c.1780 Canada
D 1783-4 N.Y.

1927 Elizabeth Frey
B Canada
M c.1780 Canada
D Canada

920 Elisha Eldridge
B 21 Aug 1756 CT.(?()
M 27 Feb 1777 Branford, Conn.
D 01 Dec 1841 Lansingburg, NY

921 Mary Wheaton
B bap.1 Aug 1756 Branford, Co
M 27 Feb 1777 Branford, Conn.
D 1824 Woodstock, Ulster Co.,

920 Elisha Eldridge
B 21 Aug 1756 CT.(?()
M 27 Feb 1777 Branford, Conn.
D 01 Dec 1841 Lansingburg, NY

921 Mary Wheaton
B bap.1 Aug 1756 Branford, Co
M 27 Feb 1777 Branford, Conn.
D 1824 Woodstock, Ulster Co.,

1250 Peter Jennison
B 6 Jan 1749-50 Sutton, MA
M 31 Mar 1769 Sutton, MA
D 1821 NY

1251 Mehitable Singletary
B 13 Mar 1749 Sutton, MA
M 31 Mar 1769 Sutton, MA
D 16 Dec 1812 MA? NY?

1978 Hendrick (Henri (Hainze)
(Belgian ?)

2313 Phillip Rockel Frey
French-Canadian

2315 Mary L. St.Martin

1600 Thomas Wheadon (IV)
b. 1722 –
m. 1744

1601 Mary Page
b. 1719 –

1600 Thomas Wheadon (IV)
b. 1722

1601 Mary Page
b. 1719

1303 Joseph Jennison
1720 – 1799

1304 Martha Twiss/Twist
c 1725 – c. 1745

1400 Amos Singletary
1721 – c. 1805

1401 Mary Curtis
1726 – 1798

Mary Page on this chart descends from John Johnson who came in 1629 with Governor John Winthrop.

· Chart no. 7.

6410 Archibald Gibson
B 1760-70 "PA"
M 1780(?) NC prob.
D 13 Feb 1855 Boone Co.IN

6414 Ezekiel Gibson
B 1795 NC or KY
M 30 May 1819 Prestonburgh,KY
D 01 Feb 1837 Kirklin, Clinto

6411 Veshta "Basheba" --
B b.1763-73 "PA"
M 1780(?) NC prob.
D 04 Oct 1855 Hendricks Co.IN

6547 Samuel Preston Gipson
B 31 Aug 1831 prob.Jamestown,
M 23 Dec 1857
D 20 Jun 1891 Clinton Co.IN

5510 Andrew Johnson
B
M
D

6415 Lucinda Jane (Jenny) Johnson
B c.1803 VA
M 30 May 1819 Prestonburgh,KY
D c.1855 lvng.Clinton Co.1850

B
M
D

1920 Eva Lorena Gipson "Dee Dee"
B 04 Jan 1865 Kirklin,IN.
M 01 Jan 1885 Kirklin, IN.
D 18 Apr 1936 Marion Co.,IN.

6700 Christopher Nicholso III
1733 – 1793 NC

6717 William Nicholson (Sr)
B 05 Mar 1783 NC
M 23 Apr 1801 poss.KY
D 28 Dec 1813 Warren Co.OH

6702 Mary Henley
b. 1804

6723 William Nicholson Capt.
B 05 Jun 1808 Warren Co.OH
M 24 Jul 1832 Warren Co.OH
D 05 Jul 1878 Madison Co.IN

6883 Mordecai Cook
d. 1793

6718 Elizabeth Cook
B 07 Feb 1777
M 23 Apr 1801 poss.KY
D 09 Oct 1846 Madison Co.IN

6884 Miss Dawson

6548 Mary C. Nicholson
B 12 Jan 1841 IN
M 23 Dec 1857
D 29 Aug 1881 Kirklin,IN

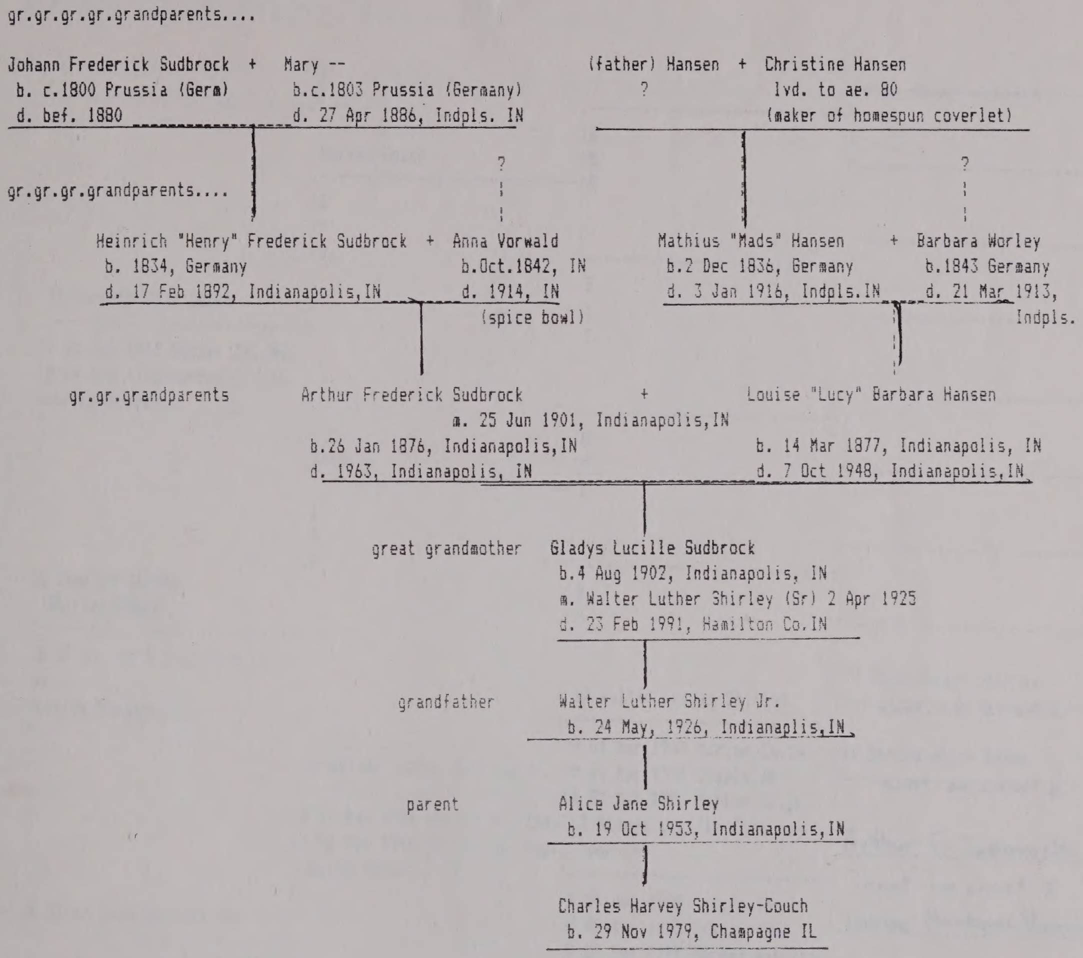
6950 Hugh Ferguson (Sr)
B 20 Mar 1768 poss.PA
M c1796
D 17 Apr.-8 Aug.1821

6724 Eliza Ann Ferguson
B 06 May 1816 OH
M 24 Jul 1832 Warren Co.OH
D 10 Dec 1872 Madison Co.IN

6951 Elizabeth Guthrie
B 19 Apr 1780 PA
M c1796 prob.PA
D 09 May 1859 Clinton Co,IN

Chart 8

One Branch of the Family Tree of Charles Harvey Couch



gr.gr.gr.gr.grandparents....

Johann Frederick Sudbrock + Mary --
b. c.1800 Prussia (Germ)
d. bef. 1880

Mary --
b.c.1803 Prussia (Germany)
d. 27 Apr 1886, Indpls. IN

(father) Hansen + Christine Hansen
?

Christine Hansen
lvd. to ae. 80
(maker of homespun coverlet)

?

?

gr.gr.gr.grandparents....

Heinrich "Henry" Frederick Sudbrock + Anna Vorwald
b. 1834, Germany
d. 17 Feb 1892, Indianapolis, IN

Anna Vorwald
b.Oct.1842, IN
d. 1914, IN
(spice bowl)

Mathius "Mads" Hansen + Barbara Worley
b.2 Dec 1836, Germany
d. 3 Jan 1916, Indpls.IN

Barbara Worley
b.1843 Germany
d. 21 Mar 1913, Indpls.

gr.gr.grandparents

Arthur Frederick Sudbrock + Louise "Lucy" Barbara Hansen
m. 25 Jun 1901, Indianapolis, IN
b.26 Jan 1876, Indianapolis, IN
d. 1963, Indianapolis, IN

Louise "Lucy" Barbara Hansen
b. 14 Mar 1877, Indianapolis, IN
d. 7 Oct 1948, Indianapolis, IN

great grandmother

Gladys Lucille Sudbrock
b.4 Aug 1902, Indianapolis, IN
m. Walter Luther Shirley (Sr) 2 Apr 1925
d. 23 Feb 1991, Hamilton Co.IN

grandfather

Walter Luther Shirley Jr.
b. 24 May, 1926, Indianaplis, IN

parent

Alice Jane Shirley
b. 19 Oct 1953, Indianapolis, IN

Charles Harvey Shirley-Couch
b. 29 Nov 1979, Champagne IL

Chart no. 1 Pedigree of Charles Harvey Shirley-Couch

B
M
D

Harvey Couch
B
M
D

B
M
D

56 Kenneth Gail Couch
B 15 Jul 1947 Butler Co.,Mo.
M 14 Aug 1976 Marion Co.,IN.
Living McLean,IL

B
M
D

Imogene
B
M
D

B
M
D

6 Charles Harvey Shirley-Couch
B 29 Nov 1979 Champagne Co.,I
M
Living McLean,IL

73 Otte Nelson Shirley
cont. on chart 2

12 Walter Luther Shirley
B 31 Mar 1903 Marion Co.IN
M 02 Apr 1925 Indpls.IN
D 30 Oct 1986 Marion Co.IN

46 Bertha Alice Money
cont. on chart 3

10 Walter Luther Shirley Jr.
B 24 May 1926 Marion Co.,Ind.
M 08 Oct 1948 Marion Co.,Ind.
Living Indpls.Ind.

13 Gladys Lucille Sudbrock
"Bonnie"
B 04 Aug 1902 Indpls.IN
M 02 Apr 1925 Indpls.IN
D 23 Feb 1991 Carmel,Hamilton

Arthur F. Sudbrock
cont. on chart 8
Louise Barbara Hansen

8 Alice Jane Shirley Rev.
B 19 Oct 1953 Marion Co.,Ind.
M 14 Aug 1976 Marion Co.,IN.
Living McLean,IL

1872 George Washington Osborn
cont. on chart 4

1871 Frank Vernon Osborn
B 19 Aug 1898 Madison Co.,IN.
M 04 Aug 1923 Niagra Co.,NY
D 19 Jan 1970 Collier Co.,FLA

1873 Margaret Mae Vernon
cont. on chart 5

11 Marian Haynes Osborn
B 16 Jun 1925 Marion Co.,Ind.
M 08 Oct 1948 Marion Co.,Ind.
Living Indpls.Ind.

1919 George Eldridge Haynes
cont. on chart 6

1870 Mary Belle Haynes
B 03 Jul 1896 Clinton Co.,IN.
M 04 Aug 1923 Niagra Co.,NY
D 22 Dec 1952 Marion Co.,IN.

1920 Eva Lorena Gipson " Dee"
cont. on chart 7

Hendricks County Cemeteries Search Results

Your search has returned 37 names. Please note that these names may not be sorted in any particular order. **Look over the list carefully!**

Money, Mary L.	1968 d.	Clayton West	
Money, Maurice J.	1977 d.	Clayton West	
Money, Porter L.	1966 d.	Clayton West	
Money, Jennen Sue	1954 d.	Brownsburg	
Money, Anna	1987 d.	Maple Hill	
Money, Arthur	1987 d.	Maple Hill	
Money, Clarence L.	1968 d.	Maple Hill	
Money, Eunice	1979 d.	Maple Hill	
Money, George H.	1961 d.	Maple Hill	
Money, George W.	1961 d.	Maple Hill	
Money, Winnie	1966 d.	Maple Hill	
Money, Malinda S. ~~[illegible]~~ Susan Smith; John T	1832 - 1903	Sparks	
Money, John	1860 d.	Sparks	(1794 b)
Money, Benjamin E.	1856 d.	Sparks	
Money, Benjamin T.	1895 d.	Sparks	
Money, Eliza V.	1842 - 1902	Sparks	
Money, George W.	1861 d.	Sparks	
> Money, Sarah J. Keeny	1895 d.	Sparks	
Money, William J.	1833 - 1873	Sparks	
Money, James D.	1899 - 1900	Sparks	
Money, Walter E.	1884 - 1901	Sparks	
Money, Irvin W.	1885 - 1886	Sparks	
Money, Rush	1893 - 1901	Sparks	
Money, Roscoe	1884 - 1890	Sparks	
Money, Minnie P.	1880 - 1898	Sparks	
Money, Lydia Tout m. of John T	1875 d.	Sparks	b 1802
Money, John T.	1827 - 1906	Sparks	~~b 1794~~
Money, Zula	1889 - 1891	Sparks	
Money, W. J.	1872 d.	Sparks	
Money, Beatrice	1879 - 1960	Lizton K. of P.	
Money, Celinda B. wo Jn. Wesley	1855 - 1916	Lizton K. of P.	
Money, John T. s. of Jn. Wesley	1844 - 1961	Lizton K. of P.	
Money, John Wesley s. of Jn. T.	1853 - 1912	Lizton K. of P.	
Money, Thelma	1909 - 1928	Lizton K. of P.	
Money, Edward B.	1881 - 1945	Danville South	
Money, Lulu V. d. of Jn. W.	1886 - 19??	Danville South	
Money, Monta	1883 - 1962	Danville South	

Search again

Back to Local and Indiana Information Services

John Money
Lydia Tout 1

↓

John T Money 1827 - 1906 → J. Wesley
Malinda L. Smith Celinda

↓

We

John Thos. 6 1884

Hendricks County Cemeteries Search Results

Your search has returned 35 names. Please note that these names may not be sorted in any particular order. **Look over the list carefully!**

Shirley, John	1867 d.	Ballard
Shirley, T. Henriett	1870 d.	Ballard
Shirley, Nancy M.	1874 d.	Pittsboro
Shirley, William H.	1973 d.	Brownsburg
Shirley, James A.	1911 d.	Maple Hill
Shirley, Margaret	1870 - 1956	Maple Hill
Shirley, Priscilla	1908 d.	Maple Hill
Shirley, Carrie (Bray)	1862 - 1921	Center Valley
Shirley, Sarah	1868 d.	Danville East
Shirley, W. D.	No	Danville East
Shirley, William J.	1859 - 1889	Center Valley
Shirley, Robert M.	1867 - 1955	Spring Hill
Shirley, Maude E.	1880 - 1905	Spring Hill
Shirley, ??	1866	Abner's Creek
Shirley, Henry S.	1842 - 1920	Lizton K. of P.
Shirley, John H.	1865 - 1851	Lizton K. of P.
Shirley, Mary E.	1842 - 1919	Lizton K. of P.
Shirley, Mollie	1873 d.	Abner's Creek · w. of Geo. W.
Shirley, Nellie L.	1875 - 1961	Lizton K. of P.
Shirley, William	1867 d.	Abner's Creek
Shirley, Levi	1833 d.	Turpin
Shirley, Debora	1809 - 1866	White Lick Presbyterian
Shirley, James	1803 - 1896	White Lick Presbyterian
Shirley, Walter Everett	1880 - 1891	White Lick Presbyterian
Shirley, Bernice E.	1873 - 1943	Danville South
Shirley, E. W.	1860 - 1926	Danville South
Shirley, John N.	1835 - 1913	Danville South
Shirley, Sallie C.	1856 - 1917	Danville South
Shirley, Susan Hale	1838 - 1911	Danville South
Shirley, W. J.	1857 - 1899	Danville South
Shirley, Mary	1871 d.	Amo
Shirley, William T.	1881 d.	Amo
Shirley, Nina	1887 - 1887	Amo
Shirley, Sallie M.	1852 - 1898	Amo
Shirley, William R.	1845 - 1902	Amo

Search again

Back to Local and Indiana Information Services

Dear Marion, Sat. 2-10-2000

a friend of mine, Don Perry, (80 yrs. old) from Connersville - now of Brownsburg - was at the Brownsburg library & got these copies for me. Do any of these Shirleys' or Moneys' sound familiar?

Hope you & Ed are well & happy! It was 55° here yesterday - a bit cooler today.

Love, Art

Descendants of Archibald Gibson of IN, 1931

THE DESCENDANTS OF ARCHIBALD GIBSON OF INDIANA

From "Texas & Texans" (p. 258) we find that a Gibson family of Scotch Irish descent settled in the northern part of North Carolina. There were nine sons about 1800 including Absalom and Jesse who settled in Texas. This scant bit of information is all we know of the beginning of this family.

From descendants of Archibald Gibson we know that his son Archie was in the Mexican war in Texas. He was alive in 1875 and his age on that date indicates he was born in 1799 or 1800.

The descendants of Archibald Gibson are of a single opinion that the family is Scotch-Irish coming from the north of Ireland. It is doubtful however that Archibald himself was born in Ireland or Scotland.

The North Carolina Census of 1790 shows several Gibsons by the name of Archibald or its variations. Wilkes County had Andrew, Jordan, Joel, Archs, Ezekiel, and Dorothy. Stokes County had Valentine, Garrott, Archelaus, James, John, William.

Indiana records indicate that Archibald was born in 1760, and married about 1780. According to these dates, Archibald should have been an householder with a wife and several children. The records of the 1790 Census are not very illuminating. Archs of Wilkes County, N.C. had in his household one male under 16 and nine females. Archelaus of Stokes County had one male under 16 and two females. Neither of these seems to fit the case exactly but in Stokes we do not find the familiar Gibson names of Jordan, Joel and Ezekiel and we are therefore led to believe that our Archibald lived in Wilkes County, N.C. He owned land on Cranberry Creek, Wilkes County in 1793.

Of the nearby Gibson families having an Archibald we find only one record of any importance. This is the will of James Gibson in Bedford County Virginia filed for probate 2-26-1765. The heirs mentioned are Randall, James, Joseph, John, Archibald, Elizabeth(Canler), Catherine(Hale) and Hanner(Cook). Among the children and other relatives of our Archibald who appear later in Hendricks County, Indiana, we find all of these names except Randall and Hanner(Hannah). John R. Gibson, a son of Archibald might have been John Randall Gibson. From Bedfrod County, Va., came the Prestons who were so active in settling Floyd and Johnson Counties, Ky. It is quite possible that our Archbald Gibson was descended from or related to James Gibson who is mentioned above.

From gravestone records we learn that Archibald Gibson was born in 1760. He was married in 1780 to a woman that we know as "Vashta"(from gravestone) or "Bashiba"(from land records). Her last name is unknown. He died at Jamestown, Indiana, 2-13-1855 aged 95 years. She died at the same place 10-4-1855 aged 92 years. Family tradition says they lived together 75 years. Archibald owned land on Cranberry Creek, Wilkes County, N.C. in 1793. He received a government grant in Floyd County, Ky., 2-27-1821 and is probably the same who took government land in Perry County Ky., 6-2-1824. He sold land in Perry County in 1827 and 1828 and bought land in Hendricks County, near Jamestown, Indiana in 1828. He and his wife Bashiba transferred this land to Absalom Dent, a son-in-law 8-1-1838.

Great difficulty has been met in determining the names of the children of Archibald and Vashta Gibson. If he is the same as we find in Wilkes County Census of 1790 there were undoubtedly daughters who married and stayed in N.C. There is also the great confusion caused by the use of family names in the various fami-

LCl Mm 24/3

ily branches. Besides those who might have stayed behind in N.C. we have reason to believe that Archibald had Nicholas, Zachariah, John R., Ezekiel, Jesse, Absalom, Archie, James, William, Rachel, and Elizabeth. Various members of the family commenced to arrive in Floyd and Perry Counties, Ky., as early as 1816. Probably the first to arrive in Indiana was James who bought land near the present site of Jamestown 9-19-1826. The village was probably named after him or James Matlock a partner of John R. Gibson. The Gibson family is definitely connected with the village of Jamestown and local histories seem to assume that they were residents there. As a matter of fact they were mostly landholders in Hendricks County immediately south of Jamestown which is in Boone County. Most of the records of the family are at Danville, county seat of Hendricks Co.

Of the above sons of Archibald Gibson, Nicholas probably stayed behind in Floyd County, Ky. living near Prestonburgh. Most of the Kentucky marriages of this family took place at Prestonburgh. Absalom and Archie went to Texas, Absalom probably going directly from Kentucky and Archie from Indiana. At least we know that Archie was known to grandchildren of Archibald in Indiana while Absalom was not. Jesse lived in Indiana and probably went to Texas after 1850. Archie went in 1836 and was in the Texas army during the Mexican war. He was alive in 1875 aged 75 years. He had his cheekbone shot off in action. The rest of the family moved to Indiana beginning with James in 1826 and ending with Ezekiel in 1831. Jesse Gibson married Molly Johnson 3-9-1828. A later deed gives her name as Mary. They sold out their land in 1853 and there is no further record of them at Danville.

Zachariah Gibson was known to have had a tanyard(the first) in Jamestown. Nothing else is known about him except that he owned land in Perry county, Ky. James and William Gibson, sons of Archibald settled just outside Jamestown. James was married 11-18-1819, by Stephen Harper at Prestonburgh, Ky. The name of his wife was not recorded but land records show her as "Sally". William was probably a younger son and very likely the same that married Davisa(prob. Louisa) Pritchett in Hendricks County 7-1-1831. Due to the use of pet and nicknames there is frequent confusion as the wife of William appears in a later deed as Arcada.

Rachel Gibson, a daughter of Archibald married Absalom Dent in Hendricks County 1-26-1830. Absalom was one of the appraisers of the estate of Ezekiel Gibson his brother-in-law who died in Clinton County, Indiana and bought land from his father-in-law Archibald Gibson 8-1-1838 in Hendricks County. Elizabeth Gibson another daughter of Archibald married a cousin named Joseph, or Josephus or Josiah Gibson at Jamestown, Indiana. This marriage record has not been found but descendants of this couple are known. Elizabteh was the last survivor of her generation and lived at Jamestown until 1895. She was said to have been so large that she went sidewise thru a door and had an especially large chair built for her use. There was one child by this marriage, William B. Gibson born 1831, d. 1-26-1897 at Jamestown. He was a member of the 51st Ind. Vol. and married Hester L. Tipton and had John T. (d. inf.), Emma Maude(b. 1875 d. 1881) and Jonathan E.(b. 2-11-1862) Jonathan married Lula E. Corbin(10-27-1887) and lived in 1930 at Indianapolis, Indiana. He had Vane G., Helen I., Chester L., William L., DorothyM. and Katherine. Hester, wife of William B. died in 1875 and he remarried to Nora Murphy and had Will O. and Myrle W.

Because he is mentioned as one of the founders of Jamestown, Indiana, John R. Gibson is probably the best known of Archibald's sons. One of the histories of Boone County tells of the marriage of John R. in Kentucky. It is said that his wife, Elizabeth Hopper was emigrating across the mountains to Kentucky and met John Gibson on the way and was married The marriage records of Floyd County Kentucky do not show the marriage of John Gibson and Elizabeth Hopper but there is a record of the marriage of John Gibson to Betsey Harper, 6-2-1818 She was said to have been sixteen years old when she came across so that we must assume that she had lived some time in Kentucky before her marriage. She was born 6-9-1800.

The marriage record shows his marriage to Jenny Johnson at Prestonburgh, Ky., 5-30-1819. She was afterwards known as Lucinda and Jane. There is no record of his ownership of land in Kentucky. He bough land in Hendricks County, Indiana, 8-17-1831 and he was apparently the last of the sons of Archibald to come to Indiana.

The movement of this family to Hendricks County and later to Clinton County, Indiana is definitely connected with the Kirk family. Nathan Kirk was an early emigrant to Hendricks County where he was an associate Judge. he afterward moved to Clinton County and set up a store and an inn at Kirk's Cross Roads now known as Kirklin, Indiana. Kirk was also an associate judge in Clinton County.

Kirks settlement of Clinton County undoubtedly had much to do with the going of Ezekiel. He sold his land in Hendricks County 11-7-1835 and bought land near Kirklin 11-18-1835. The farm he purchased was S.E. Qr. Sec. 10, Twp. 20, Range 1 E. He paid $250. This farm lies between Kirklin and Frankfort a few miles from Kirklin where Sugar Creek crosses the highway. The location of the house is not known but is said to have been near the road that follows the creek. Ezekiel died in the latter part of January 1837 and is said to have been buried on his own farm. The records of his estate show that guardians were appointed for minor children named William, Rachel, Sarah(Ellen) and Samuel Preston. A son Allen was known to have been of age in 1845. The estate was settled in May 1838 and a guardian appointed for the minor children. In 1846 Peter B. Kennedy was appointed as guardian in place of the 1st guardian who had moved to Kentucky. The guardian was finally discharged 6-12-1851 by order of the court when all of the children were of age except Samuel and William who had been "bound out" to Nathan Kirk. We have only one birth date for this family. Samuel Preston Gibson was born 8-31-1831 probably at Jamestown, Indiana. With the exception of William the rest of the family was thought to have been born before that date probably in Kentucky.

Allen Gibson, son of Ezekiel, was probably born between 1820 and 1825. he was probably bound out to Nathan Kirk altho there is no record. he was of age when a guardian was appointed for his brothers and sisters in 1846 and bought land from Hiram Wells in Clinton County in 1843. This probably marks the date of his coming of age which would set his birth about 1822. He was killed in a logging accident in the early summer of 1845. It is said that a dog frightened the horses drawing a log wagon and a log fell on Allen and he was killed. His mother received a small amount of cash from his estate and Nancy Gibson who married Hiram Wells also received some cash. This leads us to believe that Ezekiel Gibson had a daughter Nancy who married Hiram Wells in Clinton County 9-28-1842 and who was probably born about 1820.

Ezekiel Gibson probably had a son Calvin who was married to Elizabeth C. Elmore in Clinton County 6-16-1853. There is an old story in the family that a grown son of Ezekiel choked to death. Present descendants never heard of Calvin or his family but Catherine Gibson(more later) named a son Calvin after some one.

Rachel Gibson, daughter of Ezekiel was born about 1827-probably in Kentucky. She married Moses Rector and lived near Lebanon, Indiana and had Howard and Allen and two daughters, one of whom married Kirk Goff and also lived near Lebanon.

Sarah Ellen Gibson(known as Ellen) was born about 1829 probably in Kentucky. She married Wm. H. Reynolds 7-30-1849 and is known to have had a son Al and probably a daughter named Nancy who is said to have been adopted by a man in Kirklin named Col. Bickley.

William Gibson, a son of Ezekiel and probably the youngest child enlisted during the civil war and was never heard from again. He was not married at the time of his enlistment.

Samuel Preston Gibson of whom we know the most was one of those of this family that changed the spelling of his name and since he is the only male descendant of his father only one branch is known to have this spelling G-I-P-S-O-N. It has been explained that thru some mistake in a government deed the name was spelled with a "p" and the family changed the spelling in order to avoid difficulties with the title to certain land.

Samuel Preston Gibson was born probably in Hendricks County, Indiana 8-31-1831. He was probably born at the home of an Uncle or a grandfather because the family was at that time moving to Indiana. His father Ezekiel moved to Clinton County in 1835 and Samuel Preston was said to have ridden on a horse with his father the entire distance. Upon the death of his father he was placed in the care of a guardian(exact date unknown) and a second guardina was appointed in 1846. When quite young he was "bound out"(apprenticed) to Nathan Kirk by whom he was probably raised. Samuel Preston was grandfather to the writer who remembers him as of medium height, swarthy with straight hair and beard. he married 12-23-1858 to Mary C. Nicholson. She was the daughter of Capt. William Nicholson and Elisa Ann Ferguson who had lived near Pendleton, Indiana. William Nicholson was the son of William Nicholson and Sarah Elizabeth Cook who came from N. Carolina to Ohio about 1800. Elisa Ann Ferguson was the daughter of Hugh Ferguson and Elizabeth Guthrie. Elizabteh with he mother and another sister emigrated to America about 1785 from Scotland. Hugh Ferguson was her cousin and the mother did not approve of the match and came to America to separate the lovers. Hugh stowed away on the same ship however and when out of sight of land was discovered. The marriage of the pair took place at sea the ceremony being performed by the Captain.

The children of Samuel and Mary Gipson were Dora Belle, Rosa May, Mido Sellers, Eva Lorena, Abraham H., Robert William, Samuel Walter and Daisy D. This family lived for the most part of their childhood on a farm west of Kirklin about one half mile. The old house still stands-the first on the right hand side of the road after leaving Kirklin for Frankfort. A part of the apple orchard set out by Samuel P. and his sons still bears. Mary the wife of Samuel P. died 8-29-1881. Samuel P. died 6-20-1891 and is buried with his wife in a cemetery north of Kirklin about three miles. The burial ground lies on a side road to the east of Michigan road.

There has been much speculation concerning two or probably three children born to Lucinda Jane Gibson after the death of her husband in 1837. Louisa Catherine Gipson was born 7-22-1839 and died at Kentland Indiana 8-16-1912. She married Moses Brees and had a large family. Altho she wore the name of Gipson she was not the descendant of Ezekiel Gibson. George Washington Gipson thought to have been a son of Ezekiel was born 9-26-1842 at Kirklin, Indiana more than five years after Ezekiel's death. The parentage of these two will always remain a mystery. Some of the descendants of LouisaCatherine say that Lucinda Jane remarried to Hiram Wells. Hiram Wells married a Nancy Gibson thought to have been a daughter of Ezekiel. Both Nancy and Lucinda Jane received money from the estate of Allen Gibson and at that time Nancy was married to Hiram Wells. There was a Jack Wells who was probably Andrew J. Wells' father. he was known as a step father by LouisaCatherine. There is no legal record of the marriage altho i find in my notes that Lucinda Gibson married Andrew J. Wells 10-6-1844. Lucinda Jane was known as "Gibson" in 1845.

During the period 1880-1890 there was persitent talk in and about Kirklin regarding the Indian parentage of children of Ezekiel Gibson. It seems assured that Ezekiel was a full blooded white man. We know practically nothing about the parentage of Lucinda Jane or her marriages after Ezekiel's death. There is an old story of an attempt of Indians attempting to coax Geo. W. Gipson away from home. There is also an old story of an old Indians or a man of Indian blood who lived as a hermit or recluse near an old stave factory near the farm of Samuel P.Gipson. None of these stories have been substantiated and they are given here for the use of future searchers who may care to trace the ancestry of George Washington and Louisa Catherine. It should be borne in mind that the events recorded were in pioneer times and the people not accustomed to rigid laws-frequently resenting even the simplest governmental functions. Common law marriages were common, marriage without license was common with ministers officiating and quite often marriages were solemnized between duly licensed persons by duly authorized persons and the marriages never recorded. At the time of the death of Ezekiel Gibson, the district around Kirklin was a wilderness. There were no towns of any consequence aside from Frankfort the county seat. There were no churches and Nathan Kirk was the only person near Kirklin who knew any law.

To one who has known the generationsof Samuel Preston Gipson and his children, it appears that all members of this family have some of the physical characteristics of the American Indians and it is believed that one may probably hope to find that Lucinda Jane Johnson was one of the children of a white man and Indian wife in Kentucky. The period of 1790-1800 was a chaotic one in Kentucky. Many men came as soldiers and stayed to live on farms.. There were many marriages between white men and Indians.

Of the descendants of Samuel Preston Gipson we have a very complete record.

Dora Belle Gipson, b. 11-30-1859 at Kirklin, Indiana is still living at Des Moines, Iowa in 1932. She married Victor Augustus Haynes 6-3-1878. Another Dora Gibson of Clinton Co., married a man named Snodgrass about the same time. We do not know who she was. The children of Dora Belle and Victoar A. Haynes were Charles Herman, Harry W. and Evalena Alice. Harry W. b. 3-3-1881 d. at Des Moines 3-8-1903. Chas. Herman, b. 6-10-1879 at Kirklin, Indiana, m. Belle ________ 11-23-1904 and lives at 1630 Lyon Street, Des Moines, Ia., They have a son Willard Rosemond, b. 5-12-1909. Evalena Alice(Lena), b. 4-8-1884 at Kirklin Indiana, m. Jack Allison in 1906. They live in Des Moines Iowa. Their children are Dora Lucille Jeanette(b.12-21-1904), Mary Jane(b. 6-11-1907), Jack Arthur, Jr.(b. 4-27-1914), Joe Haynes(b. 4-27-1914), and Shirley Jean(b. 2-26-1922).

Rosa May Gipson, b. 6-3-1861, d. 7-29-1927. She married Elam Comer at Kirklin, Indiana 6-3-1884. They lived in various towns in Indiana and Illinois and finally at Winamac, Indiana. They had one daughter, Lenore, b. 8-17-1886, m. Clarence Hale Barnett 6-14-1906. They had Dorothea Alma b. 6-14-1908 and John Comer, b. 1-17-1920.

Mido Sellers Gipson, b. 12-18-1863 at Kirklin, Ind., d. 1-29-1929, Elwood, Ind. He married Jessie Wright 11-20-1910. No issue.

Eva L. Gipson, b.1-4-1865, Kirklin, Indiana, m. George Eldridge Haynes(brother to Victor A. who m. Dora Belle Gipson) 1-1-1885 at Kirklin, Indiana. Children: Pierre Evan, b. 7-28-1885, at Kirklin, m. Nellie D. Kidwell, Gary, Ind., 6-9-1917-no issue; Paul Preston, b. 6-2-1887, d. 5-3-1923, at Boston, Mass. buried at Anderson, Indiana,-m. Hazel Garris, Anderson, Indiana, 1913-no issue; Parke Gipson Haynes, b. 1-19-1891 at Kirklin, Ind., m. Adele Schultz, N.Y.C. 3-12-1929. Hermon Paige, b. 12-22-1892 at Elwood, Indiana, m. Ruth Evans, 2-1-1922. Mary Belle, b. Elwood, Indiana, 7-3-1896, m. Frank V. Osborn, 8-4-1923 and had Marion Haynes 6-16-1925 and Jane Vernon 7-28-1926.

Abraham H. Gipson, b. 8-12-1868, Kirklin, Ind., m. Maude Dell McKenzie and had Fern b. 6-25-1899 and Dana, b. 9-29-1903.

Robert William Gipson, b. 2-29-1870, Kirklin, Indiana, d. 8-29-1930 at South Bend, Ind., buried at Thorntown, Ind., m. 6-30-1895 to Minnie Pearl Williams at Red Key, Indiana. They had Mary Helen, 9-21-1896, Elwood, Ind., who m. Lyle Frank 9-15-1921 and had Lyle, Jr., Apr. 1930; Robert William b. 8-25-1900, Converse, Ind., who m. Naomi Hull 10-22-1926 and had Robert; two other children Frederick House and [illegible] Lucile [illegible] young.

Samuel Walter Gipson, b. [illegible] 1874, Kirklin, Indiana, m. Carrie Cook 1896 and had Helen Eva [illegible] 1897 and [illegible] Gerald [illegible] 1900. Helen Eva m. Thomas Franklin [illegible] [illegible] 1916 and had Thomas Richard b. 5-12-1922. [illegible] Gerald m. (1) [illegible] 4-1-1919 and had Betty Mae [illegible] and m. (2) [illegible] Chandler b. [illegible]

Daisy D. Gipson, b. 11-[illegible]-1876, Kirklin, Indiana, d. 1-17-1931 at Indianapolis, Indiana. [illegible] Edward Augustus Godley at Elwood, Ind. They had Margaret Caroline, b. 12-29-1905, who m. DeForest Odell 6-18-1927 and had Mary Caroline 5-10-1928. Daisy D. and Edward A. Godley also had Robert Augustus b. [illegible] 1912.

She adds that wheat is $1/bushel; corn is 25 cents/bu; calico is 25 cents/yd; and coffee is 2 lbs. for $1.

Her sister Evaline, writing to George, younger brother of F.Marion, said "I am going to school in Cardolph. It ain't but about 20 steps to the school house....today is my birthday. I am 13 years old. They have been trying to whip me, but they can't come much speed at it...."

A letter from Joseph Shirley, older brother of these two girls, to John Shirley, brother of F.Marion, is dated June 6, 1869, Wayne Co.Iowa. In it Joseph describes the family farm, saying "corn, wheat and oats look as well as ever I saw for the time of year..." This letter closes with..

"I want to know if Father's estate has been settled yet, and if there is money enough to pay the debts. Father was owing me $7; and Will Hunter said he fixed it so that I could get it before he left Ind. There is $4.30 coming to Lucinda...let me know about it."

The letters from Kentucky relations came mostly from Letitia Shirley Shirley and family or the family of Richard who m. Nancy Green. Letitia was was the daughter of Robert and Elizabeth. She married Reuben Shirley, son of Richard and Nancy. The people mentioned in the letters were mostly their children, other family members, friends and neighbors.

(I'm trying not to get too complicated about relationships, but we think we know who all these people were and will be happy to answer questions about them later.)

From Letitia Oct. 10, 1876 - "I once more seat myself to write you a few lines to let you know how I am getting along in this world. I have good health for any age. My children is well and friends as far as I know. Ebb is married and left me and Jack alone one time more. We have had the driest time I ever saw. Corn is tolerable good, hogs and cattle is low. We have had smart of sickness here and some death. Harmin Macking is dead...Harvey Barlow had a cancer on his under lip and has been trying to cure it for some time. He had it cut off a few days ago...."

From Nancy G: dau. of Letitia, undated, Mudlick PO, Monroe Co.KY - "Dear uncle, It is wit pleasure that I write you this few lines. I have been thinking about coming out to Indiana to see some of them "Heuser" [Hoosier] boys. I have seen the Monroe Co.gents so much that I [am tired of them]. I think I will come and see how I like the husers. I wrote you a letter last May and have got no answers yet. I don't know what is the reason with out you have been courtin' the widders so heavy that you forgot that you hev any kin folks. ... "

Elizabeth, another dau. of Letitia, wrote Jan 23, 1870, saying that Letitia was nearly blind in one eye and "all probability is that it would go plome out.." She sends also the prices of corn and hogs.

From a ~~son~~ Shirley-in-law, James Monroe: Glasgow, KY - June 18, 1873...

"I seete myself to write you a few lines which leaves us all well; hoping when this few lines comes to hand, they may find you all well and doing well. I have nothing

> "to write to you as to common affairs, although it is with a sad heart that I pen you this note. Your brother Thomas is dead. He hung himself the first day of May in the tobacco house..."

There follows a blow by blow description of how brother Thomas accomplished this deed. The writer commented that they had thought for some time that there was something in his brain; but they hadn't realized it was that bad. One of his children found him hanging from the third tier in the tobacco barn at sunset.

> He closes with this news: "May 8th, Betty Lob buried her youngest boy. He had the spinal manigedew...Aunt Lettis Shirley is well. Her and Betsy is living together jiste by theirselves..."

> From James,gr. son of Thomas and Molly (Grubbs) Shirley concerning his father Richard, "I reckon you heard that ^farther^ was dead. He died the 14th of Feb. 1875...with a cancer in his eye. Jeff Shirley d. last fall. Everyone else is well but Jim Shirley (Letitia's son). He is very low. The doctor has gave him up for to die....I have moved to ^farther's^ old place. Mary Jane and Melissa is living with me. Times is hard and money is ^scearse^."

Elizabeth wrote Uncle Jim that Will Shirley (son of Thomas who hung himself) was teaching school and was paid $90 for 3 months.

> From Letitia again, March 22, 1884, Mudlick: "After waiting a long time, I thought I would answer your letter which I received a year ago. I was very glad to hear from you. Nothing gives me more satisfaction than to hear from my kindred and friends, that they are well and doing well. I would have wrote sooner, but I thought I would wait a while and put it off from time to time, and you know procrastination is the thief of time...I have not been well for some time. I am still able to go about and cook a little. I am still living with Nancy Green...Elizabeth and Zac are living at the old place. Bets health is not very good. She has taken two little boys to raise. One is large enough to plow....

> "We have had (she continues) extemely cold weather this winter. The thermometer stood 15 degrees below zero. We have had a great deal of wet weather and the farmers have done but little toward crops.

> "Brother, I would be so glad to see you one time more in this life, if you are able to come. You can get here so quick...Write to me as soon as you get this letter. Don't delay because I put if off so long..."

I hope you have enjoyed hearing parts of our letters. We had them all laminated, and we store them in a dark place to keep them from fading. We have copies of them with us, as long as transcriptions. You are welcome to look them over.

Shirley Convention - June 8-10, 1990 - Barren Co.KY - Old Letters

Almost ten years ago, Walt's and Art's parents found an old Bible in their home. It had the name of James Shirley in the front. He was James Shirley, b. 1805 in Barren Co.KY, son of Robert and Elizabeth. James married Deborah Presley, and they brought their young family to Hendricks Co.IN about 1836.

The Bible contained a couple of pages of names and dates of Hendricks Co. Shirleys, which came in handy for developing some of the Hendricks Co. family groups. However, even more exciting than that was the discovery of several old letters tucked here and there in the pages. ~~of the Bible~~. It was quite a find! James Young helped us identify the writers and the people mentioned. ~~and~~ As a result they have not only been helpful historically to several Shirley Ass'n members; they have literally breathed life into those lists of [illegible] names and dates in our genealogies. They have reminded us that all these ancestors we're talking about this week end were real people who loved and laughed, and worked and worried, raised their kids, went to church---all the activities of human life. And I want to share parts of some of these letters with you....

One letter that has proven extremely helpful was written by another James Shirley. This James was the s.of Caleb, who came to Hendricks Co.IN also about 1836 and then moved on to Carroll Co.MO. Simply put, ~~James~~ Two James were first cousins ~~the writer, was writing to his first cousin James of Hendricks Co.~~ The letter is dated Dec.8, 1875, Norborn in Carroll Co. MO

> "I suppose you will be a little astonished at receiving a letter from me. It is most likely that you do not know that there is such a being in existence as I am....
>
> "I am the youngest son of Caleb Shirley, your father's brother. I have often heard him speak of you. He always thought a great deal of you...so he named me James. He has often told me that he wished that I would only make as good a man as you. So I thought I wanted to write to you once, for I would like to hear from some of my relations back there in Indiana. I have been thinking some of coming out there on a visit and spend a few months with you.
>
> "I met a man by the name of Evans who said that he was well acquainted with you, and he told me that you was living in a town called Brownsburg.
>
> "I will tell you something about the relations: Sister Malinda died March 30, 1873. Sister Jane and her family are living in Oregon, and Daniel and Henry and Marion (Francis Marion) and Luke and Dovey are living in the county -- and all are in good health. They are all farmers. I don't like farming very well. I am clerking in a dry goods store....My brothers and sisters are all married, and I am single with but little prospect of its being any other way."

Both Caleb of Carroll Co.MO and James of Hendricks Co. ~~both~~ had sons named Frnacis Marion. The next letter, dated Dec. 23, 1883 - Mandeyville in Carroll Co.MO, was written by Caleb's F.Marion to James' F.Marion....

> "After some 10 years has past since I have written to you--or had a letter from you, and having lately heard where you was by Henry, I have concluded to drop you

Almost ten years ago, Walt's and Art's parents found an old Bible in their home. It had the name of James Shirley in the front. He was James Shirley, b. 1805 in Barren Co.KY, son of Robert and Elizabeth. James married Deborah Presley, and they brought their young family to Hendricks Co.IN about 1836.

The Bible contained a couple of pages of names and dates of Hendricks Co. Shirleys, which came in handy for developing some of the Hendricks Co family groups. However, even more exciting than that was the discovery of several old letters tucked here and there in the pages ~~of the Bible~~. It was quite a find. James Young helped us identify the writers and the people mentioned, ~~and~~ as a result they have not only been helpful historically to several Shirley Ass'n members; they have literally breathed life into those lists of names and dates in our genealogies. They have reminded us that all these ancestors we're talking about this week end were real people who loved and laughed, and worked and worried, raised their kids, went to church--all the activities of human life. And I want to share parts of some of these letters with you...

One letter that has proven extremely helpful was written by another James Shirley. This James was the son of Caleb, who came to Hendricks Co.IN also about 1830 and then moved on to Carroll Co.MO. Simply put, James the writer, was writing to his first cousin James of Hendricks Co. The letter is dated Dec.6, 1875, Norborne in Carroll Co. MO

"I suppose you will be a little astonished at receiving a letter from me. It is most likely that you do not know that there is such a being in existence as I am.

"I am the youngest son of Caleb Shirley, your father's brother. I have often heard him speak of you. He always thought a great deal of you, so he named me James. He has often told me that he wished that I would only make as good a man as you. So I thought I wanted to write to you once, for I would like to hear from some of my relations back there in Indiana. I have been thinking some of coming out there on a visit and spend a few months with you.

"I met a man by the name of Evans who said that he was well acquainted with you, and he told me that you was living in a town called Brownsburg.

"I will tell you something about the relations. Sister Malinda died March 10, 1873. Sister Jane and her family are living in Oregon, and Daniel and Henry and Marion (Francis Marion) and Luke and Dovey are living in the county -- and all are in good health. They are all farmers. I don't like farming very well. I am clerking in a dry goods store. My brothers and sisters are all married, and I am single with but little prospect of its being any other way."

Caleb of Carroll Co.MO and James of Hendricks Co. each had sons named Francis Marion. The next letter, dated Dec. 22, 1883 - Bandeville in Carroll Co.MO, was written by Caleb's F.Marion to James' F.Marion...

"After some 10 years has past since I have written to you--or had a letter from you, and having lately heard where you was by Henry, I have concluded to drop yo a few lines again...I am still living near where father first settled in Carroll Co.MO. There is five of us boys living yet. Our sisters are all dead. Henry told me that your father was yet living and that he was 82 years old, which does seem strange to me. Yet when I look over almost 44 years since we left [Indiana] and the many trying scenes that passed in that length of time, I have thought often of my childhood when we were small boys together. When I trace on down through the scenes of life since that time until now, it seems like it was just a few days ago since father loaded up his wagon in Hendricks Co. to go into what was then thought to be a wilderness...and WAS, really. It is now a tolerably thickly settled county....There is but one railroad through our county, but in another 12 months, three others will be steaming through ~~the county~~...."

In 1873, F.Marion of Carroll Co. wrote F.Marion of Hendricks Co. about farms for sale in MO. He describes one farm of about 600 acres with ~~with~~ 300 under fence and two fair dwelling houses, which could be bought for $6000. Another farm of 240 acres, 100 ac.under fence and a dwelling house was priced at $15/ac. A third farm of 120 ac. would cost $20/ac. He reported also There was no demand for horses and mules. Milk cows cost $25-30; hogs were priced at $3.25 to $3.50. Calves - $8-12; 2-yr.old steers $26-30

Actually almost all of these letters contain news about prices of corn and hogs, and the weather, which gives us a good clue as to what they were most concerned about.

A grand-daughter of James, newly married and living in Wichita wrote to him May 8, 1885 -

> "Wichita is a great city, and we live out at the very edge of it. The Big Arkansas river runs about one square from our house; the Little Arkansas river runs on the other side of town. Our house has only three rooms...We have a kitchen large enough to cook and eat in; then our bed is in the middle room and our double cot is in the front room ...if any of you can come to see us.
>
> "People tells us that the days are very hot here in the summer, but the nights are always real cool. The mosquitoes are very bad here so close to the river. I will have to get me an old tin pan and smoke them like you do....."

She compared Wichita homes,stores and churches to those in Indianapolis and sent her grandmother a picture of her new cook stove, which she probably cut out of a catalogue!

The oldest letter we found was written April 10, 1862 from Wayne Co. Iowa from the two youngest daughters of William and Sarah (Presley) Shirley. William was brother to James of Hendricks Co. He and Sarah both passed away c. 1860; and their older married children moved west to Iowa, taking their two younger sisters with them...

> Sarah Ann, writing to F. Marion, said, "...Times is awful hard here, and I don't know when they will be any better, for they are a-talking of drafting here; and if they do, it will be hot times. The men say they will be shot at home before they will be taken off. I think the democrats will gain the day....Marion, I reckon you are dreading the time when you will be called on to fight. If you are taken, be sure and go on the right side...."

Mandeyville carroll
county, Mo. Dec. the 23, 1883

Dear cousin after some 10 years has past since I have written to you or had a letter from you and having lately heard where you was by henry I have concluded to drop you a few lines again I am still living near where father first settled in carroll co. Mo there is five of us boys living yet our sisters are all dead henry told me that your father was yet living and that he was 82 years old which does look strange to me yet when I look ove almost 44 years since we left that state and the many trying scenes that passed in that length of time I have thought often over my childhood when we were small boys together and trace on down through the scenes of life since that time untill now and it seems like it was but a few days ago since father loaded up his wagon in hendrix county to go then into what was then thought to be a wilderness and was really and was thought would remain so but it is now a tolerably thickly settled county there has been but one railroad through our county but there will be in the course twelve months more three others steaming through our county which will give us great advantages in shiping stock and make freight some cheaper Stock of all kinds is bearing farir prices hear at the present time there is not more than two thirds as many cattle and hogs fed in our county as there has usually been for several years on account of the scarsity of corn which is worth from 30 to 40 cts per bushel the generel suppasition is that the corn will bee fed up tolerably close there was a great deal of our best land that did not make anything atall owing to the hevy rains that we had in June and July I should like very much to make a vis back to indianny next summer if I can but I dont know whether I shall be able to make the trip or not I was in the state of illinois last summer and if I had known when I left home that was coming as near as I did I should certainly have extend my visit into that state if know what time the Regular Baptist church holds their meetings at Danville and will answer me and let me know I shall bee much obliged to you

Marion Shirley

PS the reasons that I wanted to the time of there meetings there is that if ever I should come I wanted to be at it

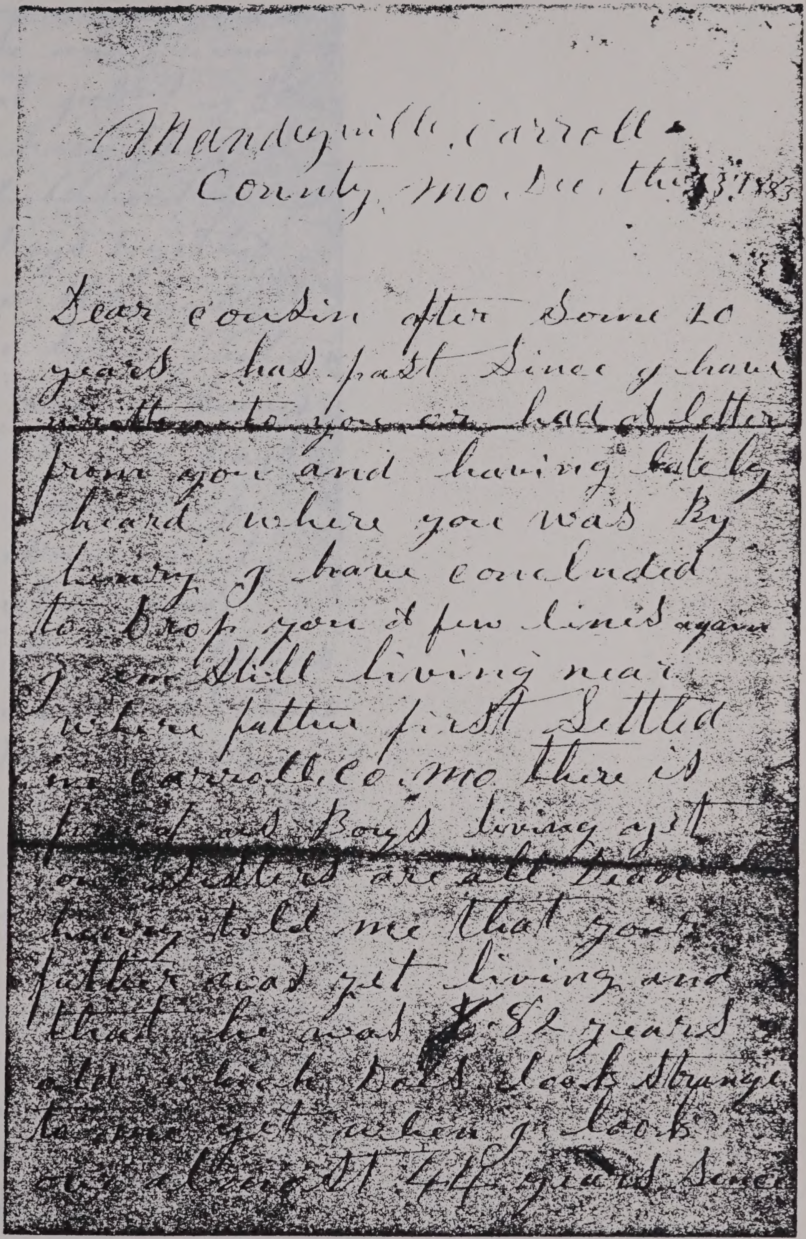
yours respectfully

M S

MARIAN O. SHIRLEY
1007 FREDRICK DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260

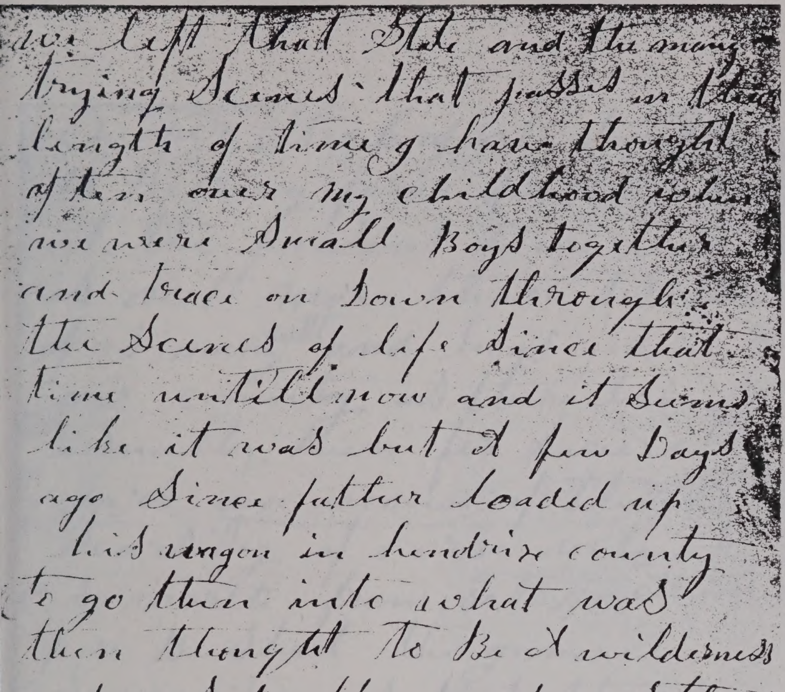
MARIAN O. SHIRLEY
1007 FREDRICK DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260

Caleb's - Francis Marion to James' Francis Marion
(Mo.) (Ind.)



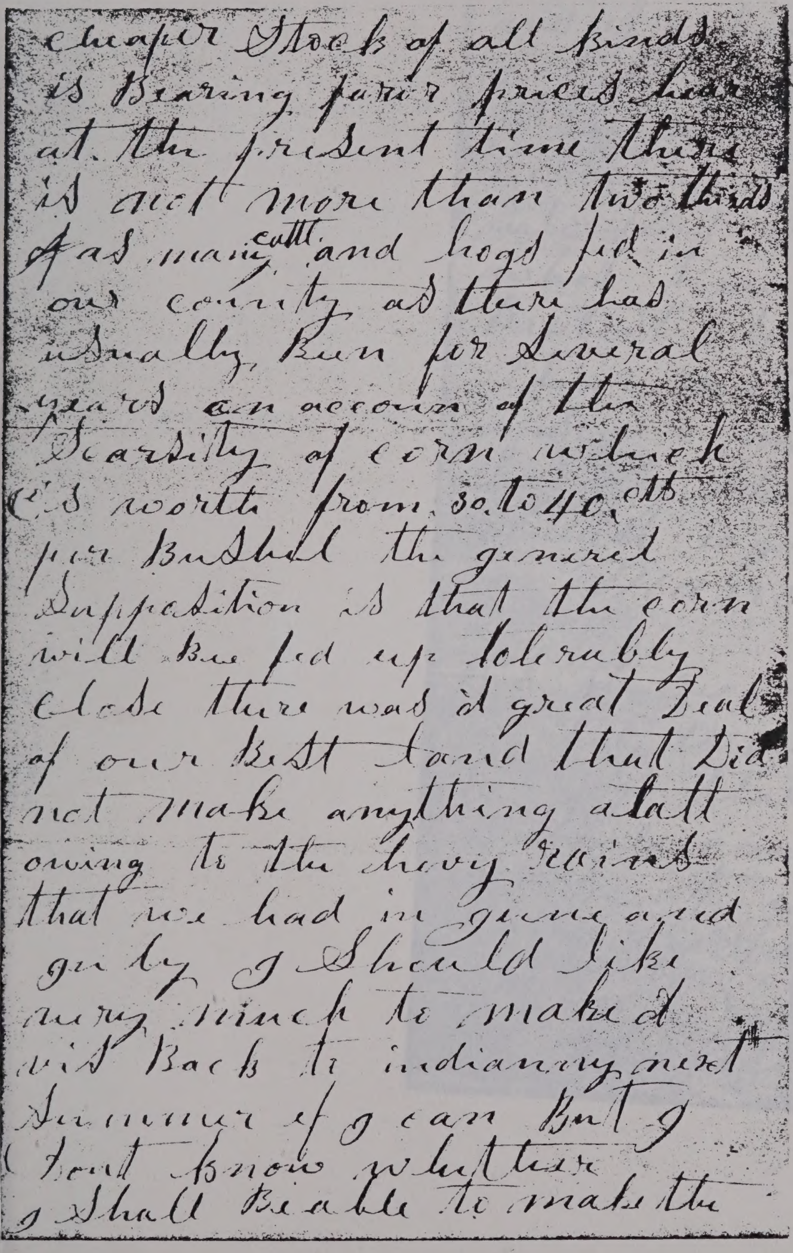
Mandeyville, Carroll
County, Mo. Dec. the 3 1883

Dear cousin after Some 20
years had past Since I have
written to you or had a letter
from you and having lately
heard where you was By
henry I have concluded
to Drop you a few lines again
I am Still living near
where father first Settled
in Carroll Co. Mo. there is
four of us Boys living yet
our Sisters are all Dead
henry told me that your
father was yet living and
that he was 82 years
old which Does look Strange
to me yet when I look
over almost 44 years Since



we left that State and the many trying Scenes that passed in that length of time I have thought often over my childhood when we were Small Boys together and trace on Down through the Scenes of life Since that time untill now and it Seems like it was but A few Days ago Since father loaded up his wagon in hendrix county to go then into what was then thought To Be A wilderness and was Really and was thought would remain So but its now A tolerably thickly Settled county there has Been But one railroad through our county But there will Be in the course twelve months more three others Steaming through our county which will give us great advantages in Shipping Stocks and make freight Some

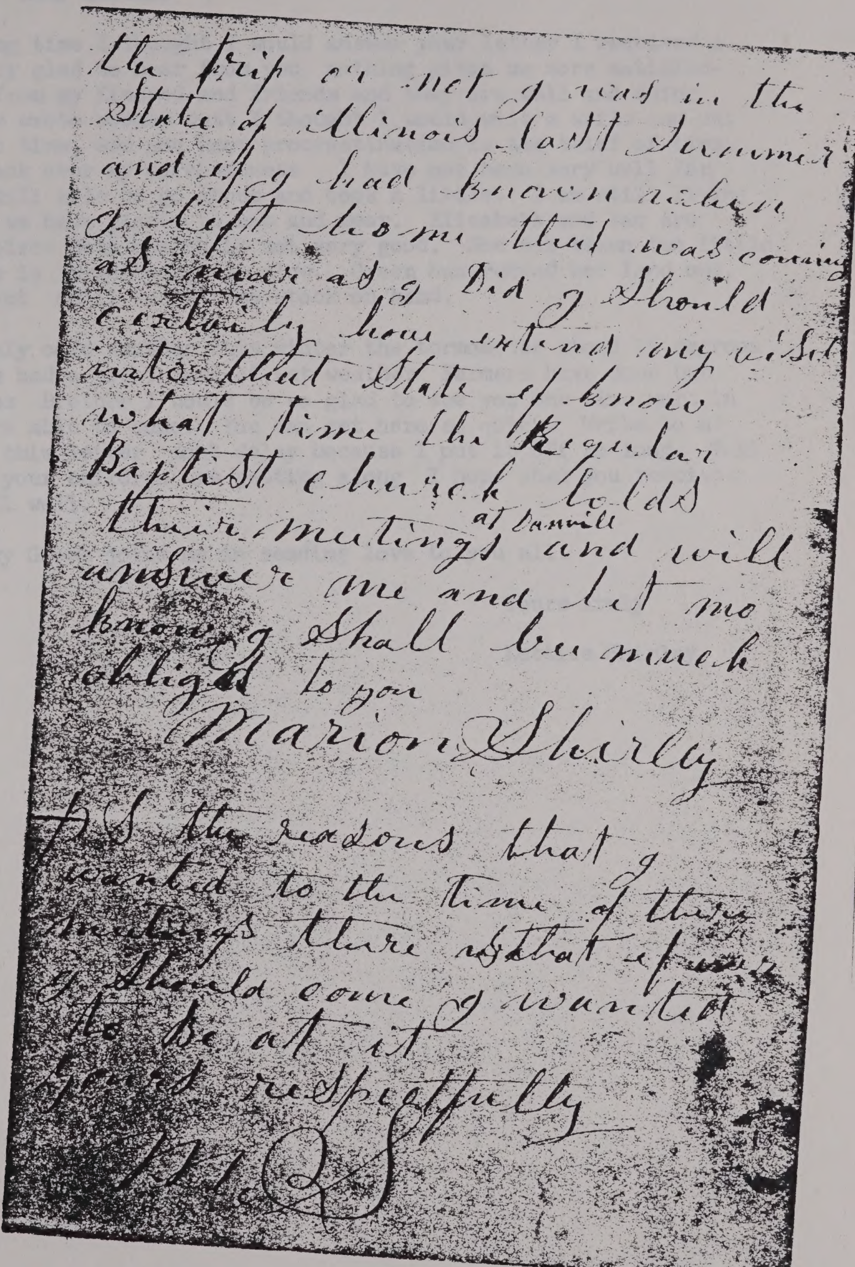
MARIAN O. SHIRLEY
1007 FREDRICK DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260



cheaper Stock of all kinds
is Bearing farier prices hear
at the present time there
is not more than two thirds
of as many cattle and hogs fed in
our county as there had
usually Been for Several
years on account of the
Scarsity of corn which
is worth from 30 to 40 cts
per Bushel the general
Suppasition is that the corn
will Bee fed up tolerably
close there was a great Deal
of our Best land that Did
not make anything atall
owing to the hevy rains
that we had in june and
july I Should like
very much to make a
vist Back to indianny next
Summer if I can But I
dont know whether
I Shall Be able to make the

MARIAN O. SHIRLEY
1007 FREDRICK DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260

MARIAN O. SHIRLEY
1007 FREDRICK DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260



the trip or not I was in the
State of illinois Last Summer
and if I had known when
I left home that was coming
as near as I did I Should
certainly have extend my visit
into that State if know
what time the Regular
Baptist church holds
their meetings at Danville and will
answer me and let me
know I Shall be much
obliged to you
Marion Shirley

P S the reasons that I
wanted to the time of their
meetings there ~~is~~ that if ever
I Should come I wanted
to be at it
yours respectfully
M O S

March 22nd 1864

Mudlick Monroe Co. Ky.

Mr. James Shirley

Dear Brother

After waiting a long time I thought I would answer your letter I received a year ago I was very glad to hear from you nothing gives me more satisfaction than to hear from my Kindred and friends and they are well and doing well. I would have wrote sooner butt I thought I would wait a while and put it off from time to time, and you know procrastination is the thief of time. Brother you must look over my carelessness I have not been very well for some time. I am still able to go about and cook a little. I am still living with Nancy Green. we have plenty to eat and wear. Elizabeth and Zac are living at the old place Bets health is not very good. She has taken two little boys to raise. One is large enough to plow. Green has rented her land out. She is not very stout still keeps some stock on hand.

We have had extremely cold weather this winter the termometer stood 15 degrees below zero we have had a great deal of wet weather Farmers have done but little towards crops Brother I would be so glad to see you one time more in this life if you are able to come. You can get here so quick. Write to me as soon as you get this letter dont delay because I put it off so long. Tell me how you and all your children are getting along I hope when you receive this it will you all well.

Respond soon Nancy Green joins me in sending love to you all.

Yours Truly

Lettice Shirley

March 22nd 1884.

Mudlick Monroe Co Ky.

Mr James Shirly

Dear Brother

After waiting a long time I thought I would answer your letter I received a year ago I was very glad to hear from you. nothing gives me more Satisfaction than to hear from my Kindred and friends, and they are well and doing well. I would have wrote Sooner but I thought I would wait a while and put it off from time to time. And you Know procrastination is the thief of time. Brother you must look over my carelessness I have not been very well for Some time. I am Still able to go about and cook a little. I am Still living with Nancy Green we have plenty to eat and wear. Elizabith and Zac are living at the old place Bets health is not very good. She has taken two little boys to raise. one is large enough to plow. Green has rented her land out. She is not very Stout. Still keeps Some Stock on hand.

We have had extremely cold weather

this winter the thermometer stood 15 degrees below Zero we have had a great deal of wet weather Farmers have done but little towards crops Brother I would be So glad to See you one time more in this life if you are able to come. you can get here So quick. write to me as Soon as you get this letter dont delay because I put it off So long tell ~~me~~ how you and all your Children are getting along I hope when you receive this it will you all well.

Respond Soon Nancy Green Joins me in Sending love to you all.

Yours Truly

Lettice Shirly

June the 6th, 1869

Dear cousin itake the present opportunity of riting you afew lines to let you no that we are all well and hoping when these few lines comes to hand they may find you all well and doing well igot that letter from your father with a check init i will tell you something about the times we have as good a prospect for acrop as ever seen in my life ihave got my corn plowed over one time and wheat and oats looks well as ever isaw for the time of year ihave got about twenty five acres in corn iam very well satisfied every thing is hy here land is raising catel is pity near as hy as they was out there hogs is about like they was out there Store goods is about like they was out there when left there there is arail road laid off in one mile of us there is aman out here that wants to trade a farm for land out there there is one hundred and seventy to achors of it it you can get it for fifty achors eighty achors in cultivation tweny in paster to houses on it there is arite smart orchard on it beginning to bair if you want to trade for it rite to me about it if you dont want it tell bob about it the man is talking of coming out there this fall he wants me to come with him if icome with him will tell you all it or you can come and look it over it is in one mile and half of saint john john want to no that estate of father seteld up yet or not and if there is money enuf to pay they dets father was owing me seven dollars and will hunter said he fixed it so that icould get it before he left there there is four dollars and thirty cents coming to lucinda iwant you to rite and let me no about it joseph Shirley to john Shirley

direct you letter to Gena roadway wain Co.

Wayne Co., Iowa

ORIGINAL TOO LIGHT TO COPY

Norborn Carroll County Mo

Dec the 8th 1875

Dear Cuson James Shirley

I suppose you will be a little astonished at recieving a letter from me it is most likely that you do not no that there is such a being in existince as I am

I am the youngest Son of Caleb Shirley your Fathers Brother I have often heard him speak of you he always thought a grat deal of you so he named me James and has often told me that he wished that I would only make as good a man as you So thought I wanted wright to you once for I would like to hear from some of my relation back there in Indiania and have been thinking som of comeing out there on a visit and spend a few months with you

I met a man by the name of Evans that said that he was well acquainted with you and he told me that you was liveing in a town called Brownsburg

I will tell you something about the relation Sister Malindia died March the 30 1873 Sister Jane and her family are living in Origon and Daniel and Henry and Marion and Luke and _______ (Dovey? Doney? Davey? Daney? Dorey?) are live ing in this county and are all in good health they are all farmers for my part I dont like farming very well I am clerking in dry goods and cloteing store in this town

the people in this county had the finest crops this year that ever was known the average corn crop was 65 bshels to the acre I expect that will look large to you but it is so corn is worth twenty cents a bushel and d_ll at that price

Cuson, my brothers and sisters are all married and I am single with but little prospect of its being any other way

I will close for the present hopeing to hear from you soon

Repectfuly James S. Shirley

IAN O. SHIRLEY
J07 FREDRICK DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260

Norborne Carroll County Mo
Dec the 8 1875

Dear Cuson
James. Shirley
I Suppose you will be
a little astonished at
recieveing a letter from
me it is most likely
that you do not no that
there is such a being in
existance as I am

I am the youngest Son
of Caleb. Shirley your
Fathers. Brother I have
often heard him speak
of you he always thaught
a greatdeal of you So he
named me James. and has
often told me that he
wished that I should only

James, youngest Son
of Caleb Shirley - 9[illegible]
to James Shirley. Hendricks Co. Ind

MARIAN O. SHIRLEY
1007 FREDRICK DR., S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260

MARIAN O. SHIRLEY
1007 FREDRICK DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260

make as good a man as you so thaught I would wright to you once for I would like to hear from some of my Relation back there in Indiania and have been thinking some of comeing out there on a visit and spend a few months with you

I met a man by the name of Ervin's that said that he was well acquainted with you and he told me that you was liveing in a town called Brownsburg

I will tell you something about the relation Sister Malindia Died March the 30 1873 Sister Jane & her family are living in Oregon & Daniel & Henry & Marion & Luke & Loney are live ing in this County and are all in good health they are all farmers for my part I dont like farming very well I am Clirking in Dry Goods & Cloteing Store in this Town

the People in this Country had the finest crops this year that ever was known the average Corn crop was 65 bushels to the acre I expect that will ~~to~~ look large to you but it is so Corn is worth twenty cents a bushel and sold at that price

Susan my Brothers and Sisters are all Married and I am Single with but little prospect of ~~it~~ its being any other way

I will close for the present hoping to hear from you soon

Respectfuly James S. Shirley

Carroll County, Mo.   November the 30 1873

Dear cousin I sit down to drop you a few lines this morning to let you know that I am yet in the land of the living and in moderate health at the present time and hope this will find you and yours in health. I saw at our association this fall some of our indiana folks they were messengers of a new church that had been constituted in Jackson county, Mo., and came into our association this fall their names are noah Smith W I Moberly and w I Thorpe and Brother Moberly told me that you told him that you had a notion of coming to this state soon. Should you come to this state at any time I should bee much pleased to see you Should you take a notion at any time to come drop me a note and I will meet you at the depot at carrollton I will now give you the prices and discription of some farms that are for sale here at this time there is a good farm close to me that there is either six hundred or six hundred and forty acres I dont kno which that can be bought for six thousand dollars there is another of 200 and 40 acres that can bee bought for 15 dollars per acre and another that can bee bought for $20 dollars per acre one hundred and twenty acres good buildings good water and land I forgot to state about the buildings on the two first farms there is very good buidlings on both of them the one of 240 acres there is 100 under fence the balance timber the six hundred tract about 300 acres under fence two fair dwelling houses one of three rooms, one only one room and there are good conveniences for schools and pleny of timber

I will now give you some of the prices of stock at this time horses and mules there is no demand good milch cows $25 to30 fat hogs from $3.25 cts to $3.50 good calvs from 8-12 dollars 2 year old stears $26-30

I will now give you an idea of the financial matters of this state and the counties so far as I know this county has no burthensome taxes hanging over her nor the state has none so ? as I know but there are other counties that have from railroad taxes and I cannot see why it that land keeps down as low in this county as it has been while other counties their land has been higher than ours while our land is unsurpassed by any in the state I am now living 12 miles north west of Carrollton and one mile south of Mandeyville I wan you to wright to mee on receipt of this and if you dont wright get some of the boys to wright.

Direct your letters to Mandeyville Carroll County Mo
So nothing more at present but remain your friend

Marion Shirley

I will send you a minute of our association and I should like to have one of Danville association if you have it.

Marion Shirley

MARIAN O. RLEY
1007 FRED DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260

Carroll county Mo november the 30 1873

Dear cousin I sit down to drop you a few
lines this morning to let you know that I am
yet in the land of the living and in moderate
health at the present time and hope this will
find you and yours in health I saw at our
our association this fall some of our indiana folks they
were the messengers of a new church that had
been constituted in Jackson county Mo and came
into our Association ~~this fall the~~ [illegible]
noah Smith W. J. Moberly ~~and~~ W. J. Thorpe and
Brother moberly told me that you told
him that you had a notion of coming to this
State soon should you come to this State
at any time I should bee much pleased
to see you should you take a notion at
any time to come drop me a note and I
will meet you at the ~~D~~ depot at carrollton
I will now give ~~you~~ the prices and discription
of some farms that are for sale here at this 39
time there is a good farm close to me 35
that there is either six hundred or six hundred 45
and forty acres I dont know which that can 10
Bee Bought for six thousand dollars there 265
is another of 200 and 40 acres that can Bee 240
Bought for 15 dollars per Acre and another that 15 20
can Bee Bought for 20 dollars per Acre ~~one hundred~~ 340
and twenty at acres good Building good water and land
I forgot to State about the Buildings on the two first
farms there is ~~a~~ very good Buildings on Both of
them the one of 240 acres there is 100 under fence
the Balance timber the six hundred tract about
500 acres under fence two fair Dwelling houses
one of three rooms one only one room and
there are good conveniences for Schools and plenty
of timber

Caleb's Francis MARION to James' Francis MARION

MARIAN O. SHIRLEY
1007 FREDRICK DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260

I will now give you Some of the prices of Stock at this Time horses and mules There is no Demand good milch cows \$25 to 30 fat hogs from \$3.25 cts to \$3.50 good calves from 8 to 12 dollars 2 year old Steers \$26 to 30 I will now give you an Idea of the financial matters of this Stat and the counties So far as I know this county has no burthensome taxes hanging ~~over them~~ nor the State has none So far as I know But there are other Counties that have from railroad taxes and I cannot See why it that land keeps down as low in this county as it has been While other counties their land has been higer than ours While our land is unsurpassed Bay any in the State I am now living 12 miles north west of carrollton and one mile South of mandeyville ~~on~~ I wan you to wright to me on receipt of this and if you Dont wright get Some of the Boys to wright

Direct your letters to
Mandeyville Carroll county Mo
So nothing more at present
But remain your friend

Marion Shirley

PS I will Send you a minute of our association and I Should like to have one of Danville association if you have it

Marion Shirley

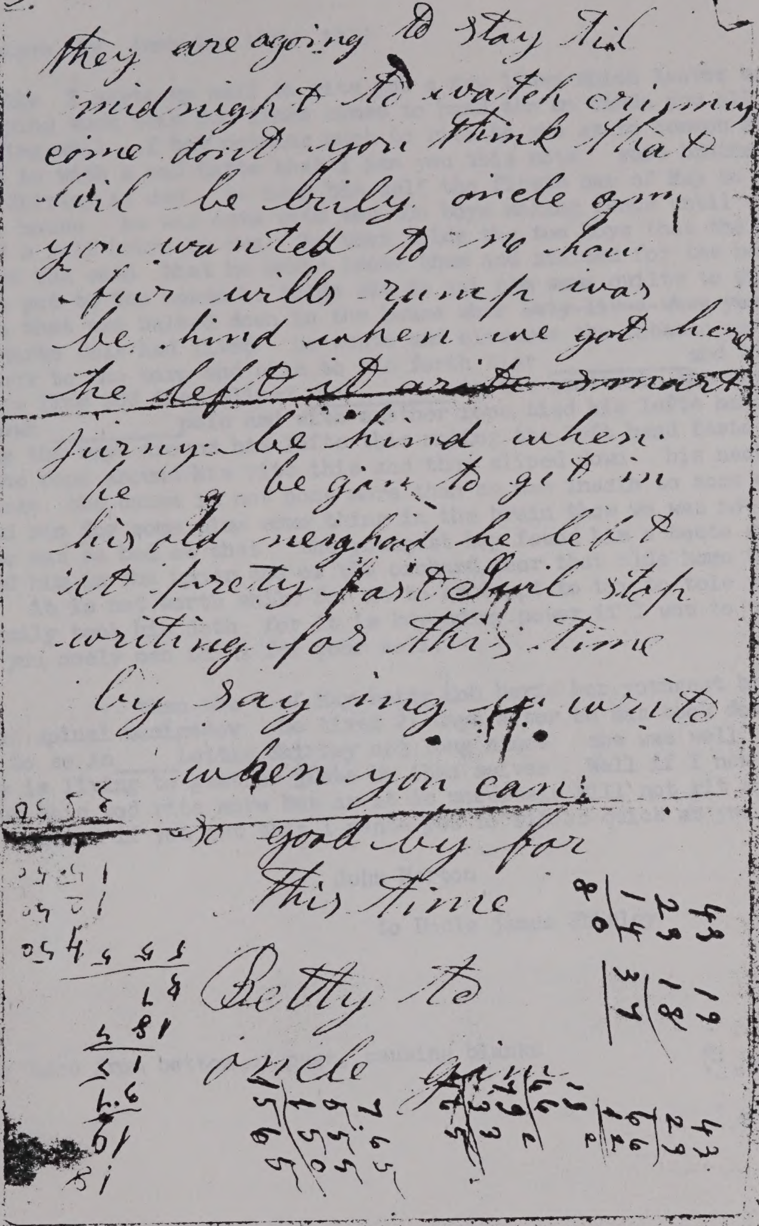
MARIAN O. SHIRLEY
1007 FREDRICK DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260

Bety wil write some to oncle jim to let you no that iam on the land amonsk the living yet and to let you no that ihave not for got you yet I often think of you and wish I could see old oncle jim but ithink we can do better her than we could there renting we have got agood little place it nerly corners with our old place we have never have herd from sams but one time since he left we rote to him and old riles wrote but we cant get ary letter from them we dont no what to think of them will is teaching school this winter he gets ninty dolars for three months thare is going to be abig meeting here comencing crismus eave nite they are agoing to stay til midnight to watch crismus come dont you think that wil be buly oncle jim you wanted to no how fur wills rump was be hind when we got here he left it arite smart jurny be hind when he be gan to get in his old neighood he left it prety fast I wil stop writing for this time by say ing write when you can so good by for this time

Betty to oncle Jim

William Shirley - son of Thomas who hung himself

Bety wil write some to oncle gim to let you no that iam on the land amongst the living yet and to let you no that ihave not for got you yet I often think of you and wish I could see old oncle gim but think we can do better her than we could thare renting we have got agood litle place it nerly corners with our old place we have never have hard from sims but one time since he left we rote to him and old riles wrote but we cant get ary letter from them we dont no what to think of them will is teaching school this winter he gets ninty dolars for three months thare is going to be abig [illegible] here comencing crismus eve nite



they are agoing to stay til
midnight & to watch crismus
come dont you think that
will be bily uncle gim
you wanted to no how
fur wills rump was
be hind when we got here
he left it ~~arite smart~~
jurny be hind when
he begun to get in
his old neighbood he left
it pretty fast I wil stop
writing for this time
by saying write
when you can
good by for
this time
Betty to
uncle gim

Glasgow, Ky June the 18th 1873

Dear unkle I seete my self to rite you a few lines which leaves us all well hoping when this few lines comes to hand tha ma finde you all well and dooing well I hav nothing much to rite to you as to common af fairs thow it is with a sad harte that I pen you this note yore brother Thomas Shirley is ded he hung him self the firste day of May in the tobacco house he was oute with the too boys making fence until a boute one and a half hours by sun he then tolde the too boys that tha muss doo the best tha cold that he muste leave them and started for the house and when he got to the house he tolde sis to get him some quilts to civver som tobacco that was bulked down in the house wher ~~Bety-lived-when-you-wer-hear~~ where Marke Cole had lived he wente and civverde the tobacco and then came back to the barn and clim to the forth tier __________ and ther tide his plow line and then sliped __________ to the senter in the tier then caim down __________pole and with another rope tied his lefte hand by passing the rope around his lefte thie making the left hand faste then past the rope around his rite thie and then sliped down his neck was not broke the cause is not none more than he was insain to some exstente and had bin for some time some thing in the brain thow we was not thinking that he was so bad as that the youngest boy found him a boute sun set We berid him in the upper end of the orchard near that olde home that sands ther it is not worth while for me to at tempt to try to tele you how the family took his deth for it is beyond my power if I was to try all wais you onely can think for your self.

then the 8 of May betty Cob berid her youngest boy He had the spinal manigedew he lived 21 days after he was took down wente to se An____Lettis Shirley not long since she was well Her and Betsey is living to geather jiste by than selves Well if I new that you wodaget this wod rite more but as it is uncertain will not rit any mor at this time and if you get this I wante you to rit as quick as you can

John Morton

to Uncle james Shirley

Corner torn from bottom of page, causing blanks

Betty Cob =
Betty Lobb

Glasgow. Ky June the 15 [illegible] 1843

Dear Aunt unkel I seate my self to rite you a few
lines which leaves us all well hopeing when thes
few lines comes to hand tha ma finde you all well
and doing well I hav nothing much to rite longer
as to common affairs thow it is with a sad mind that
i pen you this lette your Brother Thomas Shirley
is ded he hung him self the firste day of May in
~~the tobacco house he was out with the two boys~~
Making fence until a bout one and a half hour
by sun he then tolde the two boys that tha must
go the bost. tha tola that he must give them and
she let [illegible] the house and when he got to the house
he tolde sis to get him some quills to [illegible] some
tobacco that was bulked down in the house when
~~Betsy [illegible] got the [illegible]~~ When Marke [illegible]
had lived he wente and [illegible] the tobacco and then
[illegible] back to the barn and clime up to the forth tier
e and then tied his plow line and then sliped
t the center in the tied there came down
[illegible] foot and with another rope tied his hands
left

MARIAN O. SHIRLEY
1007 FREDRICK DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260

by pasing the rope around his lefte thie Makeing [illegible] [illegible]
Stand faste than past the rope around his rite thie and Maid
has [illegible] to the rope around the lefte thie and then Sliped
Down his Neck Was not brake the Horse is not none More
than he Was in Pain to some exstente and had [illegible]
Some time some thing [illegible] the brain thow We Was not
thinking that he Was so bad as that the youngest
boy found him a bole son set We beried him in the
upper end of the orchard Near that olde barne that stands
[illegible] [illegible] Worth While for me to atempt to try to
[illegible] the [illegible] before his Dethe [illegible] to you any
[illegible] if I Was to try all Ways you one by can think for your self
there the 2 of May lastly
[illegible] [illegible] her youngest boy she had the Spindel Man
[illegible] she lived 21 Days after the [illegible] Down
[illegible] to [illegible] Aunt [illegible] Shirley not [illegible] since she Was
[illegible] and [illegible] Betsy is [illegible] to gether [illegible] [illegible]
Well if I [illegible] that you Wold get [illegible] Wat [illegible] More [illegible] as it is
[illegible] [illegible] Will not [illegible] any Meat at this time and if you get
[illegible] Wante you to [illegible] as quick as you can
[illegible] Written
to [illegible] James Shir

MARIAN O. SHIRLEY
1007 FREDRICK DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260

Dear uncle it is wit plesure that i writ you this few lines i have ben thinking a bout coming out to indania to sea som of thim heuser boys i have sean the monroe gentes so much that i have tog tird and i think i will come and sea how i lik the huser so i rot you a leter last may and hve not no ansers yat i dont know what is the reasen with out you have be a corten the wider so hever that you for got that you hev got any kin folks if you hav not mared yet and will intind to mary i want you to mary and bring her out and sea us for i want to sea my new aunt for i would think that be a gret pleasur to me hav a indania aunt So come and pay us a visit

So i will close by saying i still remain your true nease

Nancy G. Shirley

to James Shirley

direct your leters to Mud lick Po
Monroe Co Ky

Monroe Co Ky

January the 23 1870

Dear uncle

it is with gret pleasur that i seat myself dow to drop you a few lines to let you know that we are all well and i hop that this few lines may find you all well and dooing will i have nothing of importens to writ to you at presat times is hard hear corn is worth from $9 to 11 dol pur blel wheat is wort $1 dol and 50 cts pur bushel pork cary a good price hear will we have wrot too or thre leters and hav not got any anser yeat i did not know what is the mater with you it may be that you hav not got my leters and if you hav received my leters and did not answer my lelelter i think hard at you for not writen to me i want you to writ to me as soon as you get this leter mother is very ner blind in one eye and all broblibity is that it will go plome out so i have not heard fom baren for som time but they was all well and dooing well when i heard from them so i will close by saying i want you to writ to us

Elisabeth Sherley

to James Shirley

Monroe Co Ky

January the 23 1870

Dear uncle

it is with gread
pleasur that i seat myself
down to drop you a few lines
to let you know that we
are all well and i hop that
thes few lines may find
you all well and dooing
will i have nothing of importens
to ~~[illegible]~~ writ to you at
presat times is hard hear
corn ~~is~~ worth from $3 to $4 dol
per bbl wheat is wort $1 dol
and 50 cts per bushel pork
hares a good price hear
i will we have wrot too or
thee leters and had not
got eny answer yet i
did not know what is
the mater with you.

kin folks Bill if you
had not maried yit
and ind stired the ~~[illegible]~~
mary i want you to
mary and bring her
out and sea us for
i want to see my kind
aunt ~~for i would think~~
that be a gret pleasur
to me have a indania
aunt to come and.
pay us a viset
So i will close by saying
i still remain your
true niese

Nancy G Shirley

To James Shirley

direct your leters
to Mudlick Po Ky
~~Mo~~ Monroe Co

Dear
~~uncle~~
uncle it is wit
pleasure that
i writ you thes few lines
i ~~have~~ been thinking a bout
of coming out to indiana
to see som of thim heusers
boys i have sean the mans
~~[illegible]~~ yester so much that
i have got tird and i
think i will come [illegible]
and see how [illegible] i ~~[illegible]~~
like the [illegible] so i sed you
a few leter last may
and hoe nad no ansir yet
i dont know what is
the reazen with anybody
~~[illegible]~~
i [illegible] certen the order do
heier that you boy got
that good [illegible]

it may be that you
had not got my leters and
if you has received my leters
and did not anser my
leleter i think hard of
you for not writen to
me i want you to writ
to me as soon as you get
this leter mother is very ner
blind in one eye and all
probblebity is that it will
go ~~out~~ blome out so i had
not heard fom Loren for
some time but i ~~[illegible]~~
they was all well and
doing well when i heard
from them so i will
close by saying i want
~~[illegible]~~ you to writ to me
~~[illegible]~~ Elisabeth Sherly
to James Shirley

Wichita, May 8, 1885

Dear granpa

I want to tell you what a nice home we have. Wichita is a great big city and we live out at the very edge of it the Big Arkansas river runs about a square west of our house we can see it from our back door then the Little Arkansas run on the other side of town. Our house only has three rooms but that is as many as we need Our kitchen is very large, large enough to cook and eat both in then our bed is in our middle room and our double cot in the front room so if any of you can come to see us we will be glad to have you. It looks here just about like it does in July at home, the wheat is 2½ feet high in some places.

The people tell us that the days are very hot here in the summer but the nights are always real cool, the mosquitoes are very bad here so close to the river I will have to get me a old tin pan and smoke them like you do. Marshall has not found a room for an office yet rooms are very scarce

Most of the houses here are small but a great many are very large and fine, and the stores and churches are equal to Indianapolis. Do you remember Prof. Hearper who used to be a teacher at home in the Normal till he got kidnapped as he said--well he is the pastor of the Baptist church here, the largest church in the city. As it is time to get supper I will have to close. I would like to have come over to have seen all of you before I came away but could not I am coming home in about a year Tell the boys they just ought to be out here if they want to catch big fish and I send Aunt Em a picture of my cooking stove. I will expect Eddie to answer this real soon. With much love to all and a great big hug for yourself.

Your granddaughter

Eva DePew

Box 404

Marshall wishes to be remembered to all.

three rooms but that is as many as we need our kitchen is very large, large enough to cook and eat both in them our bed is in our middle room and our double cot in the front room so if any of you can come to see us we will be glad to have you. It looks here just about like it does in July at home, the wheat is 2½ feet high in some places.

The people tell us that the days are very hot here in the summer but the nights are always real cool, the mosquitoes are very bad here so close to the river I will have to get me a old tin pan and smoke them like you do. Marshall has not found a room for an office yet rooms are very scarce.

Most of the houses here are small but a great many are very large and fine, and the stores and churches are equal to Indianapolis. Do you remember Prof. Harper who used to be a teacher at home in the Normal till he got kid-napped as he said. — well he is the pastor of the Baptist church here, the largest church in the city. As it is time to get supper I will have to close. I would like to have come over to have seen all of you before I came away but could not. I am coming home in about a year. Tell the boys they just might

Jenury the 24th 1877

Dear unkle James I take my pen in hand to drop you a few lines to let you know that I am well at presant and I hop when this few lines cums to hand they may find you engoying the same blesing I recon you heard that farther was dead he died the 14 of februiary 1875 he died with a cancer on his eye Jeff Shirley died last fall the connection is all well but jim Shirley he is very low the docer has gav him up for to dye

I hav moved to farther old place Mary Jane and Melisa is living with me Times is hard and money is scearse Stock is low uncle Thoms has bin dead a baout 12 months I will bring my few lines to a close I want you to to rit to me and let me know how you ar geting a long direct your litters to Randolph P.O. Metcalf County

Richard Shirley
to James Shirley

Jenury the 24th 1877

Dear Brother I have writen to you and I havent got eny letter I want to her from you I am well at presant I hop these lines will find you well James is very low with the dispespsy I want you to cum to see me I hav bin looking for you I want to see you direct your letter to Mud Lick P.O.
Monroe Co

Lettie Shirly
to James Shirley

(both letters on same folded page, same hand writing.)

James, son of Richard and Nancy (Green) Shirley; son of Thomas and Molly (Grubbs) Shirley
m. Mary (Polly) Shirley, dau. of Robert and Elizabeth Shirley

chn: 1. Robert Lewis Shirley, who had dau. Malissa
(after Malissa's mother died, Malissa lived with Mary Jane - below)
2. Mary Jane Shirley Shives
(raised Malissa)
3. Richard who wrote letter Jan.24, 1877

Ref. to Jim Shirley is Jim, son of Thomas who hung himself.

Jenury the 24 1877

Dear Brather

I hav writen to you and I havent got eny letter I want to har from you I am well at presant I hap these lines will find you well James is very low with the dispespsy I want you to cum to See me I hav bin looking for you I want to See you direct your letter to Mud Lick Jo Monroe Co

Lettie Shirley
to James Shirley

I hav moved to farther old place Mary Jane and Melisa is living with me times is hard and money is Scearse Stock is low uncle Thams has bin dead A bout 12 months I will bring my few lines to A close I want you to rit to me and let me know how you ar geting a long direct your letters to Randolph Jo. Metcalf County

Richard Shirley
to James Shirley

Jenuary the 24 1877

I

Dear unkle James I
take my pen in hand
to drop you A few
lines to let you know
that I am well at
present and I hap when
thes few lines cums
to hand they may
find you engaging
the same blesing I recon
you heard that farther
[illegible] was [illegible] dead he died
the 14 of february 1875 he died
with A cancer on his
eye Jeff Shirley died
last fall the Connection
is all well but Jim
Shirley he is very low
the docter has giv him
up for to dye

April the 10 1862

Dear Cousin

it is with the happiest of pleasure that I seat myself to answer your kind letter that was received this morning. I was glad to hear from you I am now at school writing this letter times is awful hard here and I dont know when they will be any better for they are atalking of drafting here and if they do it will be hot times for the men say they will be shot at home before they will taken off I think the democrats will gain the day wheat is $1 per bushel corn is 25cts per bushel factry is come down to 25cts per yard calico is 25 cts per yard coffee is 2 pound to the dollar Marion I recon you are dreading the time when you will be called on to fight if you are taken be sure and go on the right side I want you to rite whether Elie has ever got back from the army or not rite where Sarah harrass* is rite all the particulars we got a leter from Missouri and they are a drafting there as fast as they can this finds us all well so I must quit for I cant think of anymore to rite I want you to rite and george you must rite to and I ſnn will answer all your leters So no more at present So good by

Sarah Ann
Shirley to Marion
Shirley

Evaline to George

I am going to school in Cardolph it aint but a bout 20 steps to the school house So I dont have far to go the teachers nam is Littsemburg he is a good teacher today its my birthday I am 13 years old they have been trying whip me but they cant come much speed at it Georg I want you to rite to me So no more

Evaline Shirley
to George Shirley

* harraſſ

she makes "s" ſ

1868
April the 10
Dear Cousin
it is with the
happiest of
pleasure
that I seat
my self to
answer your kind letter that
was received this morning I was
glad to hear from you Sam now
at school writing this letter times
is awful hard here and I dont
know when they will be any
better for they are atalking
of drafting here and if they
do it will be hot times for
the men say they will ~~be~~ be
shot at home before they will
taken off

tto go the teachers nam
is Littzenburg he is
a goold teacher to day
is my birthe day Sam
13 years old they have
been trying to whip me
but they cant come
much speed at it
georg I want you to
rite to me So no more

Evoline Shirley
to georg Shirley

I think the democrats will
gain the day wheat is $1 00
per bushel corn is 25 cts per
bushel factry is come down
to 25 cts per yard calico is
25 cts per yard coffee is
2 pound to the dollar marion
I reccon you are a dreading the
time when you will be called
on to fight ~~when~~ if you are
taken be sure and go on
the right side I want you
to rite whether Elie has
ever got back from the
army or not rite where
Sarah harrass is rite all the
particulars we got a letter from
Missouri and they are a
drafting there as fast as
they can

This finds us all
well So I must quit for
I cant think of any more
to rite I want you to rite
and george you must rite
to and I w i will answer
all your leters So no more
at present So good by

Sarah Ann
Shirley to marion
Shirley

Evoline to george
I am a going to school
in bardolphs it aint
but a bout 20 steps
to the School house
So I dont chance for

1868
April the 10
Dear Cousin
it is with the happiest of pleasure that I seat my self to answer your kind letter that was received this morning I was glad to hear from you I am now at school writing this letter times is awful hard here and I dont know when they will be any better for they are atalking of drafting here and if they do it will be hot times for the men say they will ~~be~~ be shot at home before they will ~~[illegible]~~ taken off

~~to~~ go the teachers nam is Littzenburg he is a good teacher to day is my birthday I am 13 years old they have been trying to whip me but ~~they~~ they cant come ~~to~~ much speed at it georg I want you to rite to me So no more

Evoline Shirley
to georg Shirley

I think the democrats will
goin the day wheat is $1 10
per bushel corn is 25 cts per
bushel factry is come down
to 25 cts per yard calico is
25 cts per yard [illegible] coffee is
2 pound to the dollar marion
I reccon you are a dreading the
time when you will be called
on to fight ~~when~~ if you are
taken be sure and go on
the right side I want you
to rite whether Elie has
ever got back from the
army or not rite where
sarah harross is rite all the
particulars we got aletter from
Missouri and they are a
drafting there as fast as
they can

~~[illegible]~~ this finds us all
well so I must quit for
I cant think of any more
to rite I want you to rite
and george you must rite
to and I w i will answer
all your leters so no more
at present so good by

Sarah Ann
Shirley to marion
Shirley

Evoline to george
I am a going to school
in bardolphs it aint
but a bout 20 steps
to the school house
So I dont have far

A D 1066

THE SHIRLEY NEWS

ISSN 089301275 CUPERTINO, CALIFORNIA 95014 Summer/Fall 1997

Kenneth E. Scislaw
scislaw@localaccess.net

TRADITIONAL STORY OF THE EARLY AMERICAN SHIRLEYS

Commentary by Betty Shirley, editor of the Shirley News since 1978

When I first became involved with the Shirley people through correspondence and by reading either articles or books about them, a traditional story emerged. The traditional story referred to the Shirleys as coming to Virginia and settling near the James River and Shirley Plantation area.

Because it was well known that a Daniel Shirley came to Virginia in 1619 on the Bona Nova, and is recorded in Henrico Co. Va very early, it was easy for him to be pointed to as the early ancestor. Therefore, the traditional story could come from that source.

I have been hesitant to let any traditional story lead me in my thinking over the many years of research. I preferred to learn as much about the Shirleys and those who came to America early. It has never been established if Daniel Shirley remained in America as no will has been found for him nor any other mention after 1633. Therefore, I have not embraced that theory as my point of origin for the various Shirley branches. If the Shirley research takes us back to Daniel or any of the others, then we will know how we got there, and not merely because they appear in early records.

There are several other Shirleys who arrive in the next few years in early America. There is Thomas in 1635, Edward in 1636 as an overseer, and others such as Robert in 1634 to Maryland just to name a few. I don't think we can assume Daniel to be the ancestor of so many Shirleys.

THE INTERNET

In 1997, I signed onto the internet. This took sometime to learn even the most simple tasks. A friend of my grandson, Tristan a 16 year old offered his help. Then the idea was initiated about a web site for the Shirley Association which Tristan said he could set up. As of March 1998, the Shirley Association has had it's own website. **(this issue one year late as a result).**

NEW MEMBER HELP WITH SHIRLEY RESEARCH

Just before signing on to the internet, a new member, Ken Scislaw, wrote saying that he wished I was on the internet and had email. One of my first emails was to Ken saying... I am on the internet. He was delighted and asked if he could be of help to me in researching the Shirleys. He said he would need for me to bring him up to speed since he did not know how much research had been done, etc. He seemed knowledgeable, so over the next few weeks I invested many many hours in correspondence by email about the Shirleys etc. He was very quick to grasp the picture and began visiting his library and surfing the internet for additional Shirley data, etc. It wasn't long before I realized what a great researcher he was and his gift for interpreting the research.

In the meantime, Tristan was working in his spare time (he was in High School), setting up a website connection. It took months and sometimes I wondered if he understood the urgency in getting this site up and working so that I might begin inputting the Shirley data. Finally on March 16, 1998, we were on the internet! In the meantime, Ken decided to start his own website. **(Ours was taking such a long time)**. He continues to help me and over the past year, we have made great strides in understanding the Shirleys of early America, including others associated with the Shirleys. He has quickly grasped the level of research I am involved with and it has been such fun to be able to share ideas and research with him. **(we might exchange emails 5 or 6 times in a day, depending on the project we are working on).**

It would be worth your effort to find someone with a computer who is on the internet, or if you ask your local library if they may have computers for their patrons use. You will find an incredible amount of Shirley data on our website. Website address is: www.shirleyassociation.com

FOLLOWING THOSE ASSOCIATED WITH THE EARLY SHIRLEYS

Many years ago, Ruth Burrell, the lady who originally encouraged me to begin the Shirley Association, expressed her thinking about the Shirley research. It was her thought that the key to solving the Shirley beginnings in America might be in following those names associated with the early Shirleys. Ruth died years ago. I think she would be pleased to know that after many years of research, I came to the same conclusion. **(That is obvious by the contents in the Spring, Summer and Fall 1996 issues of the Shirley NEWS)**. The contents of those issues will compliment the issues of the Shirley NEWS yet to come.

RESEARCH DISCOVERY

With the help of Ken Scislaw, a picture is surfacing about the Shirleys of the mid 1600's in Virginia. After a year of exchanges, research finds, etc. I am able to write a report about the Shirleys of Prince William, Spotsylvania, and the Northern Neck counties of Virginia.

PRINCE WILLIAM COUNTY VIRGINIA

formed in 1730-1 from King George and Stafford Counties

1737 Rent Roll No Shirleys

1738 Rent Roll No Shirleys

1742 Major John Champe, assignee of Isaac Ferguson, for whom surveyed 1742, 1,229 acres on Winters Branach between Bull and Broad Runs, 184 acres surplus in a tract major John Champ of King George County bought of Mr. Savage of Stafford County adjacent to Roger Day....Chaincarriers: Patrick Hamrick Jr., John Shirley. Surveyed by Thomas Davies. NOTE: Patrick Hamrick is Roger Day's heir and had land adj. Edward Graham...see Richard Shirley of Fairfax Co. VA. Also...Patrick Hambrick who was from Richmond Co. VA. (info sent by Ken Scislaw).

1743-4 List of Landholders who resided elsewhere No Shirleys (info from Ken Scislaw)

1747 Joseph Shurlee and John Shurly are listed on the 1747 tithables list

1751 Thomas Shirley Tax Poll on Elk Run (a watershed) and vicinity...now located in southern Fauquier Co. VA

1752 Rent Roll No Shirleys

1753 ordered that a road be cleared from the path that leads from Colonel Cockes quarters to Samuel Nelms quarter thence through the thoroughfare by Mr. Nathaniel Chapman's mill and into the mountain road by William Shurleys and that Solomon Jones be surveyor thereof and it is ordered that he clear same with tithables belonging to Samuel Nelms quarter, John Madison's, Nathaniel Chapman, Colonel Cockes and all within a mile below said Chapmans mill.

1754 Rent Roll No Shirleys

1755 the report of the view of the road from Colonel Cockes quarter to Mr. Nathaniel Chapman's mill being returned. From an order dated Jan 27, 1755. We the subscribers are of the opinion that the road being most suitable to go from Colonel Cockes quarters by Mr. Nelm's quarter where now Thomas Morris lives to Mr. Chapman's mill and into the road by John Shurleys.....signed John Silas, Richard Heeley and Solomon Jones. ***(Ken points out John Silas was the brother in law of Benjamin Hamrick, and Solomon Jones was the son in law of George Neville and Richard Heeley/ Hailey was living in the household of John Shirley in 1747 Pr. Wm. Co.).***

1756 Thomas Shirley Foot soldier March 29, 1756 Prince William Co. 1400 pounds tobacco paid to Thomas Shirley, one of 15 foot soldiers in the Militia of Prince William Co. who was lately drawn out into actual service for the protection of the frontiers of this colony against the incursions and depredations of the French and their Indian allies.

1757 Thomas Shirley deceased, wife, Mary, administrator of will. Witnesses: Sarah Shirley and James Hawkins. (order book #3 page 258) ***(Ken points out that James Hawkins lived in Peyton's district with John and William Shirley in 1765 tythe list).***

1757 William Shirley defendant in suit

1757 John Shirley defendant in suit .. order book #3

1758 Richard Hailey vs. John Shirley...continued. ***Ken points out that Richard Hailey was tythed in the household of John Shirley in 1747 of Prince William Co. VA.***

1760 John Shirley juror for Allen MacRay. [Edward Connor plaintiff vs John Ballendine]. (order book #3 page 109)

1760 John Shirley, bail for Samuel Baylis

1760 John Sherley defendant in suit. Richard Hailey plaintiff vs John Sherley. On motion of the defendant this suit is continued until next court at the plaintiffs costs and ruled at that time by the court to pay the costs of a former non suit. Order book #3 page 284

1760 Rent Rolls No Shirleys

1761 Rent Rolls No Shirleys

1761 John Shurley, defendant. Anthony Seale Jr. plaintiff, John Shurley defendant. On hearing the parties, the plaintiff making oaths to his account, judgement is granted him against the said defendant for 4 pounds 12 shillings and 3 pence current money and his costs by him in this behalf expended.

1761 John Shurley, defendant. John Reuzee Peyton and Valentine Peyton, infants by Yelverton Peyton their guardian and Yelverton Peyton exec. of John Peyton deceased, plaintiffs. John Shurley, Henry Watkins and Anthony Seale Jr. defendants on petition. It is considered that the said plaintiffs ought to recover against the said defendants the sum of 900 pounds of tobacco and also their costs by them in this behalf expended.

1761 John Shirley, juror in Benjamin Adams and Eliz. his wife, exc. of John Gregg deceased.

Plaintiffs, George Calvert Jr. defendant. Book #3 page 371

1761 John Shirley, juror, in Scarlet Maddin plaintiff vs William Waite defendant. Book #3 page 370

1761 John Shirley having attended 5 days as witness for Benjamin Hamrick against John Dislein (?), ordered the said Benjamin, defendant, to pay him for the same, 125 pounds of tobacco according to law. Book #3 page 371. ***(Ken points out that Benjamin Hamrick was a son of Patrick Hamrick, and appears on Daniel Payne's store ledger for William Shirley's account).***

1761 John Shirley, juror, in John Sutherland, plaintiff vs John Highwarden, defendant. Book #3 page 366.

1761 John Shirley, defendant. Richard Hailey, plaintiff, John Shirley defendant. The suit dismissed and ordered plaintiff to pay costs. Book #3 page 388.

[Thomas is deceased in 1757 therefore, the following Thomas is not the same as the one above.]

1762 Rent Rolls No Shirleys

1763 Thomas mentioned in Paynes ledger, and is a tithable in 1765, dismissed in 1783 from Broad Run Church to go south

William mentioned in 1759 - 1762 Paynes ledger, and is a tithable in 1765

John mentioned in 1760-1762 in Paynes ledger, a John and a John Jr. are tithables in 1765. In 1773 a John is added to Broad Run church membership.

1765 Prince William Tithables (see partial list (Peyton's list) at this website) William Shirley, George Shirley 2 tithes, John Shirley, John Shirley Jr., Thomas Shirley 3 tithes (info from Ken Scislaw)

1767 Rent Rolls No Shirleys

1770 John Shirley Jr. witnessed agreement between Chichester Curtis of Prince Will and LetticeThorton relic of Thomas Thornton (pre-nupt agreement). Also wit: Charles Thorton, Thomas Thorton, and James Cullins.

1773 Rent Rolls No Shirleys

1774 Richard and Peggy Shirley are added to the Broad Run Church membership

1777 Rent Rolls No Shirleys

1779 Petition to move courthouse from Dumfries. List includes Richard Shirley (sent by Ken Scislaw)

1783 Thomas Shirley dismissed from Broad Run Baptist church to go South.

1788 Petition to establish additional tobacco stores at Dumfries... list includes George Shirley.

From British Mercantile Claims 1775-1803... Richard Shirley of Prince William Co. VA 8 pounds 8 shillings 10 pence due August 1775. Died poor. Another of the name removed to Carolina about 15 years ago, poor.

Records of Dettington Parish, Prince William Co. VA...

Meetings by overseers of the poor:

Oct 30, 1788 to Elizabeth Shurley, a poor woman 6 pounds

to Richard Shurley for keeping William Shurley, a blind man, 12 pounds

Sept 1789 to Richard Shurley for keeping William Shurley, a blind man, 10 pounds

Nov 19, 1790 to Richard Shurley for keeping William Shurley, a blind man, 10 pounds

Oct 28, 1791 to Richard Shurley for keeping William Shurley, a blind man, 10 pounds

Sept 28, 1792 to Richard Shurley for keeping William Shurley, a blind man, 6 pounds

Sept 16, 1793 to Richard Shurley for burying William Shurley, a poor man, 1 pound

NOTE: Richard Shirley died in 1798.

Daniel Payne's Store Ledger

Dumfries

Prince William

VA

Explanations of items below

hhd- "hogshead" of tobacco is a unit of measurement. The amount below was likely the year's crop produced that was then measured and sold at Quantico and then credited to the Payne Store

f133- this is the folio number for the buyer's account, both for debits and credits to his account.

ACCOUNT FOLIOS

Info from Ken Scislaw

JOHN SHIRLEY William Foster recommends DEBIT ACCOUNT

	This details have not survived		

f133

JOHN SHIRLEY- William Foster recommends CREDIT ACCOUNT (British Pounds)

1760 Jul 29th	By 1 hhd Tobacco at Quantico N't 992 lb Deduct your Tobacco Debitt 180 812 @ 20/	8/	2/4
1762 Sep 4th	By 1 hhd Tobacco at Quantico N't 1005	9/	-/10
	By **WILLIAM SHIRLEY** 125 lb. Tob'o	1/	-/10
		18/	4/-
1763 Sep 16th	Balance Carried to Liber C fol.170	3/	12/10
		21/	16/10

- **This John Shirley is likely(?) the John Jr. who married Eliz Barmore- since there are no earlier entries.**
- **William Foster family is from Northumberland VA and recommended (co-signed) for John Shirley.**
- **The Credit account positively links William Shirley with John Shirley. William is paying John 125 lbs tobacco. In court records, Benjamin Hamrick is ordered to pay John Shirley 125 lbs tobacco. Patrick Hamrick (father or brother of Benj) appears in William Shirleys account (see below) Is William Shirley paying John for the tobacco owed by Hamrick? Patrick Hamrick appears to work for William.**
- **Is the 187 lb tobacco debit payment for a lawsuit? See Thomas Shirley credit/debit account**

f87

THOMAS SHIRLEY DEBIT ACCOUNT (British Pounds)

1759 Jan 10th	To Sundrys as per Day Book of this date	5/	1/1
1763 Aug 8th	Lawyers fees. Interest and costs of Suit 237 lb. Tob'o &c	5/	12/11
	Creditt Mr. William Carr for balance	3/	3/2
		13/	17/2

f87

THOMAS SHIRLEY CREDIT ACCOUNT (British Pounds)

1763 Aug 8th	By 2 hhds Tobacco at Quantico…..N't 1882 lb		
	Deduct your Tobacco debitt…………….237 ……………………………………………1645 @ 2d/lb	13/	14/2
	1 cask		3/
		13/	17/2

- **Note that John Shirley farmed in 1760 and 1762 while Thomas farmed in 1763. Are they farming the same land?**
- **Note that Thomas paid for a lost lawsuit. Only John Shirley appears in lawsuits at that time. Is this court document lost, or is Thomas paying for John?**
- **Since there are no earlier records, and an older Thomas Shirley died in 1757, we might assume the above account is for Thomas Shirley who married Mollie Grubbs and who was brother of John Shirley (m. Eliz Barmore). Both were listed in the 1765 tythable list in the household of John Shirley [Sr?] Is this John Shirley Sr's account at Daniel Payne's lost? Or is the above "John Shirley" store account the "father" of Thomas and John Shirley?**
- **1762 and 1763 must have been very good years for tobacco growers. Thomas and William Shirley are credited 2 hhds of tobacco those years.**

- **Note that Thomas does NOT PAY PARISH LEVY OR QUIT RENTS OUT OF HIS DEBIT ACCOUNT.**

f114

WILLIAM SHIRLEY DEBIT ACCOUNT (British Pounds)

1759 May 1st	To Sundry goods and cash..as per Day book	18	2/9
1759 May 25th	15 yd bro. Rolls 11/3…per note		11/3
1759 Oct 15th	Sundrys…as per Day Book ..dd.your wife	4/	10/4
1760 May 19th	5 yd. Bro. Rolls per W[illiam] Bridges 4/2		4/2
1760 Jun 21st	Creditt Daniel Kinshelo….50 lb tob'o		
	Sundrys..as per Day Book..dd.your wife	6/	2/7
1760 Jul 1st	1 pint rum 1/ to Jos Hambrick..1 stone bottle 1/..2 qt molasses 2/3		7/3
1760 Aug 23rd	1 gal. French brandy 6/…3 lb bro. Sugar 2/3 per note		8/3
1760 Sep 29th	Sundrys..as per Day Book..dd. Patrick Hambrick……………settled	4/	17/10
1760 Dec 2nd	1 narrow axx 4/ per Jos Hambrick..1 gal rum 6/..(Dec 9th)		10/
1761 Jul 3rd	1 Quantico Transfer Note 534 lb..Credit Daniel Kinshelo 88 lb Tob'o & 4/…622lb & 4/ paid for prizeing yr. Hhds 7/6…1 pint rum 1/…cash dd. You 22/7	1/	11/1
		19/	6/9
	Credit Daniel Kinshelo further for yr. Last years parish levy 20 lb		4/
1761 Jul 4th	Sundrys…as per Day book..of this date	10/	-/8
1761 Jul 15th	2 quarts rum 3/…3 lb bro. Sugar 2/3		5/3
1761 Nov 3rd	Sundrys …as per Day book of this date	6/	4/3

1761 Dec 2nd	1 yd cotton dd. Bridges 2/6 Cash dd. Patrick Hambrick 2/6..2 qt rum 4/		9/-
1762 Jun 2nd	1 ¼ loaf sugar 2/6..cash pd. For your Quit Rents 3/9..Sundry Transfer Notes 530 lbs tobacco		6/3
1762 Sept 1st	Credit **JOHN SHIRLEY** for part of one of yr. Hhds……….125 lbs.		
	…………………………………………655 lb tob'o		
		17	9/5

f114

WILLIAM SHIRLEY CREDIT ACCOUNT (British Pounds)

1759 May 1st	By 1 hhd Tobacco at Quantico….Net 907 lb..@40/	18	2/9
1760 Aug 23rd	By 1 hhd Tobacco at Quantico….Net 1006		
	Deduct for your Tob'o debitt…………..50		
	956.. @ 20/	9	11/-
	Cask		3/-
	Settled		
1761 Jul 3rd	By 2 hhds Tobacco at Quantico…N't 1686 lb.		
	Deduct your Tobacco debitt…………..622..964 @ 20/	9	12/9
		19	6/9
1762 Sep 4th	By 2 hhds Tobacco at Quantico…N't 1627 lb		
	Decuct your tobacco debitt……………655…972	8	2/-
	Balance carried to Liber B folio 192	9	7/5
		17	9/5

- Note the difference in William Shirley's debit account and Thomas Shirley's. There is certainly more activity such as buying sundrys for every day living. This leads me to believe that Thomas' father(?) ,John Shirley Sr's, account was lost????
- Persons who either bought goods or got cash were William's unnamed wife, William Bridges, Joseph Hamrick, Patrick Hamrick and William Shirley, himself.
- Joseph Hamrick and Patrick Hamrick were brothers. Also, Benjamin Hamrick (see John Shirley notes above) was a brother. A James Bridges married their sister Rebecca Hamrick.
- Daniel Kinshelo was the tax collector and William owed 20 lbs tobacco in back taxes for 1760, having only paid 50 lbs that year.

f124

QUANTICO INSPECTORS CREDIT ACCOUNT(CONTINUED) (British Pounds)

	Many accounting entries prior		
1761 July 3rd	By a Transfer Note to **WILLIAM SHIRLEY** 534 lbs		
	Many accounting entries following		

- William Shirley has transferred 534 lbs tobacco to the Quantico Inspector's account. See William's corresponding entry for July 3rd 1761 in his debit account

Neavill's Ordinary

George Neavill born about 1695 Isle of Wight Co. VA. married Mary Gibbs June 20, 1729. George died in 1774. He had nine children.

The exact date of the estabnlishment of Neavill's Ordinary is not known, but the first license for George Neavill to keep on Ordinary at his home in Auburn was issued before 1759 by the Fauquier Court. It was located at the cross roads of Falmouth, Dumfries and the Carolina, known as the "Rouge's Road" and the "Shenandoah Hunting Path." Douglas Freeman the historian said, "Already a land owner of station, Neavill was a speculator and planter..." George Neavill's wife took a license in her name after his death in 1774.

Neavill's Ordianry then was managed by Mary Neavill with the help of her son-in-law, Ambrose Barnett, who had married Judith Neavill, Mary's youngest daughter. Ambrose Barnett, a patriot during the Revolutionary War, maintained the ordinary until 1792 and other Barnetts continued the business until 1825. The historic building stood until 1926. It is historically preserved in General George Washington's Journal under the date of Mary 1748: "Traveled this day forty miles to Mr. George Neavill's in Prince William County."

From 1771-1774: John and Elizabeth Shirley's 150 acres was adjacent to Neavill's Ordinary. they were neighbors!NOTE: We visited this location June of 1991 with a group of Shirleys who attended the Shirley Convention.

Broad Run Baptist Church Minutes and History

Taken from the Bicentennial booklet written by Cecil Heflin (1762-1962).

I, Betty Shirley, was able to get a copy of this booklet several years ago when I visited with Cecil Heflin.

Members list below.

While still fighting Indians in some parts of Virginia in 1760, David Thomas came to Mill Creek from Pennsylvania on a ministerial visit.

A short time before this, Peter Cornwell, who lived on Broad Run in Fauquier County, had become concerned about his spiritual welfare and had found help in a printed sermon by Whitefield. When Peter heard of the group in Frederick County, he rode with a companion sixty miles through rough country to Mill Creek, and for the first time heard the gospel preached. Edmond Hayes, member of Mill creek, helped him to find how a weary and heavy laden sinner might have rest, and engaged so much of Cornwell's affections that he induced Mr. Hays to remove and settle near him.

Neighbors came to see them, to whom they related what God did for their souls, exhorted, prayed, read the Bible and other good books. Having an heart given him to love God and to loved the children of God, Cornwell's manner of life procured to him the name of Saint Peter.

A little meeting house was built and when Peter Cornwell met David Thomas the next time in Mill Creek, he invited Thomas to preach at Broad Run. Thomas accepted and met with so much success that he became a resident there.

Elder David Thomas was born at London Tract, Pennsylvania, Aug 16, 1732....the same year George Washington was born. What the circumstances of his parents were, is not known. He was educated at Hopewell, New Jersey, under the direction of the distinguished Isaac Eaton. Such were his literary attainment, that the Rhode Island College (now Brown University) conferred on him the degree of Master of Arts. No particulars have been obtained respecting the conversion of Mr. Thomas, or his entrance in to the work of preaching the gospel. He seems to have commenced his labors as a minister when quite young. Several excursions to the State of Virginia were made by him before his removal thither, which took place in the 28th year of his age.

On December 2, 1762, the Broad Run Baptist Church was constituted by David Thomas and John Mark with ten members being near Broad Run in Fauquier County, in the State of Virginia. The ten were: Edmond Hays, Peter Cornwell, Joshua Dodson, William Stamps, Thomas Dodson, Elizabeth Hayes, Sarah Cornwell, Ruth Dodson, Elizabeth Dodson and Betty Bennett.

The first church meeting house was erected two miles N.E. of the present church site, near the stream of Broad Run. The next day after the church was constituted, twenty three members were received by baptism.

The Broad Run Baptist Church under the leadership of Thomas, became a center of

Evangelism. David Thomas was indeed a burning and a shining light.

The following year, twenty nine baptisms were recorded and fifteen infants received in to the care of the church. In 1764 there were eight occasions for baptizing and several Negro slaves were added by baptism.

In 1765, a number of members of Broad Run moved to Halifax Co. VA.

Broad Run may well be considered a Mother of churches.

1766 Chappawamsic Church in Stafford was constituted by David Thomas and John Mark with fifty-five members from Broad Run.

Broad Run also had meeting houses for its arms which later became independent churches...Potomac (Hartwood) in Stafford in 1771, Brent Town in Fauquier in 1773, and Occoquon in Prince William Co. in 1776.

From Chappawamsic under the leadership of David Thomas, came the young preachers, Daniel and William Fristow and Jeremiah Moore.

In 1768 Mountain Run in Orange Co. where Thomas had preached when driven out of Culpeper Co. which had been an arm of Broad Run, was constituted.

Also in 1768, Little River in Loudoun was constituted with fifteen members from Broad Run by David and Joseph Thomas.

In 1771, Thumb Run in Fauquier Co. VA was organized. All nine of its constituent members came from Broad Run.

In 1766, Elders and Deacons were appointed to said officers of the Broad Run Church on trial or subject to there proving their fitness for those sacred offices. The brethren did not hesitate to state on a letter of dismission to a disorderly member his deficiencies. Young women were arraigned for scandalizing their neighbors and others were expelled for keeping ungodly company.

During the twenty seven years of preaching at Broad Run, David Thomas baptized over 200, including white and black and, 50 some infants was received into the care of the Church.

Jan 7, 1787, William Fristoe became the second pastor of Broad Run. following the retirement of David Thomas.

Prince William County Virginia
Broad Run Baptist Church
Minutes

Pages 6-11 Only

From Ken Scislaw

Source: Magazine of Virginia Genealogy (pg 290-293)

The Broad Run minutes consist of pages prior to those shown here and pages following this list.

MEMBERS	COMMENTS
Pg 6 August 11 1767. Was added the following member by Baptist	
John Shippy	Dismis'd to Loudoun
September 12the 1767. Were added the following Members by Baptism	
Thomas Higgerson	Dismis'd to Halifax
Negro Robin	Deceas'd
June 13th 1768 Were added the following by Baptism	
William Hunton	
Judith Hunton	
Peggy Wilden	
Rebeccah Bradford	
William hainie	
James Balenger	Dis
August 15th 1769. Were added the following by Baptism	

Clement Norment	
Jeremiah Norment	
Henry Rogers	**Dismis'd to the Manor**
John Rogers	**Dismis'd to the Manor**
Elizabeth Rogers	**Dismis'd to the Manor**
February 13th 1769. Dismiss'd upwards of Thirty of our Members to be constituted inot a Church at Loudoun. Several of whose names were never entered in this Book. Also 20 odd more to be Constituted into a Church in Halifax	
May 9th 1769 The following infants were received into the care of the Church	
Thomas Higgerson	**Son of Thos. Higgerson**
Moses Cornwell	**Son of Obed. Cornwell**
Barshaba Rogers	**Daughter of Henry Rogers**
Henry Hainer	**Son of Wm. Hainer**
Molly Stamps	**Daughter of Wm Stamps**
Sally Davis	**Daughter of John Davis**
William Hunton	**Son of Wm Hunton**
Pg 7 August 18th 1769 the following members are all that now belong to the Church at Broad Run	
David Thomas	**Minister**
Katharine Thomas	
William Stamps	**Deceas'd**
William Nash	**Gone**
Mary Nash	**Gone**
William Hunton	**Deacon**

Judith Hunton	
Robert Sanders	**Elder '83 dismiss't**
Henry Watkins	**Excommunicated 1778**
Clement Rogers	
William Davis	
Lucy Davis	
P8 September 13th 1769 …Brethren William Stamps and William Nash… Elders and William Hunton and Robert Sanders to act as Deacons upon trial.	
November 11, 1769 The church being met agreed to dismiss Thomas Dodson Jr and Joshua Scurlock as Members under censure to the Church at Brick Creek to be under their care. W. Stamps deceas'd and Nicholas Ware appointed Clerk 1773	
1772 The following Members were added by Baptism	
Simon Cornwell	
John Thomas	**Deceas'd**
Mary Baremore	
Betty Bayley	**Excomunicated 1773**
Mary Lewis	**By letter, deceas'd**
Peggy Thomas	**Added by letter**
Also, Joseph Drury	
April 12 1772 the following infants were received into the care of the church	
Betty Nash	**Daughter of Wm Nash**
Rhody Higkenson	**Daughter of Thos Higkenson**
Nancy White	**Daughter of John White**

P8 May 9th 1773 Were added the following members by Baptism	
Sarah Orgin[?]	
Andrew Morrison	**Deceas'd**
Joseph Smith	**Oct 25 '83 dismt. South**
Leanah Smith	**Oct 25 '83 dismt. South**
Thomas SHURLEY	**Oct 25 '83 dismt' south**
P9 June 13th 1773 Was added the following members by baptism	
Chichester Curtis	
Negro of Mr. Berry	**Excomd. 1781**
July 11th 1773 Were added the following Members by baptism	
Joseph Carter	**Dismis'd to Clinch**
Elizabeth Carter	**Dismis'd to Clinch**
John SHURLEY	
Caleb Smith	**Deceas'd**
Nicholas Ware	**Oct 25 '83 dismt. South**
Martha Ware	**Oct 25 '83 dismt. South**
Negro Dick belonging to Widow Stamps	**Excom.**
August 12 1773 the following infant was receiv'd into the care of the church	
Chloe Smith daughter of Calep Smith, born Novemr 5th day 1772	
P9 August 13th 1773 Were added the following members by baptism	
Mary SHURLEY	**Oct 25 '83 dismt South**
Elizabeth SHURLEY	
Elizabeth Hall	**Dismissed to Halifax**

September 12 1773 Were added the following members by baptism	
William Grubs	**Deceas'd**
Mary Higgerson	**Dismissed to Halifax**
Elizabeth Jones	
Negro Will belonging to Capt. Neavel and Negro Sam belonging to [?}	**Both excom 1782**
October 10th 1773 Were added the following members by baptism	
Sarah Smith	
Elizabeth Harris	
Sarah Cullins	**Deceased**
P10 November 13th 1773 Were added the following members by baptism	
Hannah Jones	
Lettice Clannaham	
January 18th 1774 The Church being met together…have unanimously voted to excommunicate Stephen Lee for living in a constant omission a [?] duty N. Ware	
May 18th 1774 The church being met together being informed […]that Negro Dick a member of this church, having lived in adultary [?] we agree unanimously to put him out of our communion. N. Ware	
June 12th 1774 were added the following members by baptism	
Thomas Hedgers	**Dismis'd to [??see source document]**
Mary Hedgers	**Dismis'd to [??see source document]**
Richard SHURLEY	

Peggy SHURLEY	
Sarah Bayley	
August 13th 1774 were added the following members	
Thomas Foster	**Oct 25 '83 dismiss't south**
James Dennison	**Dismiss't to Halifax**
Mary Linton	
P11 1775 were added the following membes by baptism	
Benjamin Matthew	
Sarah Mathew	
May 12 1776 were added the following members by baptism	
Sarah Foster	**Oct 25 '83 dismisst south**
Elizabeth Grubs	
May 22 1776 the church having met together...unanimously agreed to make up all its differences and to commune as usual. N. Ware	
1776 Were added the following members by baptism	
[see source] Brodus	**Gone**
[see source] Brodus	**Gone**
Thomas Evans	**June 10 '83 excomm.**
1776 were added the following members by baptism	
[see source] Smith	**Oct 25 '83 dismist south**

The above Shirleys and many of the other members listed, appear fairly soon thereafter on the church minutes of Turkey Creek Baptist Church in Abbeville South Carolina.

Shirley Research Warnings !!!

Shirley researchers have collected Shirley genealogy data for years and over those years, many ideas have circulated, some being repeated so many times that today's researchers consider them "facts". Ken and I would like to share with you some of these so called "facts" so you will be informed.

1. There is no evidence Thomas Shirley of Northumberland Co. VA is the person who came to America on the "Thomas and John". The correct person is more likely Thomas Sherley of Daniel Tanner's will who inherited land in early Elizabeth City VA.

2. There is no evidence the Prince William Co. VA Shirleys are descended from Daniel Shirley (1717-1768) of Northumberland Co. VA. The evidence is mounting that Daniel's children, John, Daniel, Jr. and Richard are the ones who went to Norfolk Co. VA. about 1771.

3. John Shirley of Prince William Co. VA who married Elizabeth Barmore is named in two documents as JUNIOR. He is listed as John Shirley Jr. in the household of John Shirley, on tithable list of 1765, as is a Thomas Shirley who is in the same household. He is also listed as "Junior" in a land transaction in 1770. This John Jr. is not the son of John and Elizabeth Barmore Shirley.

4. Evidence is mounting that John "SR" and "possible" brothers, Thomas (d. 1757 Pr Wm CO), Richard (m. Mary Graham), and William (of Pr Wm. Co) are sons of Richard and Ann Shirley of Northumberland Co. VA. Ann Shirley, widow, married Nicholas Nowland. On the 1752 Rent Roll of Pr Wm. Co. Nicholas Nolan 136 acres (in margin : "4 years inq. of Benjamin Bridges). Also on Rent Roll was Benjamin Bridges.

5. There is no evidence that Thomas Shirley who died in 1696 Northumberland Co. VA is the son of Robert Shirley of Maryland who arrived on the Ark and Dove in 1634.

RESEARCH DISCOVERIES

With the help of Ken Scislaw, a picture is surfacing about the Shirleys of the mid 1600's through 1700's in Virginia and other states. More than a year of email exchanges, research finds, etc. are producing the much needed info to enable the Shirley history of America to be told.

Here is some information you will find interesting.

1. The wife of Daniel Shirley (1717-1768) of Northumberland Co. VA was Martha Reeves. Her uncle George Reeves was in Prince William Co. and had a deed of gift witnessed by James Bridges and Benjamin Hamrick. (They were brother-in-laws, Bridges having married Rebecca Hamrick).

2. James Bridges' brother was Benjamin Bridges who was associated with Nicholas Noland.

3. Benjamin Bridges, James Bridges and their brother, William Bridges, was listed in WILLIAM SHURLEY'S ledger in Daniel Payne's store account.

4. Benjamin Hamrick's brother, Joseph Hamrick, was also listed in WILLIAM SHURLEY'S ledger in Daniel Paynes' store.

5. Benjamin Bridges was listed in the household of John Graham of Ceder Run (brother of Mary Graham who married Richard Shirley of Loudoun Co) on the 1747 tax list.

6. George Reeves (uncle of Martha Reeves-married Daniel Shirley) patented land adjacent to Edward Graham (father-in-law of Richard Shirley), in Prince William area (Stafford Co. at the time).

7. Patrick and Henry Hamrick came into court in Westmoreland Co. VA Jan 1700 to have their ages adjudged for their term of servitude. Patrick Hamrick went to a family in Richmond Co. and Henry Hamrick was taken up by a member of the Ball family in Northumberland Co. VA.

After his term of servitude, Patrick Hamrick leased farmed for a fellow in King George Co. VA before moving to Prince William Co. in 1739 on the Broad Run. **(remember John Shirley in 1742 is carrying the survey chain with Patrick Hamrick Jr. in Pr. Wm. Co. for land adjacent to Roger Day. This land is adjacent Edward Graham). NOTE: A Roger Day was a neighbor of Richard Shirley in St. Mary's Co. Maryland in 1707. Also a Richard Day in 1649 Elizabeth City VA was severely punished for not participating in the Anglican rites, as was a George Kemp.**

8. In the account of Robert Graham in 1755, mentioned are Richard Shirley and right under his name is Robert Colclough. The name "Colclough" appears earlier. Isaac Allerton Jr's 2nd wife was Eliz. Willoughby who had been married to **Simon Overzee** ca. 1659 and to George Colclough ca. 1661. **Note: Simon Overzee was in Norfolk Co. Va in 1657 and was 30 years of age. (remember, we are following some surnames associated with the Shirleys).[Also recall the Isaac Allerton Sr was associated with James Sherley, the London Goldsmith who was associated with the Mayflower and Plymouth Colony. Allerton Jr. came to live in the Northern Neck of VA].**

9. The Hamricks may have worked for William Shirley of Prince William Co. On the debit account in Daniel Payne's ledger of 1760, Joseph Hamrick signs for 1 pint of rum, Patrick Hamrick signs for various Sundries, Joseph Hamrick signed for a narrow ax, Patrick Hamrick and William Bridges signed for cotton and cash ON WILLIAM SHIRLEY'S ACCOUNT at various times.

10. In 1720 an influx of recently freed servants came to the Broad Run area. Land was being sold in fee-simple in an attempt to line the coffers of the proprietor with more quit rents. The people were not willing, that early, to develop the backwoods area unless they were to gain hereditary right to the land.

11. The Culpeper and Snelling connection to early Shirleys.

Thomas Culpeper was of Wigsell, Sussex Co. England.

1. Sir John Culpeper 1600 m. 1st. Phillipa Snelling, daughter of George and Cecily Shirley Snelling of West Grinstead Sussex Co. England. **They had 2 children.** John m. 2nd Judith Culpeper **and they had 7 children, one being Thomas, 2nd Lord Culpeper, Governor of Virginia.**

John Culpeper of Feckenham, Sussex Co. England, was a brother of Thomas Culpeper of Wigsell.

1.* Thomas Culpeper m. Katherine St. Leger
2.* John Culpeper, believed to be the Clerk of Northumberland Co. VA
_* These two brothers were the owners of the ship "Thomas & John". (Remember Thomas Shirley came to America in 1635 on the "Thomas and John"!

George Snelling and Edward Snelling are both merchants in London connected to each other in 1634-41. In 1634 "petition" of Maurice and Edward Thompson and George Snelling...they have hired the "Discovery" and the "Sampson" for voyage to the Caribee (Caribbean Islands)... ask for licenses to transport goods."

In 1641, Warrant for "Sampson and Discover" Edw. Thompson, Maurice Thompson and Ed. Snelling, merchants and adventurers...to go the Caribee.

1695 Payment of Tobacco to Maryland inhabitants... long list including "to Richard Shirley eight hundred". Two names above Richard Shirleys name is Edward Snelling.

1696 Payment of Tobacco to: long list of Maryland inhabitants...including "two hundred to

Edward Snelling and James Sherley". This was written as though the two men were together. Other listings were written differently. Are they in business together?

Snelling in Maryland... Edward Snelling is on several lists of debts for dead person's inventories as is Thomas Snelling and William Snelling. Thomas Snelling died in Talbot Co. Md. in 1704. **Snelling in Virginia**... John Snelling transported in 1653 by Edward Dodson. Richard Snelling transported in 1653 by John Edwards of Lancaster Co. VA. John Snelling witnessed a document with Edw. Dale, Edw. Digges and Edw. Wyatt and others. He died in 1704, inventory in Lancaster Co. VA.

12. Wyatts... Ann Wyattb. ca. 1717/1719, m. Thomas Shirley. It has not been determined which Thomas Shirley he is. He is suppose to be of Prince William Co. VA. **(see Spring/Summer 1996 issue of the NEWS p. 12 WYATTS).**

William Wyatt 1707 m. Lettice Nichols of Prince William Co. VA.
..daughter: Frances 1734 m. Thomas Scott **(wrote the following letter)**
..son: Conquest Wyatt 1746 **(received the following letter).**

Mount Hope, Fairfax Co. Virginia, Jan. 8, 1767

My dear Brother Conquest .... "I hear through uncle Cajah, that Thomas Sherley, from an imluse (impulse?) of duty, had come to the conclusion to superintend a school. I have no doubt, qualified as he is, it will prove a blessing to the children who may be so favored as to come under his tuition". .... letter to Mr. Conquest Wyatt, Charlottesville, Virginia.

13. Dodsons... The Dodsons were of North Farnham in Richmond Co. VA. but were involved with many Northumberland Co. VA families.

Abraham Dodson 1723 Richmond Co. died in Pr William Co. His son Greenham Dodson died in 1776 Pr. William Co. Archibald Shirley witnessed his will. Greenham's brother Enock and most of his children died in Abbeville Co. SC. Nancy Dodson m. William Barmore, Lucy m. Peter Barmore, etc. Enock and wife were members of Turkey Creek Baptist Church in Abbeville SC.

...Abraham Dodson's aunt Mary Dodson married an OLDHAM.

...Thomas Dale who died in 1772 **(bro. of Ruben Dale, ancestor of many KY Shirleys)**, married Alice Dodson of the Richmond Co. VA family.

...The Greenham Dodson name originates from Jerimiah Greenham of Richmond Co. In 1709, Jerimiah Greenham witnessed the will of Rebecca Price who left clothing to the daughter of John and Jane Shirley.

...Thomas Dodson **(father of the above Abraham)** was transported to Northumberland Co. by George Eskridge who also brought over on the same ship Jane Shirley, Mary Price, Thomas Price and Richard Price.

14. Fosters and Hughes... connections in Prince William Co. and Northumberland Co. VA.

...A John Oldham died in Northumberland Co. in 1753. He mentions wife Jane and "land I bought of Daniel Shirley". Witnessed by Benjamin Foster and Elizabeth Foster.

...Benjamin Foster died in Northumberland Co. in 1760. Administration to Robert Clark. **(Robert Clark Jr. involved in John Shirley's will of 1738 and John Shirley Jr's will of 1742 in Northumberland).**

...Edward Hughes 1715 Northumberland Co. VA m. Elizabeth Grigsby and moved to Pr. William Co. Daughter Sarah Hughes m. Isaac Foster. Thomas Hughes m. Nellie Foster. Edward Hughes Jr. m. Nancy Foster. These Fosters are brothers and sister of William Foster who "recommends" John Shirley for an account at Payne's store in Pr. William Co.

William Foster b. ca. 1668 m. Elizabeth Hannah Payne May 8, 1710 Northumberland Co. VA. He died before 1767/68 in Prince William Co. VA. Their children were: Isaac, Robert, Eliz., George and William Foster who was born July 15, 1714.

William Foster is the once who "recommends" John Shirley for an account at Daniel Paynes' store.

In 1762 William Foster was appointed guardian for the orphan children of Benjamin Hamricks brother.

A Thomas Foster was listed in Prince William Co. 1765 tithable household of Isaac Foster. A Thomas Foster was listed in the Broad Run Baptist Church minutes "added by Baptism Aug 1774" and was "dismissed South in 1786". Sarah Foster was admitted to Broad Run Baptist Church at the same time as Elizabeth Grubbs, May 1776. She also was "dismissed to go South in 1783".

(The Shirley family members were added and dismissed about the same time).

Isaac Foster b. ca. 1719 St. Stephens Parish Northumberland Co. VA m. Sarah Hughes ca. 1752 in Prince William Co. VA. **(She was the daughter of Edward Hughes and Eliz. Grigsby).**

Edward Hughes and James Hughes appear on the 1765 Tithable list of Prince William Co. VA.

Edward Hughes was one of the purchasers with Richard Shirley at the estate sale of Richard Graham in 1755 Fairfax Co. VA.

Elizabeth Hughes, daughter of James and Rachel Hughes, m. Benjamin Shirley.

15. Clark, Bearcroft and Steele.

...Robert Clark died in 1783 Northumberland Co. He mentions his sister Jane Steel **(wife of Samuel Steel of Northumberland Co.)**. Executor George Eskridge.

...1766 Winifred Shirley chose Samuel Steel of Northumberland Co. as her guardian. A Samuel Steel died in 1771 Northumberland Co. Will witnessed by George Bearcroft. **(a Samuel Steele property adjoins land of the Shirleys in Fauquier Co. VA).**

...William Bearcroft witnesses will of Elizabeth Rice with Elishy Shirley.

...Peter Bearcroft will 1746 "son James. If he dies before age 21 then cow and calf to to the family of the Shirleys"...Friend Robert Clark. **(remember his sister is wife of Samuel Steel). Witnessed by Grace Shirley.**

16. John Reeves 1698 lived Northumberland Co. VA. His children were: Martha Reeves, wife of Daniel Shirley, George Reeves 1730, married Jane Riddell and their children were: Wm who went to SC, James who had land in Fauquier Co., Jonathan who had land in Fauquier Co., plus 6 other children. **(see #6 above re: another Reeves).**

17. It appears the American Shirleys originated in the James River area of Virginia. Evidence is mounting that the "early" America Shirley's roots are to be found in Lower Norfolk, Princess Anne, York and New Kent counties. It appears the movement of the Shirleys and those associated with them emigrated in three directions. One was to Maryland, the other to the Northern Neck of Virginia, and to North Carolina. It also appears from circumstantial evidence that Maryland Shirleys came to the northern neck of Virginia. This is the level of research that Ken and I have been working on for over a year. Good progress in being made and we hope to be able to bring to you our conclusions about the early Virginia and Maryland Shirleys in the next two issues of the Shirley NEWS.

One area of interest for all early Shirley researchers has been about DANIEL TANNER of Norfolk Co., Virginia, who in his will of 1650, probated in 1653, gives Thomas Shirley all residue of his estate for the use of his child, providing the child is named DANIEL

SHIRLEY. The Executor was Lemuel Mason, and Thomas Shirley was one of the overseers.

The question arises as to who is Daniel Tanner and when did HE come to Virginia, etc.?

Daniel Tanner arrived in VA. on the "Sampson" in 1618. **(This ship is mentioned above when the Snellings hired her to go to the Caribees (Carribean Islands) in 1634 and in 1641).**

Daniel Tanner appears on the muster roll of Virginia in 1624/5 and, he was 56 years old in 1637 in Norfolk Co. VA. Where did Daniel live before coming to America? Did he have a family? Ken found the answer to this question.

Certificates of Headrights of Virginia in County Court of Lower Virginia.

June 1, 1655- Certified by William Stanley, Maijor of Citty of Canterbury in Commonwealth of England that Charitye Tanner late wife of Daniell Tanner is living and an inhabitant of said citty and it hath been proved by the Register book of parish church of St. Paule in said Citty that Charity was married to said Daniell Tanner Nov 24, 1614 and had one sonne named John baptised Oct. 14, 1627 which John is compelled to travel beyond the seas about the estate of said Daniel Tanner, his father, who dyed in Virginia & c. dated Aug. 10, 1654

Did Thomas Shirley inherit Tanners land in Elizabeth City Virginia? The answer is yes, because a later owner said that the land was formerly Shirleys and prior to that, Tanners. **Note: I wonder what happened to son John Tanner? Did he come to Virginia? Another question, did Daniel Tanner go back to England and return to Virginia? He married in 1614, left for Virginia in 1618 and the son is born in 1627? The only other explanation is an error in the abstract in Virginia. Was it really 1617!**

18. Isbell connections to Shirleys...

Laurens Co. South Carolina...1775, indenture between Robert Shirley and Andrew Cunningham. Witnessed by GODFREY ISBELL and Joseph Pinson.

Washington Co. Tennessee 1778 Tax List... in Michael Woods District... **Edward, John and Thomas SHURLEY.** Also listed: GODFREY ISBELL AND ZACHARIAH ISBELL Jr.

The genealogy: Godfrey Isbell d. ________. His son, Godfrey Isbell lived Wilkes Co. North Carolina **(Wilkes Co NC was a part of Washington Co. Tennessee)**, and about 1788 he went to South Carolina. He stayed in SC until about 1794 and moved to Madison Co. KY. He and Robert Isbell are on the Tax records until 1797. Robert's name is no longer listed, and only Godfrey Isbell is on the tax list. In the 1800 census for Pendelton District of South Carolina, a Robert Isbell is listed. His descendants say he came to South Carolina from Kentucky.

Henry Isbell and a Miss. Cox were the parents of Zachariah Isbell born about 1722. His children were: Louvisa, Zachariah Jr. and Jason Isbell.

Zachariah Isbell was a near neighbor of Isaac Taylor on Mills Creek in present Rockbridge Co. VA. He was sworn in as the first Justice of the Peace in Bedford Co. VA May 27, 1754. By 1756 he was in Halifax Co. VA, 250 acres grant in Craven Co. SC Mar 7, 1759, and was in South Carolina where in Act of Legislature July 13, 1760, * **he was reimbursed for wagon hire for an expedition against the Cherokees.** In the Act of Oct 6, 1764 raising taxes... he was named as a collector "for the **forks of the BROAD & SALUDA Rivers**". The South Carolina Gazette Oct 12, -19, 1767 named him among the magistrates in the "Commission of Peace of Craven So. Carolina". Sept 10, 1765... received a Royal land grant of 100 acres in Craven Co. SC. April 1767 was in Rowan Co. North Carolina as a juror. In 1770, licensed to keep a tavern in his home for one year. Sold most of his land April 11, 1770. He was on Surry Co. North Carolina Co. tax list in 1771 and 1772.

In 1772, he was a member of the Watauga Association Council in the Watauga settlement in what is now Elizabethton Tennessee. It is said he drew up the listing of the wealthiest in the Watauga Settlement, although his name is not on the tax listing. In May 1772 the first Constitution in North America was written by the people of Watauga settlement and was called "Articles of Watauga Association". This was an assemble of 13 " Commissioners" elected by the people to formulate laws which in turn, elected and appointed a committee of five with both judicial and executive authority for administering the government of the Settlement. The first five men were: ZACHARIAH ISBELL, JOHN SEVIER, JAMES ROBERTSON, CHARLES ROBERTSON AND JOHN CARTER.

Zachariah Isbell was a Justice of Washington Co. Tennessee in 1778 and a signer of the Halifax petition (The King's Mountain Men). The Washington Co. TN tax list includes Zachariah Isbell Esq., Zacha Isbell (son of Zachariah), and Godfrey Isbell (prob. a nephew).

Zachariah Isbell served with Col. John Sevier and the "Overmountain Men" in the Battle of Kings Mountain Oct 7, 1780. **(Battle was in York Co. South Carolina).**

Zachariah Isbell and John Sevier were appointed in 1784 by North Carolina to confiscate the properties of Tories in Washington Co. North Carolina. Zachariah Isbell was last mentioned in Nov 4, 1784 Court Session.

***NOTE: Interesting to follow this Isbell family and see the pattern of movement. I couldn't help but think about the Shirleys who were written about in the South Carolina Regulators... "John Shirley was on a list of outlaws in about 1766 who roamed the back countries of South Carolina.... page 185. Another item found in the South Carolina Colonial Soldiers and Patriots... Thomas Sherley served in the Cherokee War 1757-1760 under Col. Richard Richardson whose men were mainly from Camden District of Craven Co. SC. Yet another item is from Expedition to Fort Prince George 1759-1760... Thomas Sherley, hunter, was in Col. Richardson and Capt. Leslie's outfit.**

Note: John Shirley and John Sevier fought in the Battle of Kings Mountain.

---

21. Laurens Co. South Carolina Shirleys...

Circumstantial evidence about the Shirleys of Laurens Co. and Spartanburg Co. South Carolina suggest they may indeed be the same branch. "IF" Richard is the father or brother of William Stubley Shirley, that could bring together the Shirleys of early Laurens and Spartanburg Counties South Carolina with the Shirleys of White Co. Tennessee, and with Habersham Co. GA and Tuscaloosa Co. AL. **(We will continue to work on this).**

William Stubley Shirley is in Anson Co. NC in 1762. **(Anson Co. NC is on the border of South Carolina).** Richard Shirley is in Berkeley Co. SC in 1768.

22. In 1766 Petition of William Shirley he says he has been in Province about 10 years and has not had any land granted unto him and is desirous to obtain land for cultivation having a wife and 5 children, praying that 250 acres at the Ford of McBean's Swamp whereon he was settled and 150 acres at the Chicasaw Old Path where it crosses McBean including Kelly's improvement and to run on both sides of said swamp. He petitioned for the 150 acres in 1767. In 1769 the Governor signs grant of 250 acres to William Shirley in St. Paul's and St. George's Parish. In 1771, petition for 250 acres on South side of Isaac Wood's land on Withers Branch of St. George's Parish...lived many years in the Province. 250 acres granted him on Family right but had now 4 persons in family white and black for whom never granted land.

In 1779 Complaint to Board by William Stubley Shirley...[he] was plundered of a considerable part of his property by persons now inhabitants of South Carolina and forcibly detained him in South Carolina...[Board] recommends that South Carolina assist Shirley in recovery.

Special thanks to Ken Scislaw for much of the data found in this issue of the NEWS. We will continue to work on this type of research and another report will be given in the following NEWS issues yet to come.

10256 Glencoe Dr.
Cupertino, CA 95014
March 9, 1999

Hello...

First, an apology is due to all of you for such a long delay in hearing from me. I have been very BUSY inputting Shirley data onto our website. Some of you have stumbled across our site on the internet and have been in correspondence with me. For those who do not have access to the internet, may I recommend a visit to your local library? Call first, inquire if they have computers for their patrons use. Most do have this service now. Ask for assistance in bringing up our web page. The address is ... www.shirleyassociation.com That is all you need to use and it will appear on your screen. You can spend an hour or more looking around inside our site. We will be on the internet for 1 year March 16th and we show 8000 hits. I have received so many nice compliments. To be truthful, it is much easier to write and send emails, etc. than write regular letters. Everyone who sends me an email (on computer), hears from me within 24 hours as a rule. Sometimes, within the hour. So... again, I do apologize to those who do not have computers.

For the last several months, I have had the basics for the Shirley NEWS. More and more Shirley data came in and I would add it. Finally, I HAD to quit this cycle. It was a real task to settle down and get serious about getting out the Shirley NEWS. I have rearranged it a few times and now it is ready. I promised the next issue would feature Prince William County and vicinity. So much has been happening that it seemed we might have a NEWS Flash! We are close to solving some of those early Shirley lineages, I can sense it.

I said in the last letter that I would decide what to do about continuing with the Shirley NEWS. We are approaching the 80 issues (2 more issues to go) completing 20 years of the Shirley NEWS. Most of you know that it has been a tremendous responsibility and that I have contemplated quitting when the 80th issue is done. I also said I would give you my decision in this letter.

As I sit here to write that decision, it is still a most difficult one. I have spent so much time, energy and money that it just complicates a decision to just STOP! Doing a quarterly publication is overwhelming! I want to keep us together and not everyone has the internet. Many of you have expressed a wish that I would be able to keep the Shirley Association together. I THINK that now I am retiring, AND...we are certainly making more progress in Shirley research, AND...we are meeting new Shirley descendants on the internet, it would be a shame to STOP! So, what is the solution?

I have decided to do a semi-annual Shirley newsletter. I will lower the membership to $10. If you want to contribute more for our use in operating expenses... research etc. that will be very much appreciated. I AM RETIRING from my babysitting job in June. I am eligible for Social Security April 15th, 1999. I am going to take it... even if it is at a reduced rate. HA!

I have two announcements.... I am seriously contemplating a return to England in June 2000. Would you be interested in going on one of my Shirley tours? I said I was quitting and I did! But... I am itching to go back. I will go, either with a tour or by myself to do more researching. I miss my traveling!!!

In fact, I am coming to Missouri this summer. It just occurred to me that I should plan a Shirley gathering! So... if you are interested in meeting me for a one day meeting in Branson MO. (in June), please get in touch with me. I will make arrangements if enough people contact me. I will be going to Branson MO with my family, but I can work it out for one day. Would love to see some Shirley faces again. I miss this too!

I recently heard from a couple of people that said they had called and left a message on my answering service. I have not had any messages in the last few months. I just thought no one was calling. (I was delighted no one was calling to chew me out for not getting the Shirley NEWS out...etc. GUILTY CONSCIOUS...ha!). This is not my regular phone. I keep this for voice mail (messages). I will contact the telephone company to see why I don't have any messages. I had a series of obscene phone calls and let the phone sit for about 2 or 3 weeks. I just got tired of him calling and maybe that has caused a problem. I just know that when I pick up the phone to make a call...there is no beep beep to let me know I have a message. So... I didn't know messages were being left for me. Sorry if you are one of those persons who called. I have no way of knowing who did leave a message!!! I will deal with this situation soon.

I hope you enjoy this newsletter and the next one will be good too! A young man and newer member, offered to help me in researching and getting these Shirleys straightened out. He has been of great help and encouragement. We have spent more than a year emailing several times a day (depending on the project), with material, questions, answers, and "thought" on the material you will be seeing in this news and the ones to follow. His name is Ken Scislaw. He spends an enormous amount of time looking up things in the library, and on the internet. It took a few months of sharing many things with him just to get him "up to speed" as he put it. But.. once we had got there, he took off and he has been going strong ever since.

I let the NEWS drag a bit while we were working on the new research and etc., so that it may be included before the 80th edition. I hope you will understand! To write to all of you to let you know what is happening is almost as big of a job as just getting out the NEWS. The cost is half as much, but printing, labels and postage all add up. Just have confidence that you will get all of the issues due you thru the 80th edition if you paid your membership to include that edition. CHECK THE LABEL ON THE ENVELOPE. It will tell you what issue is your LAST issue. The last issue in 20 years of Shirley NEWS will be April 1998. I know that is more than a year behind. But a year or two from now, no one will think about that. I just want to include as much data in those last issues as I can. When that last issue (Spring 1998) is done, we will offer a book of Shirley NEWS containing the last 40 issues. That means we have two books of Shirley NEWS. The first one covers the first 10 years, the new book will be the last 10 years of Shirley NEWS.

I might mention that my mother passed away recently. I did NOT go to Georgia for the funeral. I am now the oldest in MY family. I have no aunts, uncles, brothers or sisters older than I. That leaves me feeling a bit strange. I feel like I am on the front line??? I KNOW that I am not really old yet. I will be 62 next month.

My husband seems to have his sugar diabetes under control. The rest of my family is seems to be doing fine and we can be thankful for that. I am a great grandmother twice and a third one is on the way we just found out. That will be three grandchildren with their own babies. WOW!

Well, that brings you up to date with what is happening in my world.

Betty Shirley

NOTICES:

One of our members, Alice Collins and her brother, Delman Shirley, recently published a book on their branch of the Shirleys. If you are interested, the book is 200 pages, soft cover and the price including postage is $25. The branch of Shirleys they descend from is: Branch #32 Lucas/Luke Shirley. This is a branch that we believe is German and their ancestor spelled the name Shally or Schally and other various spellings. They are found in TN in early 1800's. Alice's address is: P.O. Box 1597 Artesia NM 88211-1597. Delman Shirley is: 2308 Happy Lane Clovis, NM 88101.

SHIRLEY NEWS WILL CONTINUE "SEMI-ANNUALLY". MEMBERSHIP DECREASE TO $10 per year. However, donations will help with the internet and continued Shirley research. Thank you for your support and your patience!

DALLAS TEXAS: Would you like to have a one day meeting? I can be there on Sat. June 26th. If YOU are interested, please write to me. IS THERE SOMEONE IN DALLAS WHO WOULD HELP ORGANIZE THIS FOR ME AND CONTACT SHIRLEYS IN THE AREA? I can take care of the Branson arrangements, but would like some assistance in Dallas. We need a place to meet, etc. If you can help or take leadership, please let me know you are available. Thanks!

Please see enclosed notice about a possible meeting in Branson MO June 19th, 1999 and a Shirley tour in England June 2000.

Smith

Jan 1999

Subj: **Smith Data**
Date: 1/17/99 4:55:26 PM US Eastern Standard Time
From: Mhozzie
To: shirley1@ricochet.net

Hi Betty–Good to hear from you. I hate to admit it, but I haven't looked at the Smith material in 5 years. It's one of those things I want to get back to and finish up someday. Somewhere in Indianapolis (unfortunately) I have that master Smith genealogy which was to be the Hendricks and Boone Co. Smiths as they related to the Shirleys.

As for the Turkey Creek material I sent you--you have it all. There was no Report #3. As I recall, the genealogist's report #1 was an outline of what she intended to do to prove or disprove the Smith/Shirley associations which we have long theorized.

Her maps show that the sons of Caleb and Sarah Smith were extremely close neighbors of the Shirleys–Richard, Thomas and James.

I felt that association of the two families was further reinforced by the presence of Joseph (son of Caleb) and Leanna Smith in Broad Run church minutes; in Turkey Creek church minutes and in various Scott Co. records, including the Scott Co church records. (Can't recall church name right now.)

In addition, some children of Joseph and Leanna were living in Hendricks Co. IN as neighbors of Shirleys and Benjamin Smith who married Susanna Shirley, dau. of Richard.

If you will recall--my original problem was to try to prove that Benjamin Smith who married Susannah Shirley is the same as the Benjamin named in the Will of Caleb Smith of Broad Run. There were two other Benjamins also claiming to be Caleb's son. With the help of another SC genealogist, we managed to disprove one claim because we found records showing he was the son of someone else. The other Benjamin had no associations with Shirleys and or other sons of Caleb. (ie: Joseph, Nimrod, etc.)

Really– between the maps and all the church and other records in VA; SC; KY, IN the circumstantial evidence is overwhelming that Benjamin who married Susanna Shirley WAS in fact the son of Caleb. I also felt that the whole exercise in researching Benjamin Smith reinforced many Shirley relationships with other families. I am so glad you can find it useful. I took an excursion through your web pages. Just great Betty–congratulations! Are we through with the News?

I am well, thank you. Have had alot of back problems since last summer, and finally was given an epidural injection which has helped a great deal. We are very thankful to be down in FL instead of up in Indpls. in all the snow and cold weather.

Let me hear from you. Love, Marian Shirley Porter

Subj: **Re: Smith Data**
Date: 1/17/99 6:05:41 PM US Eastern Standard Time
From: shirley1@ricochet.net (Betty Shirley)
To: Mhozzie@aol.com

-----Original Message-----
From: Mhozzie@aol.com <Mhozzie@aol.com>
To: shirley1@ricochet.net <shirley1@ricochet.net>
Date: Sunday, January 17, 1999 1:59 PM
Subject: Smith Data

Good to hear from you,.... bet you ARE much warmer there in Florida!

Thanks for answering my questions. I do hope that those related will find the info you have provided to be of help to them to. I will add your explanation to this material when I finish posting the data.

We will leaving soon for a birthday celebration for Guy. His birthday is tomorrow, but because it is a work day for the son in laws, and for me, we decided to go out to dinner tonight. So, we will be leaving in about 2 hours. Boy do those years just click away! I will be 62 April 15th. I am checking into getting...Social Security..??? I am just a kid. How did I get here so quick? HA!

I will be off of work for 2 weeks starting day after tomorrow. I WILL get the NEWS out and work on my regular mail at that time. I am torn and betwixt about keeping them going after I finish the last one... that makes 20 years worth, and 80 issues. One of the reasons I keep dragging on getting these last ones out is because I THINK we can finish up with giving the final details as to who came from where and how they relate to England by that last issue. This young man has been a tremendous help to me and is a good thinker and researcher too! He can work right along on the same level of interest and knowledge of these Shirleys and those around them as I do. In fact, sometimes I think he is smarter than me! He keeps me on my toes!!! I have lost alot of time on regular Shirley Association work, trying to keep up with him, the website, and the data we keep uncovering. That is why this present issue is dragging. Although I have been in the middle of it for months... as I keep saying, it centers on the very thing that we are working on and new material that I don't think has ever surfaced before. Even that material you sent from the old Early research group... Ruth Burrell, etc, never had the material we are finding!!!! I figure a year from now, and on down the road, those readers won't even remember or some won't even know that I was running a year behind. Sad... but true! I have always struggled to get these NEWS out in a reasonable amount of time. I have NEVER been this far behind. For those who have no computers, they have no idea what is going on. I should be ashamed of myself. They will forgive me, I think, when they see the new data that we will have in the NEWS. Of course, those with computers and who visit our website, won't find it that revealing. Little by little, some of the new discoveries on being put on the web.

Got to go... Thanks again for sharing your data!

Betty Shirley

```
---------------- Headers -------------------
Return-Path: <shirley1@ricochet.net>
Received: from  rly-yd01.mx.aol.com (rly-yd01.mail.aol.com [172.18.150.1]) by air-yd01.mail.aol.com (v56.22) with SMTP;
Sun, 17 Jan 1999 18:05:41 -0500
Received: from rgate2.ricochet.net (rgate2.ricochet.net [204.179.143.3])
      by rly-yd01.mx.aol.com (8.8.8/8.8.5/AOL-4.0.0)
      with ESMTP id SAA06368 for <Mhozzie@aol.com>;
      Sun, 17 Jan 1999 18:05:38 -0500 (EST)
Received: from Betty (mg130-198.ricochet.net [204.179.130.198])
     by rgate2.ricochet.net (8.8.8/8.8.8) with SMTP id RAA29624
     for <Mhozzie@aol.com>; Sun, 17 Jan 1999 17:05:29 -0600 (CST)
Message-ID: <002501be426f$9c325560$c682b3cc@Betty>
From: "Betty Shirley" <shirley1@ricochet.net>
To: <Mhozzie@aol.com>
Subject: Re: Smith Data
Date: Sun, 17 Jan 1999 15:17:51 -0800
MIME-Version: 1.0
Content-Type: text/plain;
    charset="iso-8859-1"
Content-Transfer-Encoding: 7bit
X-Priority: 3
X-MSMail-Priority: Normal
X-Mailer: Microsoft Outlook Express 4.72.3110.1
X-MimeOLE: Produced By Microsoft MimeOLE V4.72.3110.3
```

Subj: **Smith material**
Date: 1/16/99 6:19:31 PM US Eastern Standard Time
From: shirley1@ricochet.net (Betty Shirley)
To: Mhozzie@aol.com (Marion Porter)

File: Unknown (4562 bytes)
DL Time (28800 bps): < 1 minute

Please visit the Shirley Association website at
www.shirleyassociation.com
Reply to shirley1@ricochet.net

Hello Marion!

I have the Smith data out and am just now working on it. I did the map thing first. A picture is worth a thousand words... you know. You will find it on the Abbeville Co. section at the top of the page.

I may have some questions for you as I go thru this data... who knows. I DO have one for you right now. At the top of all the pages it says... Smith-Shirley/ Shirley Report No. 2. I assume there was a Report #1? If so, what was this about? Was there a Report No. 3? That will do it for now on questions. I will be adding more data later tonight and for sure tomorrow!

Hope you are well...

Betty Shirley

Mehitable Singletary
1251
Moses Smith
Josiah, Joseph
Newton,
Aaron,

```
<!DOCTYPE HTML PUBLIC "-//W3C//DTD W3 HTML//EN">

<HEAD>

<META content=text/html;charset=iso-8859-1
http-equiv=Content-Type><TITLE>Mabel</TITLE><BASE
href=file://C:\WINDOWS.000\Personal\Betty\>
<STYLE>
<!--
body {
font-family: Times New Roman;
font-size: 12pt;
color: 993399;
vlink: 660066;
}
-->
</STYLE>

<META content="MSHTML 4.72.3110.7" name=GENERATOR>
</HEAD>

<DIV>&nbsp;</DIV>
                              <EM>Please visit the Shirley
```

10256 Glencoe Dr.
Cupertino, CA 95014
March 14, 1998

Hi everyone!

Yes, it has been awhile since you have heard from me. I certainly did not have any idea the delay would be this long. I can only say, I'm sorry! and that I truly am!

I have come thru some trials in the last year that certainly overwhelmed me. I have survived and that is what is important!! My health and that of my family was not the issue and I am thankful for that. I did go thru periods of depression...not unlike many of you folk, when things go wrong in your family. But, when you're down...you're down! I did continue working on the Shirleys, researching etc., but I stopped communication for awhile. I just couldn't focus on mail, newsletters, etc. If you called, I am sorry I wasn't available to take your calls or return any calls for the last several weeks. I don't know who called, as I never checked for messages. This is very unprofessional, and I know it, but I just was in overload trying to get the NEWS done, web page designed and much more... and that is how it was!!! We have come thru everything and I am feeling good now and have regrouped.

THE GOOD NEW IS: We are going high tech as of April 1st...

We will have a new answering device and new message.

The Shirley Association's web site should be up and running! Check it out!
www.shirleyassociation.com

My email address is: shirley1@ricochet.net

Because I am behind on the newsletters, there will be some confusion about renewal and how much to send. So let me explain it like this:

Renewals:

On your mailing label, there is a date above your name. That date tells you that AFTER that date, your membership expires. So if your label says 7/30/97...that means that you will receive the July (or Summer) 1997 issue of the NEWS. (That would be your last issue for the annual membership you had paid).

If you want to renew and receive all of the issues yet to come...until April 1998, the following chart will be your guide.

4/10/96	**$40**	**Spring or Apr/May issue**
6/30/96	**$36**	**Summer or June/July issue**
7/30/96		
10/30/96	**$32**	**Fall or October/November issue**
1/30/97	**$28**	**Winter (1996/97) or December/January**
4/30/97	**$24**	**Spring or Apr/May issue**
7/30/97	**$20**	**Summer or June/July issue**

As many of you know, I planned to discontinue printing the Shirley NEWS. I will reserve this decision until the next mailing. I am at a cross road on this. I would like to offer something on the internet. I am open to suggestions on how to continue. I plan to post many things on the web and this would ease my work load tremendously! Especially for new contacts looking for basic info. We will be offering a message center, (bulletin Board), to post messages and research interests. All 35 branches of the family will on the net and clickable. That means you can go to your branch and not be lost in a general Shirley area. More detail on this next time. We want our Shirleys to be proud of their site and I visualize this as "Shirley Town" in Cyberspace.

Betty Shirley

AD 1066

THE SHIRLEY NEWS

ISSN 089301275 CUPERTINO, CALIFORNIA 95014 Fall 1996

LONDON
PLYMOUTH COLONY & THE NORTHERN NECK OF VIRGINIA CONNECTION

Financial backing was secured from the merchant adventurers in London for the Mayflower voyage. James Sherley was treasurer of that company.

James Sherley, goldsmith, Candlewick Street Ward, London, was the son of Robert Sherley, gentleman, of London, and Mary, daughter of George Holman of Godstone, Surrey, and grandson of Robert Sherley, Cheshire CO. [from: ENGLISH ORIGINS OF NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES Vol. III.]. (Another source gives Ralph Sherley of Cheshire as the grandfather of James).

In 1992 I visited the home of Major John Shirley on the Isle of Man. He let me copy some information from his private files. One item was about James Sherleys family. Since then I have found some of the christenings of the descendants while researching various records of England.

Ralph or Robert Sherley of Cheshire Co. England

SON: Robert Sherley m. Mary Holman of Godstone, Surrey Co. England
Robert purchased a home in his sons name, John and James, in Godstone, Surrey.

Will of Mary Sherley of Great Chart, Kent Co. England, April 4, 1626. She mentions eldest son, Robert, her daughter and son-in-law, Wm. Terry, her son John, daughter-in-laws Esther and Mary. Also mentioned are the following grandchildren: Mary and Judith Sharpe, granddaughters. William and Richard Sharpe, grandsons. She mentions her maid and servant, Manie Watts. She gives to the poor in Godstone and mentions her house in London and her house in Godstone. The will was written by William White, witnessed by Robert Spice and Moses Hunt.

CHILDREN:

1. Robert b._______________ d. ________________m. ________________

(1). Sarah Apr 21, 1611 St. Vedast Parish, Foster Lane, City of London

(2). Robert Oct 11, 1612 St. Vedast Parish, Foster Lane, City of London

(3). Mary Nov 14, 1613 St. Vedast Parish, Foster Lane, City of London

(4). Mathew June 25, 1615 St. Vedast Parish, Foster Lane, City of London

(5). Anne Nov 20, 1618 St. Vedast Parish, Foster Lane, City of London

In the Parish records it states an infant of Mr. Shirleys was buried Dec 1, 1618. I would assume this to be Anne.

2. John Sherley b.___________ d.___________
He was a goldsmith in London. He married Hester French of Sussex.
(I didn't find a parish for christenings of these children).
Children:

(1). James
(2). John
(3). Robert
(4). Stephen
(5). Mary
(6). Susan
(7). Elizabeth
(8). Hester

3. Mary Sherley b.___________ d.___________
She married 1st William Terry of London and 2nd Thomas Hill of Fulham.

Children:

(1). George Terry
(2). Anthony Terry
(3). Arthur Terry
(4). Paul Terry

3. James Sherley b.ca. 1591 d.___________
He was a goldsmith of London and Treasurer of the New England Company. He married Mary Mott of Colchester, Essex Co. England.

Children:

(1). James
(2). Thomas
(3). Susan

HIGH COURT OF ADMIRALTY EXAMINATIONS

"James Sherley, goldsmith and citizen of London, treasurer of the New England Company who deposes (testifies), 20 November 1624, aged 33 years, "was borne upon London Bridge, within the parish of St. Magnus, and hath for fourteen years kept house and family in the parish of St. Michaels, Crooked Lane, and borne all offices there". He is now Renter-Warden of the goldsmith's Company."

It appears the John Norris and Alexander Jackson make this deposition before the court…there being an asterisk after the abstract and Norris and Jacksons' names were listed with a date of April 27, 28, 1631. Therefore, James Sherley must have known John Norris!

ST MICHAEL, CROOKED LANE

Basil Lighfoote of St. Michael, Crooked Lane, London (wid.) Will proved June 8, 1637 by Thomas Wood, clerk and James Sherley, the elder, John Moore deceased.

NOTE: The partial lineage of Allerton given next is because of the association with JAMES SHERLEY, with Isaac Allerton and Plymouth Colony. It is my opinion that this James Sherley and his children, his brothers and their children, are very likely candidates for being the ancestors of some of our American Shirleys. The names of Allertons children and grandchildren came down into the northern neck of Virginia where we find the Shirleys at about the same period of time. In Connecticut, we find a Robert Shirley (given next). He could be descended of James Sherley or his brother, Robert, of England.

ISAAC ALLERTON OF ENGLAND AND PLYMOUTH COLONY

The first mention of Isaac Allerton by name is his signature attached to a letter written from Holland to the agents of the Puritans, "Mr. Carver and Robert Cushman," that "the coming of Mr. Nash and their Pilot is a great encouragement to them." This letter was signed by four people, of whom the initials only are given but obviously are...Samuel Fuller, Edward Winslow, William Bradford and Isaac Allerton. The next that we hear of Mr. Allerton is at the formation of the memorable "compact" on board of the Mayflower in Cape Cod, or Provincetown Harbor, Nov 11, 1620. Allerton was the fifth signer, and was one of nine, on the list of forty-one, to whom Governor Bradford has given the honorable prefix of "Mr." The names Carver, Bradford, Winslow and Brewster are the only ones that precede his.

In Feb 1620 Allerton lost his wife, March 22nd, he and Miles Standish who went to meet with the Indians during their first visit to Plymouth. In April, Governor Carter died after 5 months officiating as Governor. Mr. William Bradford was chosen Governor and Mr. Isaac Allerton his assistant until at least 1624 or longer.

In 1626 Isaac Allerton married Fear Brewster, daughter of Elder William Brewster. In the autumn of 1626 Allerton was sent to England, partly to obtain some supplies for the colony, and partly to see if he could raise money for the colony.

Isaac Allerton in 1627 managed to get a few men in London to become investors, including James Sherley, who had already shown himself to be a useful friend. James Sherley, (a citizen and goldsmith of London), Richard Andrews and John Beauchamp, (citizens and merchants of London), signed a treaty concerning their mixing together to maintain a trade with the Governor and the rest of the partners of Plymouth Plantation in New England. The contract was signed in London June 14, 1627. Later that year Allerton was sent back to ratify a bargain made with the Adventurers and to pay them for their interest in America. He went "in a fishing vessel which was then returning there." He brought some beaver to pay for some expenses the previous year, and was instructed to obtain a patent for a trading place on the Kennebeck, and other things.

December 1627, Mr. James Sherley, one of the Adventurers, and a firm friend of the colony, writes that "bargain is fully concluded."

Early in 1628 Allerton was sent to England again to obtain a patent for a trading station for Kennebeck and in the Autumn of same year he went to obtain the enlargement and correction of the Kennebeck patent, and also another for Plymouth; and to facilitate the removal of the remainder of the church at Leyden, Holland with little success. He returned almost immediately, August 1629, and had better success. He made another voyage in 1630 and returned the next year in the ship, White Angel, and Mr. Hatherly with him. It was about this time when a difficulty arose between Mr. Allerton and the colony. Allerton was dismissed as their agent. The Leyden people had taken up some prejudice against him, and the colony complained that too much money had been lavished, by him and Mr. Sherley, to obtain a royal charter. Sept 6, 1631, the White Angel, with Mr. Allerton, sailed for Marble Harbour, now Marblehead, Massachusetts. In June 1632, Allerton formed a trading company, hired the White Angel of Mr. Sherley, and attempted to establish a rival trading house on the Kennebec River. It was broken up and destroyed by the French. In 1633 Allerton set up a trading house at Machias, consisting of 5 men and a quantity of Merchandise. "This season Mr. Allerton fished with 8 boats at Marble Harbour". In 1634 Allerton's trading house was attacked by the French and Indians and his goods taken away. His house was destroyed by fire the same year. He removed to New Haven, Connecticut where he died the latter part of 1658.

ISAAC ALLERTON b. ca. 1586 d. 1658 New Haven, Connecticut
married 1st Mary NORRIS, granddaughter of Sir Henry Norris.
[John Norris who came to Virginia on the "Truelove" in 1635 was the son of Sir Henry Norris].
married 2nd Fear Brewster
married 3rd Joanna Swinnerton (no children by Allerton)

children by Mary Norris Allerton:

1. Bartholomew Allerton 1612 Leyden, Holland

2. Remember 1614 Leyden, Holland. Died 1656
m. Moses Maverick about 1635. He was of Devon County England. He died at Marblehead, MA.

Their daughter, Elizabeth Maverick married 1st Nathaniel Grafton who died in 1671 in Barbados. She married 2nd Thomas SKINNER about 1676 who was a baker of Boston MA. By her 1st marriage she had a daughter, Eliz Grafton, who married William Hewes...(Hughes).

3. Mary Allerton 1616 Leyden, Holland. Died 1699 Plymouth, the last survivor of those who came of the Mayflower. She married Thomas Cushman

4. child buried at St Peter, Leyden in 1620.

5. stillborn son born Plymouth Harbour on the Mayflower Dec 22, 1620.
MARY, DIED 2 MONTHS LATER!

children by Fear Brewster Allerton:

6. Sarah Allerton 1627. Died 1651

7. Isaac Allerton, Jr. born ca. 1627/8 at Plymouth Colony. Died 1702 Westmoreland Co. Virginia.
He graduated from Harvard in 1650. He married 1st Eliz ___and she died ca. 1655 after birth of child.
Married 2nd Eliz. (Willoughby), (Overzee), Colclough. She was probably born in Norfolk Co. Virginia.
(She married first Simon OVERZEE, and 2nd George Colclough. In April 1672 Governor Charles Calvert, writing to Cecilius, 2nd Lord Baltimore, regarding rights of Simon Overzee to lands in Maryland, mentioned "Mr. Allerton, now husband to Overzee's widow).

(1). Eliz b. New Haven CT 1653 d. 1740 New Haven, CT. (mother of 6 children)
m. 1st. Benj. Starr
m. 2nd Simon AYERS/EYERS.

(2). Isaac Allerton 1655 New Haven, CT. No further info, not in father's will.

(3). Willoughby Allerton 1664 Westmoreland CO. Virginia. Died 1724 Westmoreland Co. VA..
m. 1st Rosamond Fitzugh (no children by Allerton given)
m. 2nd Sarah (Taverner), Travers. She was born North Farnham Parish, Richmond Co. VA 1679.
She married 1st Raleigh TRAVERS. NOTE: CAPT. RAWLEIGH TRAVERS TRANSPORTED SAMUEL SHIRLEY, LANCASTER CO. VA.
m. 3rd Hannah (Keene), Bushrod born St. Stephens Parish, Northumberland Co. VA ca. 1676

Children by Sarah, 2nd wife.

(A). Isaac Allerton 1702 Westmoreland Co. VA d. 1739 of Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co. VA.
m. Ann Corbin ca. 1733 (daughter of Gawin and Jane (Lane), (Wilson), Corbin

(b). Eliz. Allerton 1708 Westmoreland Co. VA
m. Matthew Zuille

(4). Frances Allerton born 1668 Westmoreland CO. VA. Died about 1698 Richmond Co. VA
m. Samuel TRAVERS who was born ca. 1660 Rappahannock Co. VA

(1). Eliz. Travers

(2). Rebecca Travers 1692

(3). Winifred Travers 1694

(4). Frances Travers 1697

(5). Sarah Allerton b. ca. 1670 Westmoreland Co. VA. Died 1731 Wicomico, Northumberland Co. VA.
m. 1st John NEWTON (son of John Newton).
m. 2nd Hancock LEE (son of Col. Richard Lee and Ann Constable).
[Hancock Lee m. 1st Mary Kendall by whom he had William, Richard, Anne and John Lee].

A. Allerton NEWTON (see last issue of the NEWS under NEWTON, page 10. Mary was given as mother and it should be Sarah).

B. Isaac LEE 1701 d. 1727 Stepney, Middlesex Co. England, unmarried. He was a mariner.

C. Ann LEE b. Northumberland Co. VA ca. 1700
m. William Eustace

(1). John Eustace

(2). Eliz. Eustace

(3). Sarah Eustace

(4). William Eustace

(5). Isaac Eustace

(6). Hancock Eustace

(7). Ann Eustace

D. Eliz. LEE b. 1703 Northumberland Co. VA d. Orange Co. VA ca. 1750
m. 1st Swan Jones
m. 2nd Zachary Taylor

(1). John Jones

(2). Zachary Taylor 1735

(3). Eliz. Taylor 1739

(4). Hancock Taylor 1742 d. Kentucky...killed by Indians

(5). Richard Taylor 1744....Father of President Zachary Taylor!

H. John LEE 1707 d. 1789 Orange Co. VA. Mentions in his will: nephews, Hancock, Richard and Henry Lee, son of brother Hancock LEE. Nieces, Sarah Alexander Gillison and Mary Willis Madison, daughters of brother Hancock LEE.

Remember Isaac Allerton Sr. married 1st Mary NORRIS! The Norris connection is important to keep in mind because of the Norris family in St. Mary Co. Maryland.

NORRIS

Mary Norris, granddaughter of Sir Henry Norris, married Isaac Allerton

John Norris, son of Sir Henry Norris II, came to Virginia from England and Barbados on the ship "Truelove" in 1635 age 18 yrs. John Norris died in 1682.

THOMAS NORRIS 1608 Congham, Norfolk Co. England, d. 1675 Talbot Co. MD married Anne Hynson 1637 Nansemond Co. Virginia, (Upper Norfolk Co.)
[son of Geoffrey Norris (1559-1609) and wife, Mary MYLES (Miles)].
Thomas Norris is said to have followed William Claiborne in his trading expeditions up the Chesapeake Bay and then settled in St. Mary's Co. MD. as a Protestant planter. As a trader, he went back and forth between Maryland and Virginia.

1. Thomas Norris 1638 St. Mary's Co. MD d. June 1683 while visiting daughter, Martha in Lancaster Co. VA
m. 1st Martha Ironmonger in Northumberland Co. VA (3 children)
m. 2nd Elizabeth Hosier in Kent Co. MD ca. 1671
He was a mariner like his father. Thomas and Eliz. moved to Charleston South Carolina 1671-74 then returned to Maryland where they settled in 1775.

(1). John Norris 1672 Charleston, South Carolina. He also was a mariner and sailed out of Baltimore MD.
m. Mary Patrick 1705 and moved to Charleston, South Carolina where he received a land grant for 300 acres in the Colleton District of S.C. He died ca. 1750 and Mary his widow moved to Abbeville SC to be near their son, Robert Norris and he died in 1797 Anderson Co. SC.

2. Edward Norris Oct 1639 St Mary's Co. MD d. Feb 1695/6 Baltimore MD
m. 1st Mary Freeman (6 children)
m. 2nd Sarah Wichel, widow of John Kemp (2 children)

3. Ann (Hannah) Norris 1640 d. 1687 Talbot Co. MD
m. 1st William Woodroofe
m. 2nd Francis Sheperd

4. George Norris died age 2 or 3 yrs.

5. Daniel Norris April 1643 MD d. 1707 Kent Co. MD
m. Eliz___ (4 children)

6. Alice Norris June 1644
m. William Evans and they lived in England

7. Cuthbert Norris 1645 MD drowned at sea age 23

8. Robert Norris Dec 1647 St. Mary's Co. MD d. 1701/03 Kent Co. MD
m. Tabitha Ostley (8 children)

9. John 1650 m. Susannah Heard (7 children b. St. Mary's Co. MD)
(1). John 1680 m. Anne WHEATLEY, grandchildren in Nelson Co. KY
(2). Luke 1689 m. Jane Heard, grandchildren in Mason Co. KY
(3). Mark 1695 m. Susannah Greenwell, grandchildren in Bracken Co.KY
(4). Thomas 1697 m. Jane Greenwell, grandchildren in Nelson Co. KY

NOTE: There are so many Norris names and their genealogies are not completely straight. I have used only a few of these as samplings to show location and movement. Think of the Shirleys as you read about the Norris group. One John Norris was father-in-law of Robert and of Ignatius SHIRLEY IN St. Mary Co. I am not sure if it is John 1680 who married Anne Wheatley.

HARTFORD CO. CONNECTICUT

Robert Shirley born 1647 and died 1711. He was a servant to Mr. James Richards, a wealthy Hartford CT merchant, son of Thomas Richards of Plymouth Colony, who was born in Somerset Co. England. Robert Shirley received land for his servitude. Alice Richards, daughter of Thomas and sister of James, married Wm. Bradford, son of Governor Wm. Bradford of Plymouth Colony!

Robert Shirley m. 1st ______Graves, daughter of Marshall George Graves
2nd Sarah Easton, daughter of Joseph Easton, formerly from Cambridge Massachusetts.
Robert bought land from Richard Goodman who married Mary TERRY, daughter of Stephen Terry.
Mary Easton, sister of Sarah, married John SKINNER. (see Skinner).

BEARD

Mathew Beard m. Agnes Sherley 1626 at St. Margarets Church Westminster London

Dec 20, 1636... William Beard's will..."my estate here in Virginia", "my poor dear sister in Rye, Dorothy Beard." "Towards a new church in James City, five hundred weight of tobacco." "My wicked wife Margaret..." "my nest of boxes" to Mr. Kempe, the King's secretary. Mr. William Swan and Mr. Edward Sherly, to be overseers. Will proved by Mr. Alexander Chill, the Executor, in London Oct 27, 1646. (Wills were proved in the county the executor lived not residence of the one writing the will). Mr. Chill was a merchant at Billingsgate in London.

BEAUCHAMP

John Beauchamp associated with the Plymouth Adventurers and James Sherley of London.

John Beauchamp on page 4 of last issue of the NEWS...correction in spelling from Beaucart to Beauchamp (my computer and I, messed up the spelling!).

DUFF

James Duff married Margaret Tutt

son: John Duff 1739 m. Sarah Nash

(1). James Duff Apr 15, 1761 Culpeper Co. VA
(2). George Duff 1765
(3). John Duff 1768

George Duff m. 1st Rebecca Nash d. 1693 Middlesex Co. VA
he d. 1697. m. 2nd Ann________ She died in 1717. She married 2nd Richard Shirley who died 1708
3rd John Williams in 1708, who married Michal Curles in 1717.

FOOTE

Sir Thomas Foote, Lord Mayor of London 1687, of West Clandon, Surrey Co. England..."to my Godson, Richard Sherley". Sir Thomas Foote was married to Elizabeth MOTT.

GERARD

Thomas Gerard, gentleman, bapt Dec 10, 1608 of New Hall, Lancaster Co. England. He was a Surgeon and planter. He immigrated to Maryland in 1638, and brought his family in 1650. He lived St. Mary Co. Md and in 1664 removed to Virginia with Giles Brent. He died in Westmoreland Co. VA in 1673. He and his wife, Susanna Snow, were the parents of:

Justinian Gerard m. Sarah____
Thomas Gerard m. Susannah Curtis
John Gerard m. Eliz___
Susanna Gerard m. 1st Robert Slye, 2nd John Goode
Frances Gerard m. 1st Thomas Speke, 2nd Valentine Peyton, 3rd John Apppleton, 4th John Washington, 5th William Hardwick
Temperance Gerard m. 1st Daniel Hutt, 2nd John Crabbe, 3rd Benjamin Blanchflower
Elizabeth Gerard m. 1st Nehemiah Blackiston, 2nd Ralph Rymer, 3rd Joshua Guibert
Mary Gerard m. Kenelm Cheseldine

NOTE: 1662...William and Margaret Overed of Nominie to DANIEL HUTT (a merchant), witnessed by Robert Sherley (Westmoreland Co. VA). The widow of John Miles married William Overed.

LANE

Thomas Lane of Surry Co. Va was a London merchant. Ralph Sherley who died in Surry Co. VA in 1693 dealt with Thomas Lane and also an Abigail Lane.

Abigail Shirley b. ca. 1629 Preston, Sussex Co. England (daughter Thomas Shirley and his wife, Elizabeth Stapley) m. William Lane in 1647. Their children as given in Thomas Shirley's will of 1654... Thomas, William, Anthony, Elizabeth and Abigail LANE.

MYLES/MILES

John Miles widow married William Overed. In 1662, William and Maragret Overed of Nominie to Daniel Hutt, merchant. Witnessed by Robert Sherley, Westmoreland Co. VA

David Miles will of 1674 Lancaster Co. VA was witnessed by Robert Sherley.

MOSELEY

1668 William Sherley married Alice MOSELEY in Barbados. William is buried Oct. 1678 and Alice Shirley married Robert Archer. (Could this William be the grandfather of Gov William Shirley of MA?). The traditional story in the family is that William died in Jamaica in an earthquake.

In 1660 Westmoreland Co. VA a Robert MOSELEY, gentleman, is mentioned with Robert Shirley and Giles Brent.

MOSELEY name can also be found in early Elizabeth City Co. VA.

MOTT

Re: Mr. William Shirley living next door to Sir Grey Skipwith in New Kent Co. VA. That county is in todays King and Queen Co. George and John MOTT are also neighbors. (James Shirley goldsmith of London, and found on the cover of this issue of the NEWS, was married to Mary MOTT).

Elizabeth Mott was married to Sir Thomas Foote, Lord Mayor of London. His Godson was Richard Sherley. (see Foote)

Skinner family of Massachusetts and Hartford Connecticut, married into the Mott family. (see Skinner).

MOULSEN (Middlesex Co. VA)

Richard Moulsen married Jan. 19, 1721 Ann Shirley (Dec 15,1698-Dec 8, 1721). She was the daughter of Richard Shirley (d. 1708/9) and his wife, Ann Duff (d. 1717). (see DUFF).

Son: William Moulsen Oct 10, 1721 Christ Church, Middlesex Co. VA. He lived Amelia Co. VA

SINKLER/ST.CLAIR (Fauquier, Prince William and Loudoun Co. VA)

Wayman and Robert Sinkler appear on the 1740 list of tithers of Prince William Co. VA. Wayman married the daughter of Richard Shirley and his wife, Mary Graham of Fairfax Co. VA 1749-1753. By 1760 Wayman is preparing to remarry. He makes a detailed marriage contract. In 1762 he states his youngest child is 8 years old. Waymans will was proved July 13, 1762 and on the same day the court ordered that the executors of Wayman Sinkler, dec'd, to deliver Wayman's children to Mary Shirley, their grandmother, who engages to maintain and bring them up without any burden to their estate. According to family researchers, Mary Shirley is last listed in the tax records of Loudoun Co. VA in 1763.

Wayman and ____ (Shirley) Sinkler's children listed in Wayman's will:

Alexander appear in Bedford Co. VA by 1776 thru 1803
Isaac lived Bedford Co. VA and his son Isaac Jr. moved to Spartanburg SC. Isaac Sinclair sold 300 acres on Pacelot River in SC. In 1810 Isaac Sr. & Jr. in Wayne Co. KY. Isaac Jr. moved to Putnam Co. Indiana about 1822.
Robert
Mary
George
Wayman, Jr., m. Mary Watts, appear in Bedford Co. VA by 1776 thru 1803.
Eliz. 1754 (presumed the youngest…8 years old in 1762).

SKINNER

The Skinner family of Massachusetts and Hartford Connecticut, married into the MOTT family. (See Hartford Connecticut article, in this issue of the NEWS).

The Calvert Co. Maryland Skinners was founded by Robert Skinner about 1658. He settled on The Reserve, a plantation which is still possessed by a descendant. Their coat of arms is the same as those listed in Burke's General Armory for the Skinner family of Hertfordshire Co. England.

In the will of Thomas Sherley, Esquire of West Clandon, Surrey, England, (Summer 1995 Page 7 Shirley NEWS), son of Sir Thomas the Younger…he gives ten pounds in two peeces of plate to Sarah, the wife of DOCTOR SKINNER. He also gives his boots, shoes, stockings and spurrs to the servant of Doctor Skinner.

SWANN/SWAN/E

William Swan and Edward Sherley mentioned as overseers in the will of William Beard in 1636, Surry Co. VA. (see BEARD)

Col. Samuel Swann, grandson of William, linked to Ralph Sherley who died 1693 Surry Co. VA.

Robert Sherley, dyer, married Martha Swane, July 26, 1624 of Little All Hallow Church, Thames Street, London. She was the daughter of Robert Swane, dyer. Children born to Robert and Martha SHERLEY, registered in same church… Daniel 1626, John 1629, Samuel 1631, Ann 1633, Robert 1639, Martha 1642, and George 1643.

TERRY

(see James Sherley, goldsmith of London article on page 1 and 2). His sister married Wm Terry)

(see Hartford Connecticut article).

WEST

Sir Thomas West, Knight of Wherwell, Hampshire Co. (Hants.) England was 2nd Lord Delaware, Sherriff of Hampshire, M. P., was born about 1556. He married Nov 19, 1571 to Anne Knollys, daughter of Francis Knollys, K.G. of Rotherfield Greys, Oxford Co. England by Mary Cary who was the 1st cousin of Queen Elizabeth. He died March 1601/2. His widow was living at St. Catherine, Coleman, London in 1608. Their children were:

1. Elizabeth West 1573 (Queen Elizabeth was her Godmother). Married Herbert Pelham Esq. (the elder).

2. Sir Thomas West, 3rd Delaware, born 1577, matriculated at Queen's College, Oxford 1591/2. First Lord Governor and Captain General of Virginia 1610. He proceeded that year with one hundred and fifty skilled workers and craftsman and saved the colony from abandonment by the disheartened settlers. He returned to England in 1611 and died in Nova Scotia June 17, 1618 on a return voyage to America. Delaware Bay and the State of Delaware named after him. He married Cecily Sherley, daughter of Sir

Thomas Sherley the elder of Wiston, Sussex Co. England. They had 6 children.

3. Penelope West m. Herbert Pelham, Esq. (the younger) of Hastings, Sussex Co. England.

Some of the children were:

(1). Herbert, who married Jemima Waldegrave. of Essex Co. England. One of their children is recorded in St. Margaret's Parish in Westminister in 1629. As early as 1629, Herbert Pelham agreed to invest in the Winthrop project of colonization with his father-in-law, and invested some $3,000 pounds in the venture. The two families embarked from Gravesend in 1639/40. His wife died during the crossing. He remarried, became Treasurer of Harvard College in 1643, Commissioner of the United Colonies in 1645, and was active with the Society for Promoting the Gospel in New England. He returned to England and died in 1674. He is buried at Bures, Essex Co.

(2). William Pelham sailed with the Winthrop Fleet in 1630, resided Sudbury Massachusetts until 1647, died in England 1667.

(3). John Pelham, emigrated to New England 1635.

(4). Penelope Pelham migrated in 1635 age 16 years and died 1702. Married Richard Bellingham, Gent., Governor of Massachusetts Bay Colony.

4. Francis West 1586 emigrated to Virginia in 1608, elected to the Council 1609 and was appointed Governor of Virginia in 1627. Married 1st Margaret___, 2nd Temperance (Flowerdew) Yeardley, 3rd Jane Davye. No known descendants.

5. John West 1590, B.A. Magdalen College, Oxford, emigrated to Virginia in the Bonny Bess in 1618. Patented land on York River on the site of the present town of West Point. He was member of the Council, and House of Burgesses, justice of York Co. and Governor of VA 1635-37. His son, Col. John West, born about 1632, served as a Captain, Major and Lieutenant Colonel of the Militia, 1652-73, loyal to Governor Berkeley during Bacon's Rebellion, member House of Burgesses. etc.

6. Lt. Col. Nathaniel West 1592, emigrated to VA probably 1618. Died 1623/4. Married 1st Frances Greville, (she m. 2nd Abraham Peirsey, 3rd Capt Samuel Mathews). Son: Nathaniel West 1622, died 1670/1, buried Warton, Lancaster Co. VA. He married Elizabeth (Preston) Sagar. No descendants.

WHEATLEY

Samuel Wheatley married MARY SHURLEY. He died in Tyrell Co. North Carolina 1740. They had a son Shurley Wheatley who was born Jamestown Virginia. He went to Hanover Co. VA., Edgefield Co. SC and some of his family to Georgia.

Samuel Wheatley's mother was Frances Rolle.

Christopher Wheatley 28 yrs. and William Wheatley 17 years came on the "THOMAS and JOHN" in 1635 as did THOMAS SHIRLEY!

Solomon Wheatly was the priest at Bruton Parish in Williamsburg Virginia 1704-1710.

(see Norris article...Wheatley marriage to John Norris)

ST MARGARETS CHURCH WESTMINISTER, LONDON ENGLAND

Sept 1, 1618 Sir Thomas Shirley, the younger and his wife, Judith Bennet were recorded at this church when their son, John, was christened.

Also of this church ...

1598 Alice born to John Sherley
1599 Margret born to John Sherley
1600 Christian (female) b. to John Sherley
1602 Jone born to John Sherley

1616 Walter born to Henry Sherley
1618 Thomas born to Henry Sherley
1620 Henry born to Henry Sherley
1637 George born to Henry Sherley (17 yr difference...could be another Henry?)

1620 Elizabeth born to James Sherlie
1621 William born to James Sherlie
1623 John born to James Sherlie
1625 Richard born to James Sherlie

1631 Christabella to Thomas and Anne Blundell Sherlie (son of Sir Thomas the younger)
1632 Mary to Thomas and Anne Blundell Sherlie
1637 Anne to Thomas and Anne Blundell Sherlie
1638 Thomas to Thomas and Anne Blundell Sherlie (This is Thomas who was an M.D... doctor)

1636 William born to William Sherlie
1639 Francis (male) born to William Sherlie

NOTE: I think Henry must be the son of Anthony Shirley of Preston...brother of Sir Thomas Sherley the elder. Henry was born in 1590 and married Mary Seaman. Children were not given in Stemmata Shirleiana. Henry had a brother named Walter and this Henry names a son Walter.

Commentary from your editor...

I found the connections and associations of Isaac Allerton of Plymouth Colony and those of his children and grandchildren who were in the Northern Neck of Virginia to be quite interesting. It triggered further thoughts on the association of the other names listed here with the Shirleys. It is only by working this way that we will eventually understand just who the Shirleys were both in England and in America. There is a thread running through each item appearing in this issue of the NEWS as well as the Spring and Summer 1996 double issue. These issues should be used as a guide when studying your Shirley ancestry. I found it quite remarkable to see how the other families have moved around. They came to America and some returned home to England to live while others in their family lived here.

As to the Shirleys in America...as a new member, Ken, put it ...the Shirleys appear to be merchants, tavern owners, or worked on the waterways. He also has made me aware of the Shirleys who were shippers in London and may have been mistaken as coming to America.

Ken also made a good point about the Shirleys in America. What we may begin to find is that James Sherley of the London group headed to Plymouth and those of Wiston headed to Virginia. This would seem logical because of the association of each family with those locations. (Lord Delaware West, son in law of Sir Thomas Shirley the Elder of Wiston, who gave his James River plantation in Virginia the name of SHIRLEY PLANTATION in honor of his father-in-law).

The Plymouth group in New England would be most likely associated with James Sherley, goldsmith, or with Governor William Shirley of Massachusetts ancestor, Anthony Sherley of Preston. (Remember Anthony Sherley and Sir Thomas Sherley the Elder were brothers.

I have concentrated my England research for the last several months to London, Sussex, Surry and Essex Counties. I am beginning to suspect this is where the Shirleys are from...those who came to America.

A little bit about KEN. He is a new member although we had talked by phone a year or two ago. He has studied several of his other family lines and offered his help. He has shared new material on the Shirleys and those associated with them. We have spent hours upon hours writing our finds to one another. He understands the level of research I am at and it has been a pleasure to have him there to bounce ideas to. He seems to have the ability to find things I hadn't found yet. I in return have shared new things with him and we have had a great time trying to figure it out. "Thank You" Ken for being there now and I welcome your help in the future!

Another "Thank You" goes to Mr and Mrs Gaylord Shirley who took me to San Francisco to visit the Sutro library and to Oakland to visit the large Morman library. I have avoided going to either place because I don't like driving in San Francisco and Oakland is not the best place to be running around alone. Both locations were in good areas and I should have been there years ago researching. I found the Sutro library easy to get to and have been there several times. I have been successful in locating many items of interest for England. I have searched many books with Parish Registers. Bewteen this and the IGI's we have computerized, I am getting a very good base on the England Shirleys. The Stemmata Shirleiana also contributes greatly to my understanding of the family. I will always be indebted to Major John Shirley for sending me a copy of this old rare book.

JAMES SHIRLEY, ENGLISH PLAYWRITE and POET

James Shirley was born September 18, 1598 England. He was educated at Spenser's old school, was at Merchant Taylors school in London where he is recorded October 1607/8. In 1612 he was admitted to St. John's Oxford and later he was of St. Catherine Hall, Cambridge, and was of Grays Inn. He took Angelican orders and became headmaster of the grammar school at St. Albans, London but was converted to Roman Catholicism.

In 1625 he became a playwrite in London. He wrote in the year:

1628 "The Witty Fair One"
1631 "The Duchess of Malfi"
"The Traitor"
1633 "The Gamester"
1635 "The Revenger's Tragedy"
"The Coronation"
"The Lady of Pleasure"
He wrote a total of 31 extant plays.

In 1636-1640 James Shirley was brought to Dublin Ireland by the Earl of Strafford to advance the court prestige there. His plays were produced in Ireland as well as in London during that time.

King Charles took a personal interest in James Shirley and collaborated more or less in his play "The Gamester". The King said it was the best play he had seen for seven years.

James Shirley died in the great fire of London in 1666 and he is buried at St. Giles in the Field.

[NOTE: His ancestry is unknown to me at this time].

MERCHANT TAYLOR'S SCHOOL REGISTRY (LONDON)

Date enrolled:

Oct 8, 1598 Thomas, son of William Sherly, merchant taylor
Jun 25, 1600 Andrew, son of William Sherly, merchant taylor
Jan 1607/8 William Surly born Nov 1600
Oct 1607/8 James Shirley born Sept 18, 1598 (the playwrite)
(approximately 100 years later, William Shirley 1694-1771, Governor of Massachusetts, also attended this school).

[I noted the name of Wiseman appearing in the school about the same time.)

Sept 3, 1598 Thomas Wiseman born Jan 1590
Robert Wiseman born Dec 1592
They were sons of Richard Wiseman Esq. of St. Lawrence Pountney Parish, Candlestick street, London.
(NOTE: James Shirley, goldsmith [cover story], was of Candlestick Street Ward!)

March 1605 Edward Wiseman born Apr 1597
William Wiseman born Nov 26, 1598
They were sons of Richard Wiseman, goldsmith! (Probably same Richard...note goldsmith? Remember James Shirley [cover story] was a goldsmith!).

1624 Robert Wiseman born Feb 1611 (fathers name not mentioned).

Address:
SHIRLEY ASSOCIATION
10256 GLENCOE DRIVE
CUPERTINO, CALIFORNIA
95014

Telephone: (408)255-8511

Annual membership: $20.00

Membership open to anyone who has SHIRLEY, SHERLEY, SHURLEY ancestors.
(or any other variant spelling).
Send your direct Shirley ancestor info.

A D 1066

THE SHIRLEY NEWS

ISSN 089301275 CUPERTINO, CALIFORNIA 95014 Winter 1996/1997

THE SHIRLEYS OF ENGLAND

RALPH SHIRLEY

Ralph Shirley was born about 1392 and died in 1466, son of Sir Hugh Shirley and wife, Beatrice DeBroase. Ralph was buried in the chancel of the church at Brailesford, Warwick County.

[the 1st marriage is given following the 2nd marriage because of space and descent].

Ralph m. 2nd: Alice_______d 1466

SON: Ralph, Esq. b_________d_________lived Brailesford, Warwick Co.
[Where is his family? In the Brailesford church there use to be a monument that read: Thomas Shirley died Feb 6, 1545, son of Ralph Shirley].

Ralph m. 1st Joan Basset___________ lived Radcliff upon Soar, Nottingham Co

SON: Ralph 1406 Burnham, Suffolk Co. d. 1466 _______where?

m. 1st Margaret Staunton (Staunton Harold came to the Shirleys because of this marriage, she being the heir of her fathers estate).
m. 2nd Eliz. Blount
m. 3rd Lucy Ashton (no children by her)

NOTE: Ralph had two sons named Ralph. One by the first wife and another by the second wife.

The descendants of Ralph Shirley and his first wife, Margaret Staunton, will be given first. They are the Shirleys of Ettington, Shirley Village and Staunton Harold...just to name a few of the manors and property they owned in the counties of Warwickshire, Derbyshire and Leicestershire.

The male descendants of Ralph Shirley and his 2nd wife, Elizabeth Blount, will be given second. They are the Shirleys of Wiston, Preston and West Grinstead in Sussex Co.

NOTE:
The England Shirleys are featured in this edition of the Shirley NEWS. Without this information, future articles on the England Shirleys and articles referencing early England Shirleys who could possibly be connected with early America, would be next to impossible for our readers to understand.

MALE DESCENDANTS of RALPH SHIRLEY and first wife, MARGARET STAUNTON

Note: The name "William" and the name "James" does not run in this branch of the family.

SON: John (or "GUY") **Shirley** b________d 1486 Leicestershire
m. Eleanor Willoughby

SONS:

1. ***(see below because of space)**

2. **Thomas** of Enfield Chase, Middlesex Co. **(Who are his descendants?)**

3. **Robert** of Repton, Derbyshire Co.

SON: Ralph b____d 1535
m. Amee Lolle **of Ashby de la Zouche**

(1). **Francis 1526 d_____ he was 9 yrs when his father died. However, he must have died before 21 as his sister succeeded as heir to her father.**
(2). **Elianor m. 1st Thomas Vernon of Staffordshire**
m. 2nd Nicholas Browne of Derbyshire
(Her great grandson, Nathaniel Brown b. ca. 1625 of Hartford Connecticut died 1658 Middletown, CT. He married Eleanor Watts in Hartford CT Dec 1647).

4. **Hugh b______d______lived Stockton, Hereford Co.**
m. Anne Hevyn of Hereford Co.

SON: Thomas b______d_____**(pre-deceased his parents)**
m. Margaret Wroth. **(They had one child, Joyce).**

5. **Nicholas** **No info is known about him**

6. **Richard** **No info is known about him**

7. **Baldwin** **No info is known about him**

8. **Henry** b_______d_______Rector of Brailesford, Warwickshire
(Did he have a family?)

*** 1. Ralph** b_______d 1517 **[1509, Ralph leased Ettington to John Underhill and his wife, Agnes Porter].**

m. 1st Eliz. Walshe (no sons)
2nd Anne Vernon 1496 (no children)
3rd Ann Warner 1507 (no children)
4th Joan Sheffield 1514 Chilwell, Nottinghamshire

(1). Francis Jan 26, 1515 d. Aug 1571. **Buried in the church, Breedon on the Hill. Twenty years later, "his body was taken up for the removing of his monument unto a more convenient place", (in the church), "was found as firm and entire as if it had been new buried, and as well endured to be wound in a new sheet, having only a black little bruise on top of the great toe, caused by the pressure of his first coffin".**

m. Dorothy Gifford 1535. **[formerly married to John Congreve. They were parents of two daughters who both married Underhills. They leased Ettington in 1541 from their step father, Francis Shirley].**

A. Edward d. infant

B. Arthur d. infant

C. Ralph **(Stemmata says he died without issue). His father granted to him the manor of Hoon in Derbyshire and a moriety of the manor of Newton Regis in Warwick Co., for life).**

D. John 1535 d. 1570. Buried in Breedon on the Hill. He lived at Rakedale, now known as Ragdale estate, Leicesterhire.

m. Jane Lovett 1558. [This marriage brought several manors to the Shirleys: Astwell in the county of Northampton, South Newington (Newton), in the county of Oxford, Dorington in the county of Gloucester, and St. Botolph's Bridge in the county of Huntington].

(a). Ralph 1562 d_______Rome, Italy. Intended for the church (Priest). He was of Stretton, Staffordshire. (He was in Rome in 1582).

(b). John b________d________ (Children: ???)

Entered Trinity College, Oxford 1582. In 1590 he was of the Inner Temple and in 1602 was living Grays Inn. He died in the wars in Flanders of a shot in the knee, received in the serice of the King of Spain.

(c). Thomas b______d______ (Children: ???)

Entered Oxford in 1587. In 1602 he was of Grays Inn. He released his interest in Brailesford, Warwick Co. to his brother George.

(d). George 1559 d. 1622 Astwell, Northampton Co. Buried in Breedon on the Hill.

He studied at Hart Hall (Later known as Hartford College), in the University of Oxford in 1573. "By the advantage of the most famous and learned tutors, he acquired a knowledge not common of the Greek and Latin tongues, of philosophy, of history, of politics, and other liberal sciences. After he had finished his studies, he presented his service at Court, and undertook the voyage of Holland in 1585 with Robert Earl of Leicester, ever putting himself in those places most eminent for danger and honour".

He entered Gloucester Hall in 1587 and was of Grays Inn in 1602. In 1603 he served as sheriff of Northamptonshire at the time, in company with many gallant men who conducted James the First through that county to his coronation. In 1611, he was created a Baronet.

[Note: A William Bell came to London from Worcester to study law. He shared chamber and bed with George Shirley. Bell became a Roman Priest and was exectued in 1643].

George Shirleys arms were taken away for 4 years as he was suspected as being a Catholic, although he outwardly conformed to the church of England. (If a Papists refused to come to church on Sunday, they were liable to a penalty of 20 pounds for every lunar month during which they absented themselves). He appears to have died a Catholic.

"His piety was so remarkable in his large and bountiful alms, that he merited the glorious title of father and nourisher of the poor, relieving during the great dearth, 500 a day at his gates"

m. 1st Frances Berkeley 1587, daughter of Henry Lord Berkeley (by Catherine, daughter of Henry Earl of Surrey).

2nd Dorothy Wroughton (no children by George) .

She appears to have had a marriage contract when she married George Shirley.. First she doth require to reserve her own living entire to herself, to bestow the commodities of it to her own pleasure, without any controls; secondly, she doth demand a thousand pounds yearly jointure; third, 500 pounds land to be tyed upon her son, if by any good means there may be one gotten; fourthly, if it so fall out that her husband and she should fall out, she doth require 500__?? (amount I am not sure of), a year out of his living, and to live apart from him with that added to her living of Farinton.

1. George d. infant in his cradle

** **2. (see below because of space)**

3. Thomas 1590 d. 1654 Lived St Botolphs Bridge, Huntington Co. (He was of St. Clements Inn).

He was Knighted at Whitehall in 1622. He was an antiquian and the creator of the large Shirley pedigree. His M.S. collections are preserved in the British Museum and the library at Queens College, Oxford. He was a Roman Catholic and says he suffered consequence "losses, dishonors, disgraces which were very great, and imprisonment for the love of God. Stemmata says it is more than likely that his estates passed from his name and family before the Restoration. Little has been preserved about his children. Their fates have merged into oblivion which attends the ruined fortunes of this branch of the house of Shirley.

Thomas is buried in the hallowed ground of St. Peter's church, Paul's Wharf, close to the College of Arms. The church was burnt in the fire of London and not rebuilt.

In 1650 Dame Mary (Harper) wife of Sir Thomas and 7 of her children were living. Sir Thomas petitioned the Commissioners, asking that a third of the Manor of South Newton in Oxford County may be allowed them to subsist on. In 1654 and 1655 other communications among the Royal Composition Papers set forth the necessity and distress of the children. The Commissioners for Oxfordshire directed the payment of a sum of money for their relief.

The following manors were settled upon Sir Thomas Shirley by his father, Sir George Shirley, by a deed dated May 20, 1615: Bottle Bridge (or St. Botolphs Bridge), Huntington Co.,
South Newington, Oxford Co.
Dorsington, Gloucester Co.
and moriety of manor of Kings Newton, Warwick Co.

It appears by several papers that Sir Thomas Shirley mortgaged the manor of Bottle-bridge, in 1637 for 500 pounds to the Lady Penelope Gage, who afterwards married Sir William Harvey, Kight. Sir Thomas, described as a "Popish Recusant", paid neither principal or interest on this mortgage, "being beyond the sea." Sir Thomas Shirley was at this time in France, as we learn from Dugdale's diary.

Sir Thomas Shirley... (This group also has possibilites as being the ancestors of American Shirleys).
m. Mary Harper (daughter of Thomas Harper, Esq. of Rushel, Staffordshire).

(1) Henry (Godson of his uncle Henry Shirley who gave him 500 pounds when he turns 21. No trace of him after 1650. Stemmata says this may be incorrect and that it is his brother Thomas who cannot be traced) .

(2) George no info

(3) John no info

(4) Francis no info

(5) Thomas no info

4. John d. an infant

**** 2. Henry 1588** d. 1633, buried in Breedon on the Hill. **(He had a large carved pew made for Breedon on the Hill).**

His father gave him a noble education, an exact knowledge of the liberal sciences, and from Oxford he was sent for the bettering of his understanding and the gaining of languages, with license of the King, to travel beyond the seas. With all the qualities that complete a gentleman, he returned to his country and addressed himself to Henry Prince of Wales, and was received with honor. When Henry Prince of Wales died, it so devastated him that he retired into the country to live a solitary life, determining not to think of courtly pomp or glory.

Upon the persuasion of his honored father, he married Dorothy Devereux, daughter of Robert Earl of Essex, the favorite of the Queen, and sister of Robert the last Earl.

Immediately upon the death of his father, Sir Henry by indenture, dated May 9, 1622, executed a strict entail of the family estates in Shirley, Brailesford, Hone, Ednaston, Longford, Boobton, Hollington, Yeveley, Rodisley, Wyaston, Borowes, Thurvaston, and Bradley (Derby Co.), Silby and Ratcliff upon Wreke (Leicester Co.), to Sir Henry Shirley, remainder to his wife the Lady Dorothy, remainder to Dame Dorothy, widow of Sir George Shirley...etc...

In 1628, Henry was a prisoner in the Fleet for scandalising the Earl of Huntingdon. In 1633 he was busy rebuilding the manor house of Ragdale in Leicester Co., an estate inherited from the Bassett family by marriage with the Shirleys.

Henry was also a Roman Catholic.

Sir Henry ...
m. Dorothy Devereaux May 18, 1615 at St. Lawrence Pountney, London
In 1633, James Shirley, the poet, wrote a poem about Dorothy, widow of Henry.

(1). Charles 1623 d. 1646 age 23 smallpox
**** (2). (see below because of space)**
(3). child unborn when father died. No mention of it later. May have been stillborn, Stemmata says .

(2). Robert 1629 d. 1656 He was about 3 years old when his father died.

In 1645, Robert was admitted a fellow commoner of Corpus Christi college, Cambridge. The following year on the premature death of his brother, Sir Charles Shirley, succeeded him in the baronetcy and estates, being at that time about fifteen years old, and a ward, as also his brother had been, to his uncle Lord Essex.

Upon the death of the Lord Essex, Sir Robert succeeded in the right of his mother Lady Dorothy to a moiety of the estates of the Devereux family. About 1653 a division was effected by which it was agreed that the Marquis of Hertford, afterwards Duke of Somerset, who had married the Lady Frances Devereux, eldest sister of Lord Essex, should have his share of the property, Drayton Basset, in the county of Stafford with the estate in county of Hereford and Brecon, Essex House, in London and a moiety of the barony of Farney (Shirley estate), in county of Monaghan in Ireland which had been granted to Walter Earl of Essex, by Queen Elizabeth, in the year 1576. To Robert Shirley's share fell the Chartley estate in the county of Stafford, with property at Newcastle-under-Lyne, the tenements adjoining Essex House, in London, a rent charge of 300 pounds going out of Havodwyn, Blanarion or Blagnaron, and Penarth in the county of Cardigan, and the other moiey of the barony of Farney, (Shirley Estates in Ireland).

On his uncle's death, Sir Robert Shirley retired into the country and from that time exerted himself as a zealoaus adherent to the sacred cause of his sovereign and the Church of England, in whose holy communion he was educated by his mother, Lady Dorothy; for the Devereux family had early renounced the errors of the Church of Rome, to which Sir Robert's father, Sir Henry, was so sincerely attached.

During the year 1647-48 Sir Robert appears to he been with other Royalists at Oxford, and appears to be the one who was resident with his young wife in St. John's college in that university.

Sir Robert Shirley built a church at Staunton Harold during the time Cromwell made it penal for any persons to keep in their houses any of the sequestered or ejected ministers in the capacity of chaplains or tutors, which forbade them likewise to preach to any others than the members of their own families, to perform of the offices of religion, or to use the book of Common Prayer. Staunton Harold continued to be during Sir Robert's life, an asylum to many of the distressed divines. So upseting was this that an order was issued to Sir Robert saying, "He that could afford to build a church, could no doubt afford also to equip a ship;" Sir Robert Shirley refused, and was sent to the Tower of London, dying at age 23, suspicioned of poisoning.

The following letter of condolence was written by King Charles the II to Lady Shirley about a year after her husband's death.

"IT HATH BEEN MY PARTICULAR CARE OF YOU THAT I HAVE THIS LONG DEFERRED TO LAMENT WITH YOU THE GREATE LOSSE THAT YOU AND I HAVE SUSTAINED, LEAST INSTEEDE OF COMFORTING I MIGHT FARTHER EXPOSE YOU TO THE WILL OF THOSE WHO WILL BE GLAD OF ANY OCCASION TO DO YOU FURTHER PREJUDICE; BUT I AM PROMISED THAT THIS SHALL BE PUT SAFELY INTO YOUR HANDS, THOUGHT IT MAY NE NOT SO SOONE AS I WISH; AND I AM VERY WILLING YOU SHOULD KNOW, WHICH I SUPPOSE YOU CANNOT DOUBTE, THAT I BEARE A GREATE PARTE WITH YOU OF YOUR AFFLLICTION, AND WHENEVER IT SHALL BE IN MY POWER TO MAKE IT LIGHTER, YOU SHALL SEE I RETAYNE A VERY KINDE MEMORY OF YOUR FRINDE BY THE CARE I SHALL HAVE OF YOU AND ALL HIS RELATIONS; AND OF THIS YOU MAY DEPENDE UPON THE WORK OF YOUR VERY AFFECTIONE FRINDE...CHARLES R."

Sir Robert...

m. Katherine Okeover 1646 d. 1672

A. Seymour 1647 m. Diana Bruce (he died, and their son died without issue).

B. Robert 1st Earl Ferrers born 1650 East Sheen, Surrey Co.

In 1677, he was created a Baronet. In 1682 his Lordship was appointed Master of the Horse to Catharine Queen Dowager and in 1685 Steward of her Household and one of the Privy Council to King James II. In 1692 he was sworn of the Privy Council to King Willam, and in 1708 to Queen Anne, who in 1711 advanced him to the dignity of a Viscount and Earl by the style and title of Earl Ferrers and Viscount Tamworth. [This title has continued to the present day and Robert Washington Shirley is the 13th Earl Ferrers serving in Parliament in the House of Lords].

m. 1st Elizabeth Washington by whom he had 17 children.
2nd Selina Finch by whom he had 10 children.

Robert had several illegitimate children making him the father of 57 children in all. (yes, 57).

THE MALE DESCENDANTS of RALPH SHIRLEY and his 2nd wife, ELIZABETH BLOUNT

SON: Ralph Esq. b_________d 1510

He inherited the manors of: Wystoneston (WISTON) near Steyning, Aysshurst (ASHURST), Chyltyngton (CHILLINGTON), Sloughtre (SLAUGHTERS in Bellinghurst), Hion (HEENE IN TARRING), Iryngham (ERRINGHAM BROASE in Old Shoreham)...all in SUSSEX Co. Weedonhill (alias- Woodrow, Woodside or Wood-hill) in Amersham, in BUCKS. Co.

He gave money to the parish church of Wobone in BUCKS. CO. In Steyning, SUSSEX Co., he gave money to all the parishes...Steyning, Isyndon, Washington, Ashynton, Bownton (Buncton), Ashurst (Chapel of Ashington), Buttokles (Botolplis), Cokam (Cokeham), Lawnsing (Hamlet of Sompting), and Old Shorym (Shorham).

m. Jane Bellingham

1. Richard b_________d 1540 Will proved February 5, 1540 London

He was sheriff of Surrey and Sussex Co. in 1515 and again in 1525. He was a Catholic.

m. 1st Alma Shelley
m. 2nd Elizabeth Guildford (she was the widow of either Isley or Stafford). (No children noted by 2nd marriage).

(1). Thomas NO INFO

(2). Edward NO INFO

(3). Richard NO INFO

(4). William b_________d May 28, 1551. Buried in the chapel at Wiston. Will proved July 20, 1551 Prerogative Court of Canterbury. He mentioned his brother, Edward, and his sisters, Frances and Jane, in his will.

m. Mary Isley

A. Sir Thomas, the elder b_________d 1612 Buried in the chapel at Wiston. He changed from Catholic to Protestant.

In 1578 he served as sheriff for Surrey and Sussex Co. He later became Treasurer of War in the Low Countries (Holland). Having fallen under the displeasure of Queen Elizabeth, he became indebted to the Crown, his estates and personal effects, with exception of the manor of Wiston, settled on his wife, were seized.

King James 1st was indebted to Sir Thomas Sherley for the idea of the creation of the baronetage. This brought to the Majesties coffers--more than 100 thousand pounds. He was promised by the late Lord of Salisbury, Lord Treasurer, a good recompense, which he never received.

The following lands were sold by Sir Thomas Sherley the elder:

Land in Sussex Co: West Chiltington, Erringham and Slaughters in the Parish of Billinghurst.

Manors in Sussex Co: Buncton with lands in Blackland and Frenchland in the Park of Findon, the manor of Barkfold with the ironworks in parish of Kirdford and the 1/4th part of the manor of Heyghley.

Manor in Surrey Co: Burstow near Ryegate.

Manor in Berkshire Co: East Ilsley.

Manor in Leicestershire Co: Cottsback.

Manor in Northamptonshire Co: Bugbrook.
(The last two were given to Sir Thomas Sherley by Robert, 2nd Earl of Essex).

Sir Thomas Sherley the elder...
m. Anne Kemp died 1622/23 (see p. 22 of Spr/Summer 1996 Shirley NEWS re: Kemp connections etc.)

NOTE: An interesting observation...Sir Thomas the elder did not name a son "William" for his father, which was the custom.

(a). Sir Thomas the younger 1565 d. 1633 Isle of Wight

In 1579, at the age of 15, he and his brother was entered into Hert Hall University in Oxford. Thomas was there for 2 years or more. It appears he left without a degree. He served in Ireland where he was knighted by Lord Deputy Sir Wm Fitzwilliam October 26, 1589.

In the autumn of 1591 he apparently married Frances Vavasour without the consent of her father. Queen Elizabeth was very unhappy about this marriage and had him imprisoned for more than 3 months, perhaps a year or more. By 1593 he was a captain serving in the Low Countries.

In 1601 he was chosen to sit in Parliament for Steyning (in Sussex Co.). In 1598 he began taking sea voyages, the first being to Portugal. He returned in 1602 and soon afterwards undertook an expedition against the Turks. Sir Thomas the younger returned from the levant in the year 1605, having for several years suffered very severe treatment and imprisonment under the hands of the Turks. He was confined in the island of Negropont and afterwards at Constantinople, where he was a prisoner thirty-three months. He was at last released by the mediation of his sovereign, King James 1st. By 1607 he was confined to the Tower, for over busying himself with the traffic of Constantinople. In 1612 he is in the King's Bench Prison. In January 1615 he addresses a letter asking to be forgiven his debt etc. He mentions his fathers idea of the baronetage and estimates the expenses of his two voyages at 14,000 pounds. In 1624 he requests the keeping of the Park in the Isle of Wight. (For in depth reading on Sir Thomas and his two celebrated brothers, please order from our brochure..."Elizabethans Errant" (337 pages), $15 plus $1.50 for mailing expenses.

[In 1602, Sir John Shurley of Isfield Village, (married to Jane Sherley, daughter of Sir Thomas Sherley the elder), Sir Edward Onslow and Anthony Sherley of Preston (plus 2 other people), were involved in a sale of Wiston which was not completed because Thomas Sherley the younger was imprisoned in Constantinople]. The family lost Wiston because of debts before Ann Kemp Shirley died in 1622.

Sir Thomas Sherley, the younger...
m. 1st Frances Vavasour

1. Cheyney d. young, buried March 5, 1605 Foot's Cray, Kent CO.

2. Henry b______d. 1627 murdered **(was a playwright and was of St. Botolph, Aldergate, London)**

3. Thomas bapt. June 30, 1597 in parish of West Clandon, in Surrey CO). **Death date unknown.**

He was brought up in a military capacity and was referred to as Captain. His name appears among Sussex delinquents about 1643. He was with King Charles I at Oxford (residing in Magdalen College) when he was knighted by His Majesty, February 25, 1645 by the name of Sir Thomas Sherley of Sussex CO, a colonel in the garrison at Oxford. He was living in 1664 as his name appears on a receipt for payment of taxes in the State paper Office.

m. Ann Blendell

(1). Sackville Feb 22, 1629 St. Bride Fleet St. London

(2). Thomas, M.D. bapt. October 15, 1638 parish of St. Margarets within the city of **Westminster (by London).**

He lived as a boy in Magdalen college (Oxford) with his father, during the time that the University was a garrison for the King. He bred up in grammar learning in the free-school joining to the said college. He afterwards went into France, studied physic, and was graduated in that faculty. After his return home he became noted for his practice therein, and at length was made physician in ordinary to his Majesty King Charles II.

m. 1st Hannah Fleet (no sons)
2nd Eliz. Baskett

A. Thomas 1660 no info

B. Richard 1662 no info

Sir Thomas Sherley, the younger ...
m. 2nd Judith Bennet

4. John Sept 1, 1618 St. Margarets, Westminster, London

5. Hugh (may be the one who died 1642 St Mary Whitechapel, Middlesex Co. Mentions bro. Thomas in will).

6. Thomas b______ d. 1657 Surrey Co. (See his will in Summer 1995 Shirley NEWS page 7).

7. Robert June 11, 1624 Isle of Wight

8. Richard Nov 14, 1625 Isle of Wight

(b). Sir Anthony b. 1563 at Wiston d. 1633 Granada, Spain

He entered Hert Hall, Oxford in 1579 and received a B.A. Feb 8, 1581. In November of same year he was elected probationer of All Soul's College. From the university he removed to the Inns of Court.

In 1596 Sir Anthony Sherley undertook, under Lord Essex's patronage, an expedition against the Isle of St. Thomas and the settlements of the Spaniards in the West Indies. On the eve of his departure he was presented by Essex and the Lord Admiral to the Queen, "and used with great favor both in privy and drawing chambers." (Details of his life can be found in "Elizabethan Errants").

In the winter of 1598-9 Sir Anthony was asked to go to Persia and prevail upon the King of Persia to unite with the Christian princes against the Turks. From Persia Sir Anthony proceeded to Russia, in the quality of an ambassador from the Persian King to all the princes of Europe. He received an indifferent treatment from the Czar of Muscovy and traveled into Germany and was received with honor at Prague by the Emperor Rudolph. From Prague he came to Nuemburg, Munick, Trent and arrived in Rome in 1601. He afterwards retired to Venice where he remained until the spring of 1605. He returned to Prague and was soon after employed by the Emperor of Germany as ambassador to the King of Morocco. In the autumn of 1606 Sir Anthony Sherley is at Lisbon and in the spring of 1607 he is at Madrid. Here the King of Spain made him "General of the Mediterranean Seas." In July 1607 he was at Naples and from here he returned to Prague to give an account of his embassy to the Emperor, by whom he was created a Count of the Empire. In 1608 he was again in Italy and returned to Spain.

In 1611 Count Anthony Sherley retired to Granada, Spain. (He lived in Spain 20 years).

In 1622 Count Anthony Sherley wrote a book in which he incorporated various projects which he advanced over the years. His purpose was to get the attention of the Conde Duique de Oivares, who was then at the beginning of his power. His projects had been: the establishment of the cloth trades in the territories of Spain, an embargo on the importation of manufactured goods. He suggested to Olivares a number of ways in which his talents might be employed. There were, for example, shameful frauds in the refining and transportation of silver and gold from America, by which Sherley estimated, roughly 30 per cent of the of the gold was being embezzled and lost to the crown.

In 1623 one Juan Nicholas pointed out to Olivares the numerous occasions on which the government to the detriment of the country had disregarded the wise counsel of Sherley. Count Anthony had advised the Dutch should be excluded from the salt pans at Punta Araya in Venezuela. No notice was taken of him, with the result the Dutchmen grew rich on Spanish salt.

In 1624 Count Anthony summarized a number of his projects in a single document. He again urged that Spain should obtain control of the Strait of Gibraltar. "I assert that with closing or obstructing the passage of the Strait, Your Majesty is placing his foot on the necks of the princes of Italy and the Turk, for passage through the Strait is crucial to their commercial life". He advocated a regular mail service between Spain and the Indies and offered to establish it. He suggested that a company should be formed in Mexico to sell spices. He pointed out the wisdom of establishing a market for dyes, spices, and drugs at Final, of fortifying the island of Mogador, of basing a merchant fleet on Cartagena, of making peace with the Turk. But the King's ministers were jaded and annotated his document with such comments as "No", "Nothing" and "Nothing in this".

Two years later he put forward his most ambitious proposal, which was that he and his Spanish descendants, his son Don Diego is mentioned specifically, should be given proprietary rights to a town on the island of Fadala and another in Anafa, or Mogador in Barbary, to hold as vassals of the King of Spain with the title of Senorio or Lord. He and his descendants would have the right to fortify these towns and develop the fishery in the vicinity, to buy wheat, hides, meat, and other products in Barbary, and to sell these products to Spain. In return for these privileges Sherley agreed to maintain a fleet of fifty ships which would be at the disposal of the King four months of the year and for trading operations the other eight months. He was 61 years old at this time. There is no record this proposal was carried forward.

Doubtless he was a famous man, full of stories of the wars in Flanders, of the munificence of the Persian court, of sea fights in the Indies, of the horrible machinations of the famous English heretics, Queen Elizabeth, Essex, Cecil, Sir Walter Raleigh, all of whom he had known. He died in 1633. He is buried in the parochial church of Saint Peter and Saint Paul in Granada.

Count Anthony Sherley's death was written about in the Anales de Granada of Francisco de Jorquera. He notes the death of Count Anthony and says Anthony left a son of outstanding quality whom His Majesty will employ in his service for he is capable in many matters. In another paper, Count Anthony refers to his Spanish descendants, his son Don Diego is mentioned specifically.

Sir Anthony Sherley...

m. Frances Vernon. By this marriage there was no issue. (Stemmata only gives the name of his wife and not the children by the marriage). He must have married in Spain??? The statement of his having a son comes from "Elizabethean Errants". Anthony also refers to a son in a letter to his sister.

(c). **Sir Robert (the youngest of the three brothers), was born at Wiston.** He accompanied his brother Sir Anthony to Persia in 1598, and remained in that country for several years after his brothers departure. In the year 1609 Sir Robert was employed by the Persian monarch as ambassador to several princes of Christendom, for the purpose of uniting them in a confederacy against the Turks. He first went to Poland, and to Germany where he received the title of Earl (Count) palatine and knight of the Roman Empire. He was given the single power of legitimating all bastards, the children of great Princes, Earls, and Barons only excepted. The title of Earl of the sacred palace of Lalteran and Chamberlain was also conferred upon him by Pope Paul the Fifth. He traveled to similar places as his brother Anthony.

Sir Robert Sherley arrived in Barcelona in December 1609 and remained in Spain mostly at Madrid. He sent for his wife who was in Poland. He had married her in 1607. She was the daughter of a Persian Prince. In 1611 they became the parents of a son, Henry. The Prince of Wales was his sponsor.

Sir Robert remained in England during the year 1612 (the year of his father, Sir Thomas the elders, decease). He and his wife left England in 1613 leaving little Henry in England, whom he recommended to the protection of the Queen. This child died in England although the exact date is not known.

Sir Robert served many years as a Persian Ambassador and died in 1628 at Cazbyn, Persia. He was entombed under the threshold of his own house in the city without much ceremony. His wife, Lady Teresia (the daughter of a Persian Prince), retired after Sir Roberts death to Rome. About 30 years later, Lady Teresia had Roberts bones removed to Rome. She died in 1668 and they are buried in the tomb in the church of Santa Maria della Scala at Rome.

B. Anthony b_________ d. Dec 7, 1624 buried at Preston, Sussex Co. **(brother of Sir Thomas the elder).**

He inherited the manor of Preston near Brighton in Sussex Co., and the ancient family estate of Wedonhill, or Woodhill, in the parish of Amersham, in Buckinghamshire (a fragment of the Braose possessions).

m. Barbara Walsingham May 29, 1575 at Chislehurst in Kent Co.

** (a). (see below because of space)

(b). **Anthony** April 1580 He was of Bishopston in Sussex, buried Feb 17, 1622.

(c). **Richard** January 1581

(d). **Walter** 1582 buried Oct 7, 1584

(e). **Edmund** November 1586

(f). **Walsingham** July 28, 1589 d. June 13, 1637
m. Constance Grub Feb 6, 1623 Haynes, Bedford Co
He was educated at Westminister and elected to Trinity college, Cambridge in 1608. He was minister of Hanes in Bedford Co. and is buried near the alter of that church.

(g). **Henry** 1590 d. 1665
m. Mary Seaman (a widow) d. 1666

** (a). (Capt.) **Thomas** 1577 d. 1636 He entered Queen's college, Oxford, in 1591.
*** m. 1st Jane Essex (see below because of space)
m. 2nd Grace Stapley (dau of Anthony Stapley, Knight, of Framfield, Sussex Co.)

2. **Anthony** Esq. b. ____ d. 1632

m. 3rd Elizabeth Stonor Feb 2, 1614-15 St. Anne, Blackfriars, London
(She was the widow of Thomas Stevens of Gloucester Co).
(no sons by 3rd marriage)

*** m. 1st Jane Essex (sister of Sir Wm. Essex of Berkshire Co)

1. Thomas March 31, 1599 buried at Preston, May 20, 1654 Educated at Queen's college, Oxford.
m. Eliz. Stapley (daughter of Drew Stapley of London).

(1). Anthony July 5, 1624 buried at Preston, Sussex, June 22, 1683
m. Anne Onslow (dau of Sir Richard Onslow of West Clandon, Surrey Co)

Succeeded on his father's death as the representative of the house of Preston in Sussex Co. In 1654 he represented Arundel and in 1656 he was one of the members for the county of Sussex in Cromwell's Parliament. In 1660 he was an esq. and was elected Burgess for Steyning. 1664 he was honored with the dignity of a Baronet.

A. Richard b_____buried March 30, 1692 at Preston.
m. Judith Bateman March 13, 1676-7 (at St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, London). She was the daughter of Joas Bateman, a London merchant.

(a). Richard, 3rd Baronet, b 1685 d. 1705 unmarried, (title become extinct).

(b). Anthony 1683 d. 1694 at Eton in Buckingham Co.

(2). Thomas Aug 20, 1635 (Stemmata says, "Suppose to have died without issue").

(3). Drew July 20, 1637 d. bur. May 16, 1707 Chiddingly, Sussex Co.
m. Mrs. Mary Martin

In a copy of verses which contains the autograph of Drew Shirley, he writes about his recovery from the small pox in 1659, entitled, "A Hymn to God my God, upon my Recovery from the Small Pox. My sickness began on New Year's Day 1659.

A. Thomas June 27, 1683 d. 1718 Chiddingly
m. Eliz_____

(a). Thomas 1717 (Stemmata thinks he is the same Thomas Shirley, gent. who was buried at Chiddingly, Sussex Co in 1737).

(4). William 1638 d________ (There is a tradition in the family that Wm died in an earthquake in Jamaica).
m. Miss Oglander

A. William b______ d. 1701 Clapham (Will of Wm Shirley, merchant, of the city of London, and of the parish of St. Mary Bothaw, is dated March 15, 1699).
m. Eliz. Godman (dau of Mr. John Godman and she inherited OTE HALL in the parish of Wivelsfield, Sussex).

(a). WILLIAM 1694 d. 1771 (Succeeded to his mother's estate)
BECAME GOVERNOR OF MASSACHUSETTS

1. William 1721 killed in battle with the French and Indians in America 1755

2. John Nov 8, 1725 died of camp fever at Oswego in America in 1755

3. Thomas Dec 30, 1727 died at Bath England Feb 18, 1800 where he is buried in the Abbey Church. He became Gov of Leeward Islands also was a general in the army. (See Shirley NEWS Spring 1993 p.1)

m. Anne Maria Western
(she died 1777 Dominica).

(1). Thomas Western, baronet, was born 1770 Bahama Isles. Buried Weymouth, Dorset England in 1794, unmarried. (was a Capt in the Navy).

(2). Sir William Warden, born Aug 4, 1772 Bahama Isles. Died Feb 26, 1815 Rivenhall in Essex England and is buried there in the church.
(He never married and he was also in the Navy).

(5). Benjamin Dec 1641, buried at Preston, Sussex Co. England on Christmas Day 1641

(6). John Nov 17, 1644 buried Preston, Sussex Co. England Dec 30, 1644

This group is of West Grinstead, Sussex Co. England. (Ralph Shirley and 2nd wife Eliz. Blount (continued)...their son Ralph Shirley m. Jane Bellingham, parents of this Thomas)

2. Thomas b_________d. Jan 30, 1545 (He was the founder of this branch of Shirleys of West Grinstead, Sussex Co).
m. Eliz. Gorges (dau of Marmaduke Gorges alia Russell of Horsington, South Cheriton and Hatherley in the parish of Maperton, Somerset Co). Her sister, Matilda, married Edward Ludlow, Esq.

(1). Francis b_________d. March 1577 (inherited the manor of West Grinstead in 1549).
He represented the borough of New Shoreham in Parliament in 1555 and was sheriff of the counties of Surrey and Sussex in 1574.
m. Barbara Blount d. Feb 1563

A. Richard 1558 d. before 1564
B. Francis b______buried at West Grinstead March 24, 1559
C. William b______buried at West Grinstead April 12, 1568
D. Richard b______d 1614
E. Thomas 1555 d. 1606
m. 1st Elizabeth_______
m. 2nd Phillipe Caryle
(He had no sons) (He had daughters and their decendants went to America).

(2). William (living in 1557), no other info

THE WILL OF THOMAS SHERLEY, OF WEST GRINSTEAD, ESQUIRE.

[Extracted from the Registry of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury.]

In the name of God, amen. Uppon Saynt Mathewes day, anno Henrici octavi xxvj, I Thomas Sherley make this my last will and testament, First, I bequeth my soule unto Almightie Jesu and to our Lady Saynt Mary, and to all the Holy Company of Heaven, my body to be buryed at the pleasure of God. Item, to the reapacõn of the church of West Grenested, x^{s}. Item, to the reapacõn of the church of Weston, vj^{s} viij^{d}. Item, to the reapacõn of the church of Horsington, x^{s}. Item, to the reapacõn of the church of Lansing, iij^{s} iiij^{d}. Item, to the reapacõn of the church of Burton, xx^{d}. Item, to the reapacõn of the church of Asshehurst, xx^{d}. Item, to the reapacõn of the church of Shepley, xx^{d}. Item, to the reapacõn of the church of Nothurste, xx^{d}. Item, at my monethes mynd to be gyven to poore folkes dwelling in the ꝑish of Weste Grenested to pray for my soule and all xtien soules, twentie shillings, and meate and drynke competente. Item, I wyll that be gyven at Hersington lykewyse. Item, I will every yere during vij yeres and ayere, to haue durge and masse for my soule and all xtin soules, and to be gyven that tyme among poore people of the parryshe of Grenested vj^{s} viij^{d}, wyth meate and drynke for whomsoever comethe. Item, I will that my wife shall have all my lands ths which I have bought, lying in the paryshe of Weste Grenested, during her life; and after her decease I will yt remayne unto my next heyres whose fortune shalbe to have the place of Grenested. Item, I will to Wiƚƚm, my sonne, all my landes in Slaugh^{a}m, called Slutt, and all other landes there, the wh^{h} I bought of my cosyn Bellowes, when he cometh to his age of xxi yeres; and if he dy or he come to the age of xxx yeres, having no yssue of his body lawfully begottyn, then I wyll yt shall remayn unto my sonne Franncis when he shall come to his age of xxj yeares; and if he dye or that he come to the age of xxx yeres, having no yssue of his body lawfully begottyn, then I will yt remayn to my next heire, who shalhave the (place?) of Grenested, to pray for my soule. Item, I gyve to Franncis my sonne, after the deathe of my wif, my great fetherbedd of downe, wyth my best coverlett, and two payer of shetes of the beste, one payer of fustians, and a boulster, two pillowes of downe. Item, I will hym two fetherbeddes with all thinges unto theym. Item, I will hym two mattresses wyth all things unto theym, and my payer of sheetes. Item, I will hym my best salte wyth a cover, and twelve spoynes of sylver. Item, I will hym my best table cloth of dyap, w^{h} a towell, and twelve napkyns of a sorte. Item, I will hym my best brasse pott and another lesser, two brasse pannes of the beste, a skellett or chafer, a garnysher of pewterr vessell, two great spitts, a lytle spytt, and two great andyrons. Item, I will hym my furnace with all the breweing vessells, my hogge-heddes, and a cast of barrells, and after his decease I will yt shall remayn unto hym that shall have the place of Grenested, yf they be heyres of his body, or of my body begottyn. Item, I will hym my oxen, twenty kyne, and a bull, twenty bullockes of two yeres of age, three sowes, a boro, thre geldings, with two waynes, two dong cartes, wyth a plough, thre harrowes wyth all things ꝑteigning unto a plough and harrowes unto viiij oxen, that is to saye, botes, chaynes, harrowes, thrases, and halters. Item, I will to Wiƚƚm my sonne when he shall come to the age of xxiiij yeres my ferme of Bodington, w^{h} all the stock ꝑteyning thereunto, as yt ys stored at this day, when yt shalbe my fortune to dye; if he dye or (before) he come to that age, then I will it as hereafter followeth. Item, I will hym my ferme of Apledram during my yeres, when he shall come to the age of xxj yeres: yf he dy or (before) that time, then I will it and my ferme of Bodington shall remayne unto Francis, my sonne, when he shall come to the age of xxj yeres: and if my sonne Francis dy or he come to the same age, then I will it go to my executrix for the ꝑformance of my will. Item, I will to Wiƚƚm my sonne, when he comes to his age of xxj yeres, tenne poundes of money, and when he cometh to his age of xxv yeres then I will him forty pounds more. Item, I will hym two fetherbeddes wyth two boulsters, two cou͛letts, two payer of blankets, two mattresses, two boulsters, two coverletts, two payer of blanketts, and my payer of sheetes. Item, I will hym two brass potts, two brasse pannes, a skellett, and a greatt spitt. Item, I will hym two geldings and two coltes. Item, I will that Isabell Saynte John shall have twenty pounds to be paied in thre yeres after my decease. Item, I will my daughter Dorothe shall have a hunderth marks to her mariage, if she will be ordered by my executrix and ov͛ers, or by two of theym; yf she will not be ordered by none of theym, then I will she have but twentie poundes. Item, I will that she have her finding competente until she be maryed. Item, I will to Blance, my doughter, a hunderthe markes to her mariage, if she be ordered by my executrix, and ov͛seers, or by two of theym; and if she will not be ordered by them, then I will she to have but twentie poundes. Item, I will that she shall haue her fynding competente until she be maryed. Item, I will to ev͛ry one of my houshold servants iij^{s} iiij^{d} to praye for my soule Item, I wyll to John my ladd, a bullock of two yeres of age. Item, I wyll to ev͛ry one of my godchildren that cometh to my monethes mynde, or to my yeres mynde, xii^{d} to pray for my soule. Item, I will and desyre my wif to be my executrix, and she to have all resydewe of goodes unbequethed, to pray for my soule. Item, I desyer my brother Lyster, my brother Bray, and my sonne Browne, to be my ou͛seers, and to se my will to be ꝑformed, and they to have for their labour and paynes a ring w^{t} my name therein, worth xx^{s} a peace.

A Codicill mayd by the saied Thomas to annexed to his Will and Testament.

First, to the bequeste aforemencioned of my land in the parysh of Grenested, I will it remayn to my next heire Francis my sonne. Item, concernynge the bequeste aforesaied of my landes in Slaugh^{a}m called Slutt, I will my wif shalhave the profitts of Slutt howse and the lande belonging to the same untill my sonne Wiƚƚm be of the age of xxj yeres, for coste and charge in bryngynge him up. Item, towching the bequeste aforesaid of my lande at Bodington, I will my sonne Francis shalhave my lande at Bodington, wyth all the stock belonging thereto, payinge therefrom unto my sonne Wiƚƚm a hunderthe poundes, that is to saye, when he comethe to the age of xxj yeres, by the spayce of tenne yeres. ev͛ry yere tenne poundes, unto such time as the hunderthe poundes be contented and paied. Item, concerning the ferme of Apledrãme afore mencioned, I will my sonne Wiƚƚm shalhave the same during my yeres, when he shall have come to the age of xxj yeres; and in the meane seasin my wif shalhave the profitts thereof towardes the coste and charge of his bryngynge up, and other her charge; and if he dye before that tyme I will it to go to my executrix for the ꝑformance of this my will, made the xxviij day of Aprill anno Dñi a thousand five hunderth forty and foure, these being witnesses, Mr. Henry Brown esquier, Mr. Francis Sherley gent', John Fletcher clarke, Thomas ꝑsonne of Slaugh^{a}m, Thomas Peper, wyth others.*

THE WILL OF THOMAS SHERLEY, OF WEST CLANDON, ESQUIRE.

[Extracted from the Registry of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury.]

I, Thomas Sherley, of West Clandon, in the county of Surrey, Gentleman, being sicke and weake in body, but of good and perfect memorye, do make this my last will and testament, in maner and forme following: Imprimis, I comitt my soule into the hands of Jesus Christ, my Saviour and Redeemer, and my body to be decently buried in Purton * church, in the county of Oxon. Itm. it is my will that ten pounds be bestowed and expended for and towards my ffunerall expenses and charges, and ten pounds in two peeces of plate to be given unto Sarah, the wife of Doctor Skinner, and Jane † the wife of George Croke, esq. Itm. I give and bequeath unto Dame Judith Sherley my mother the sum of twenty pounds. Itm. I give and bequeath unto my brothers, Robert Sherley and Richard Sherley, five pounds a piece, and also to my two sisters, Ann and Bridgett, five pounds a piece, as also to my two brothers aforesaid, two suites of apparell, each of them one, my brother Richard to take his choice. Item. I give unto Thomas Lidger and John Potter, my two godsonnes, all my bees standing and being in West Clandon Street, to be equally divided between them. Item. I give unto Mr. Richard Onslow ‡ (sonne of Arthur Onslow, Esq.) and Mrs. Mary Onslow his sister all my p'te and share of bees standing at West Clandon Place, to be divided betweene them. Item. I give unto Christopher Lidger, of West Clandon aforesaid, all such moneys as is due unto me from him, and also my buffe suite of clothes. Item. I give unto John Potter aforesaid, my godsonne, my Bible. Item. I give unto Elizabeth Wilkins ten shillings. Item. I give unto William Underwood, of Albury, my best hatt. Item. I give unto Edmond Merryweather, servant unto George Croke, Esq. my old hatt and all my bands and cuffes which I have at Purton aforesaid, and one paire of gloves. Item. I give unto William ffortue, serv^{t} to Doct^{r} Skinner, of Purton aforesaid, my bootes, shoes, stockings, and spurrs. Item. I give unto Beatrice Burnett, serv^{t} to my Lady Onslow, 6 handkirchers. Item. I give unto Richard Stevens, serv^{t} to S^{r} Richard Onslow, knt. one paire of gloves, 2 combes, a p^{r} of sizars, my belt, and buffe hangers. Item. I give unto William Arthur, Keeper of y^{e} comon gaole for Surrey, my black sattin capp. Item. I give and bequeath unto John Stevens, my bed fellow, my scarlett ryding coate, my mare, and my sworde; and I do hereby make y^{e} said John Stevens my executor, in trust to dispose of and distribute all my money or goods and chattells to the use and purpose above mencõned; the said money to be paid within six weekes after my decease, if within that time the same shall be raised and p^{d} to this my execut^{r} in trust, or otherwise, as soon as conveniently it may. In witness whereof, I have hereunto sett my hand and seale, the 30th day of December 1657.

THOMAS SHURLEY. Sealed and delivered in the presence of us, EDM. MERYWETHER. The marke of + RICHARD STEVENS."*

---

* "Mr. Thomas Sheirley died the first day of January, one thousand six hundred fifty and seaven." P. R. Pyrton, co. Oxon. N.B. No other members of the family are entered in the registers of this parish.

† Jane, fourth daughter of Sir Richard Onslow, of West Clandon, knt. married Sir George Croke of Waterstock, co. Oxon, knt. She was sister of Lady Shirley of Preston.

‡ Mr. Richard Onslow, afterwards Lord Onslow, son of Sir Arthur, and grandson of Sir Richard Onslow of West Clandon, whose daughter Anne was wife of Sir Anthony Shirley of Preston, cousin of the testator.

WILL OF FRANCIS SHIRLEY OF STAUNTON HAROLD

Francis born 1515 died 1571, m. Dorothy Gifford.

(See page 2 of this issue of the NEWS).

[I.] In the name of God amen, the xxj day of July, in the year of our Lord God 1571. I Francis Shirley of Staunton Harolde in the county of Leic̃. Esquire, sick in body, but whole of mind, thanks be to God, do make and declare this my last will and testament, in manner and form following: whereby I do first commend my soul into the merciful hands of Almighty God, appealing from his justice to his mercy, beseeching him to place my poor soul among the holy company of Heaven; and, as for my body, I will it to be buried in place, order, and manner in all respects as my wife shall appoint and limit by her discretion. And I give and bequeath to the reparations of Bredon church xx^{s}. Item to be divided amongst poor people six pounds, when and as my wife will. Item to Mr. Justice Harper, my good friend and neighbour, my best gelding. Item I give and bequeath to Richard Browne, Edward Peate, and John Jurdein, each of them xl^{s} a piece, and a black coat cloth. Item to Hugh Smyth a black coat cloth and xx nobles of lawful money. Item to Lenton, the poor fellow in my kitchen, four marks. Item to all other my servingmen, being ordinarily of my household, to each of them a year's wages after their several rates, and a coat cloth of black each of them. Item to Sir John Benchskynne my chaplain a black gown cloth and xl^{s} in money. Item to all my servants which are but retainers, and not of household ordinarily, x^{s} the piece, and a black coat cloth. Item I give and bequeath to all my hinds or servants of and in husbandry commonly being, and also to all women servants now in my house, to each of them a year's wages apiece, after the several rates of their several wages. Item I do make, ordain, and appoint Dorothie, my wellbeloved wife, my only and sole executrix of this my last will and testament, desiring and trusting her to pay all charges of or by reason of my funerals, and also all my just and true debts by me owing to my servants for wages, or to any other person or persons whatsoever, for or upon any cause whatsoever. And I will that my wife shall and may at her convenient leisure, and as opportunity and occasions may serve, discharge and pay all, every, or any the legacies or bequests herein mentioned; and I give and bequeath to my said wife all and singular my goods, chattels, and debts not herein especially bequeathed or mentioned, and I pray her to remember and consider my friends forgotten with some part of my goods as she shall think best, and according to their quality and desert, for that matter I refer wholly unto her. And I make overseers of this will my son-in-law Broke and my son-in-law Francis Congreve; and thus I end my last will and testament, and forsake the world and worldly things, desiring God, for Christ's sake, to have tender mercy upon me. In witness whereof to this my last will and testament, whereby I revoke all other or former wills and every part thereof, I have subscribed my name, on the day and year first herein above written, adding nevertheless, annexing, putting, and adjoining thereunto, as part and parcel of my last will and testament, and giving and bequeathing as followeth, that is to wit: I give and bequeath to my sons-in-law, Broke, Powtrell, and Cotton, and to each of them, a piece of plate, of the value of four pounds in money, to remember me. Item to my sons-in-law, Robert Brokesbye, Francis Congreve, and Thomas Underhill, each of them a piece of plate of the value of four marks in money to remember me. Item, I give and bequeath to my son Rauffe Shirley, and to my son-in-law John Congreve, to each of them a gelding, by my said wife to be appointed. Item, to my nephew George Shirley * my silver flagon pot. Item I give and bequeath to Thomas Pole, over and above all before by me in any wise given to him, five pounds in money or cattle. Item I do give my son Rauffe Shirley this small legacy, because I have preferred him to an annuity and to the fee farm of the tenement of Newton late made. Item to my good neighbour Nicholas Beamonte a ring of gold of xx^{s} for a token. Item to my sister Beamonte a ring of gold of the value of xx^{s}. This was by the said Francis Shirley subscribed the xxiij of July, 1571, before John Jones, Wiłłm Catasker, Thomas Leveson, George Cole.

Probatum apud London 1° Augusti, 1571, coram Judice, juramento Radulphi Browne, No^{ii} Publici, procurꝭ Dorothie, rełce et Executricꝭ, &c. cui com̄issa fuit Administracio et fideliter de bene juraĩ.

Reg. Prerog. Cur. Cantaur. 35 Holney 2.

The inquisitions † taken on the death of Francis Shirley, esq. show that he died seized of the following lands: ‡ viz.

	li.	s.	d.	
Com. Leic.				
The mannor of Staunton Harold, worth at that time	xxiii	xvi	ix	
The mannor of Ragdale	xii	xi		ob.
The mannor of Willowes	xxii			
The parsonage of Ragdale	v	xxxiii	iv	
Divers lands and tenements in Ratcliffe upon Wreke	xiii	xviii		
Certain lands in Thrussington		vii	vi	
Divers lands and tenements in Long Whatton	x	iii	ii	
Com. Derb.				
The mannor of Sherley	xliiii	xii		
The mannor of Braylesford	li	—	vi	
The mannor of Howne	xxiii	xii		
The mannor of Ednaston	v	xvii	iv	
Com. War.				
The mannor of Etington	xvi	xiii	iv	
The mannor of Newton	—	lix	—	
Com. Nott.				
Divers lands and tenements in Sutton Bonington	vi	xii	viii	
	ccl	v	vii	ob.

Whereof the manors of Ratcliffe, Etington, and the lands in Thrussington, Long Whatton, and Sutton Bonington, amounting to the yearly value of lxvi^{li} xiii^{s} viii^{d}, were appointed for the jointure of Jane Shirley, widow of John Shirley. lxvii^{li} xi^{s} iv^{d} annual rent for the younger sons, if they so long live, for the term of $\overset{xx}{iiii}$ yeers, and xxxv^{li} iiii^{s} iiii^{d} annual rent for the three daughters of John Shirley for term of xxx years to raise xv^{cli} for their marriage.

---

* Nephew George Shirley, *i.e.* grandson. Nepos; see Nares, *sub voce.*

† Penes Com. F.

‡ The manor of Barnham, in Suffolk, was sold by Francis Shirley to Robert Drury in the 32nd of Henry VIII. (Schedule, p. 70), and in the 5th of Mary was in possession

Wills continued in the Spring 1997 NEWS.

A.D 1066

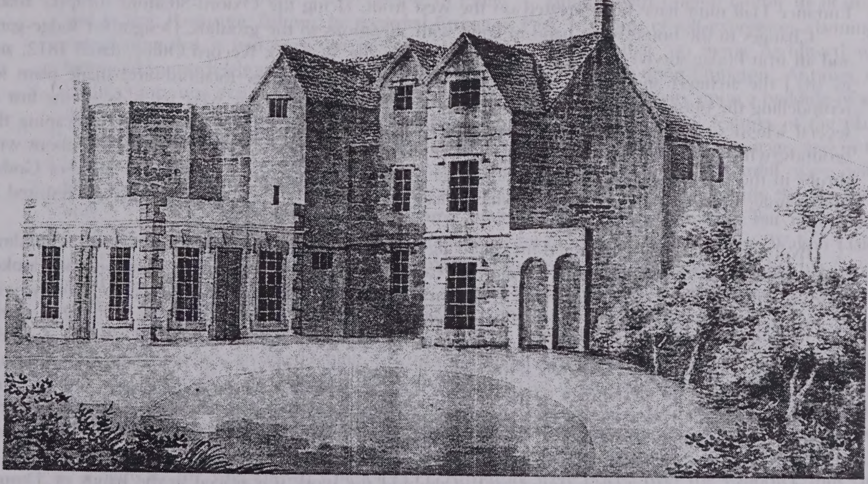
THE SHIRLEY NEWS

ISSN 089301275 CUPERTINO, CALIFORNIA 95014 Spring 1997

ETTINGTON

The colourful mid-Victorian Gothic exterior of Ettington Park clothes a house with an unusually complex building history. For 900 years the manor of Lower Ettington has belonged to the Shirleys, one of Warwickshire's oldest families. They boast an uninterrupted descent in the male line stretching back to before Domesday Book, when the manor was held of Henry de Ferrers by Saswalo or Sewallis, 'to whose posterity', in Dugdale's words, 'it hath continued even to this day, being the only place in the County that glories in an uninterrupted succession of its owners for so long a tract of time'. The family established their main residence in Derbyshire and then at Staunton Harold (Leicestershire) in the 13th century, and in the 16th and early 17th centuries Lower Ettington was leased to the Underhill family, who presumably built the unpretentious manor house shown on an estate map of 1738 on the edge of the village, just north of the church. The only visible survival from this structure in the present house is a flattened Gothic arch, much restored, which leads into the Dining Room from its adjacent lobby.

The Underhills terminated their lease in 1641, and the house was subsequently let out on short tenancies, including one to the parents of the composer William Croft, who was born there in 1678



58. Ettington Park from the south, drawing by Henry Jeayes, c.1790–1800. The core of the building dates from the late 16th or early 17th century, but the one storied projection on the left is the Entrance Hall, added by the Hon. George Shirley, c.1740.

WARWICKSHIRE COUNTRY HOUSES

(his hymn-tune 'Eatington' — the old spelling of the name — is still in the *English Hymnal*). The owner then was Sir Robert Shirley, who inherited the estates of the Ferrers family of Chartley (Staffordshire) and was made Baron, and then in 1711 Earl, Ferrers. When he died in 1717 the title, along with the estates in Derbyshire, Staffordshire and Leicestershire, passed to the children of his first marriage. Ettington went to the Hon. Robert Shirley, the eldest son of his second marriage, along with an estate in Co. Monaghan, Ireland, which had formerly belonged to Queen Elizabeth's favourite the Earl of Essex, and had come into the family in the 17th century through the marriage of Sir Henry Shirley to Lady Dorothy Devereux. The Irish estate accounted for the bulk of the income of the Shirleys of Ettington down to modern times, and lay behind the steady expansion of the house in the 19th century.

Robert Shirley was succeeded in 1738 by his brother George, a former Army officer. He decided to settle at Ettington, and in about 1740 he built a new Entrance Hall and redecorated the Dining Room (the hall of the old house). In 1766 he employed the local mason-contractor Edward Woodward of Chipping Campden, son of the Edward Woodward who worked at Alscot Park (q.v.), not far away, to build a stable block and to add a new Drawing Room or 'great room' onto the western side of the house with a bedroom over it, both of them lit by Venetian windows. The 'great room' was intended for fashionable entertaining, and was mentioned by Mrs. Delany in her diary in 1771.

Further changes took place in the time of George Shirley's grandson Evelyn John Shirley, who inherited in 1810. Lower Ettington was inclosed by George Shirley's son in 1795, and the inhabitants were removed to Upper Ettington, a couple of miles away, where a new church was built for them in about 1800. Meanwhile, in 1794 and 1796, J. Harowfield, the Royal Gardener at Kew, produced plans for laying out the grounds and for remodelling the house, or building a new one. But little seems to have been done until 1810-11, when Evelyn John Shirley spent over £3,374 on alterations which included the addition of a new storey to the entrance hall and the building of a conservatory. A few years later, in 1820, the entrance hall was converted into a Library, under the guidance of Shirley's friend Archdeacon Owen, with a chimney-piece said to have been copied from one at Windsor Castle, and a Gothic window from an old chapel near Chipping Campden; these embellishments must reflect the antiquarian prejudices of a man whom his son epitomised as 'an ultra-Tory, opposed to every species of radical innovation and change, a thorough Church and State man'. At about the same time a new Entrance Hall must have been created on the west front, facing the Oxford-Stratford turnpike road.

Changes to the house went hand in hand with alterations to the grounds. Designs for lodge-gates and an iron bridge survive among the Shirley papers in the Warwick Record Office, dated 1812, and in 1814 the architect and landscape gardener John Webb of Armitage (Staffordshire) made plans for remodelling the outside of the house in the Tudor-Gothic manner. They were set aside — the first of several schemes to suffer the same fate — but Webb may have been responsible for landscaping the grounds, which extended over the site of the former village, and were picturesquely dotted about with shrubs in the fashionable Reptonian manner. The ruined church added an appropriate note of Gothic melancholy, but the south transept remained intact as a family mortuary chapel, and was restored in 1825.

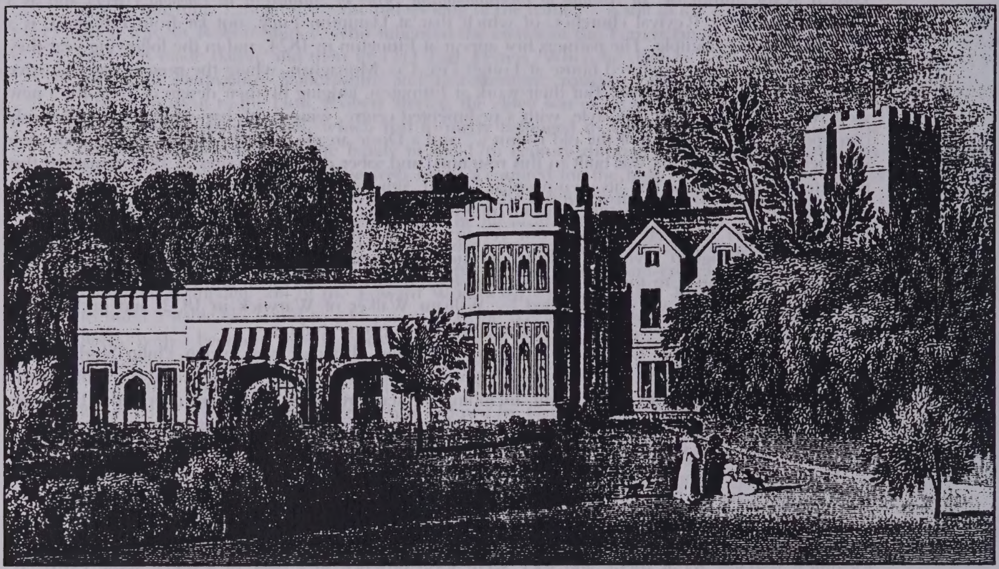
By 1821, when Neale published his engraving of the house, the succession of piecemeal rebuildings and extensions had given it a highly irregular appearance. The gables of the old manor house still looked south to the church, or what was left of it, but there were now projections containing the Library, with a castellated roofline, and the Drawing Room, with a typically Regency verandah in front of it; to the right was a church-like tower, presumably built by Evelyn John Shirley, which still presides over the stable block. But for all its charm the house still failed to satisfy Shirley, for in 1820-1 he commissioned two more schemes for a complete remodelling of the exterior in the Tudor-Gothic style, one of them, in a dull castellated Tudor-Gothic style, by Thomas and William Evans of Wimborne (Dorset) and the other by the Leamington architect C.S. Smith, who had recently completed the new stable-block and riding-house at Stoneleigh Abbey (q.v.).

These plans remained unexecuted, and in the end the work was placed in the hands of Thomas Rickman and Henry Hutchinson, who had opened an office in Birmingham in 1820. Rickman is best known as the author of *An Attempt to Discriminate the Styles of Architecture in England* (1817) and as a designer of Gothic Revival churches, of which that at Hampton Lucy, not far from Ettington, is a particularly good example. The partners first appear at Ettington in 1824, and in the following year they designed a large new castellated house at Lough Fea, Co. Monaghan, where the present representative of the Shirley family now lives. But their work at Ettington, judging by their design of 1826 for a new western façade, was classical in style, with a pedimented centre, wings with bay-windows — obviously corresponding to the shape of the old rooms — and a Doric arcade between the wings. It is not clear whether or not the façade was built to this restrained and sober design. A writer in 1852 remarked that the exterior of the house had 'its own peculiar interest, although certainly not of the kind which belongs to a uniform and graceful structure', and in 1869 the architect John Pollard Seddon, whose partner John Prichard had just remodelled the exterior yet again in its present form, called the old house a 'huge featureless parallelogram', with a 'Palladian portico and sundry pseudo-classical excrescences'. Evelyn John Shirley continued to meddle with the house even after the Rickman and Hutchinson alterations. The stables and offices were remodelled by William Walker of Warwick in 1832, and in 1843 the Drawing Room was given its present rather ponderous plaster ceiling.

The man responsible for giving Ettington its present character was Evelyn Philip Shirley, who succeeded his father in 1856. Like his father, he was a rigid Conservative, and he was also an enthusiastic antiquarian, with five books to his credit, including the standard work on English deer parks; Benjamin Disraeli introduced him into his novel *Lothair* as Mr. Ardenne, 'a man of ancient pedigree himself, who knew everybody else's'. His decision to remodel the outside of the house in the Gothic style reflects his Romantic outlook, so typical of a certain type of mid-Victorian sensibility, and also no doubt his belief in the value of tradition in a rapidly changing world.

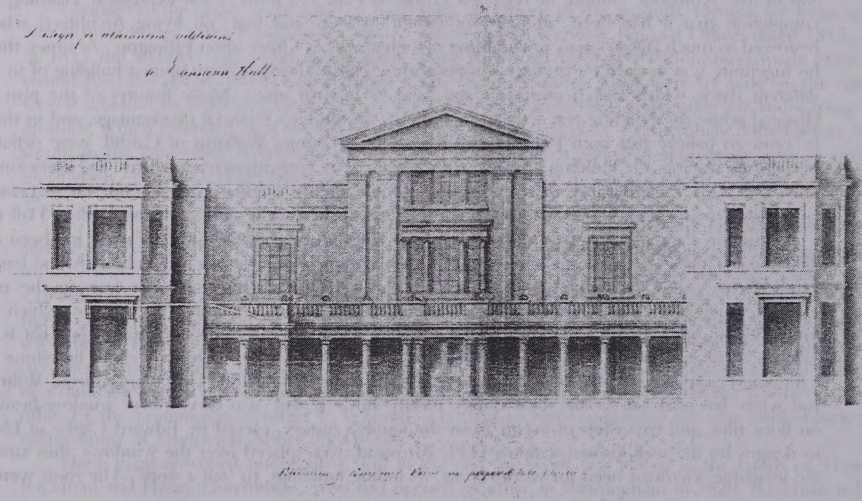
His first choice as architect was George Edmund Street, one of the most talented of the Gothic Revival architects oof the era. Some of Street's designs for the house survive, but they have a somewhat parsonical restraint about them, and they were soon dropped in favour of a much more extrovert, passionate design by the brilliant if somewhat mercurial John Prichard, the Llandaff diocesan architect. In one oof his verbose letters to Shirley (in the Warwick Record Office), Prichard said that if Street had 'taken the same pains to read your mind as I did, the result would probably have been very different'. Prichard considered himself 'a true disciple of Pugin ... familiar with English Gothic in all its phases', and in true Romantic fashion, he regarded Ettington Park as a form of self-expression, claiming on its completion that it had been 'an incessant labour of love' and that 'no living Arch[itect] who has bestowed so much labour upon any building of a given size as I have upon Ettington'. At times, though, his ingenuity was strained by having to impose some kind of homogeneity upon a building of so many different dates, which lacked moreover any kind of internal unity. Many features of the plan were changed while the building was actually in progress, to Shirley's financial disadvantage, and in the end he came to believe that both Prichard and the builder, Thomas Williams of Cardiff, were defrauding him. None the less, the building was not over-expensive by contemporary standards; the alterations cost only £13,025, £4,878 more than the figures quoted in the original contract, but not excessive in comparison with the £30,000 spent by Gilbert Scott on the exactly contemporary Walton Hall (q.v.).

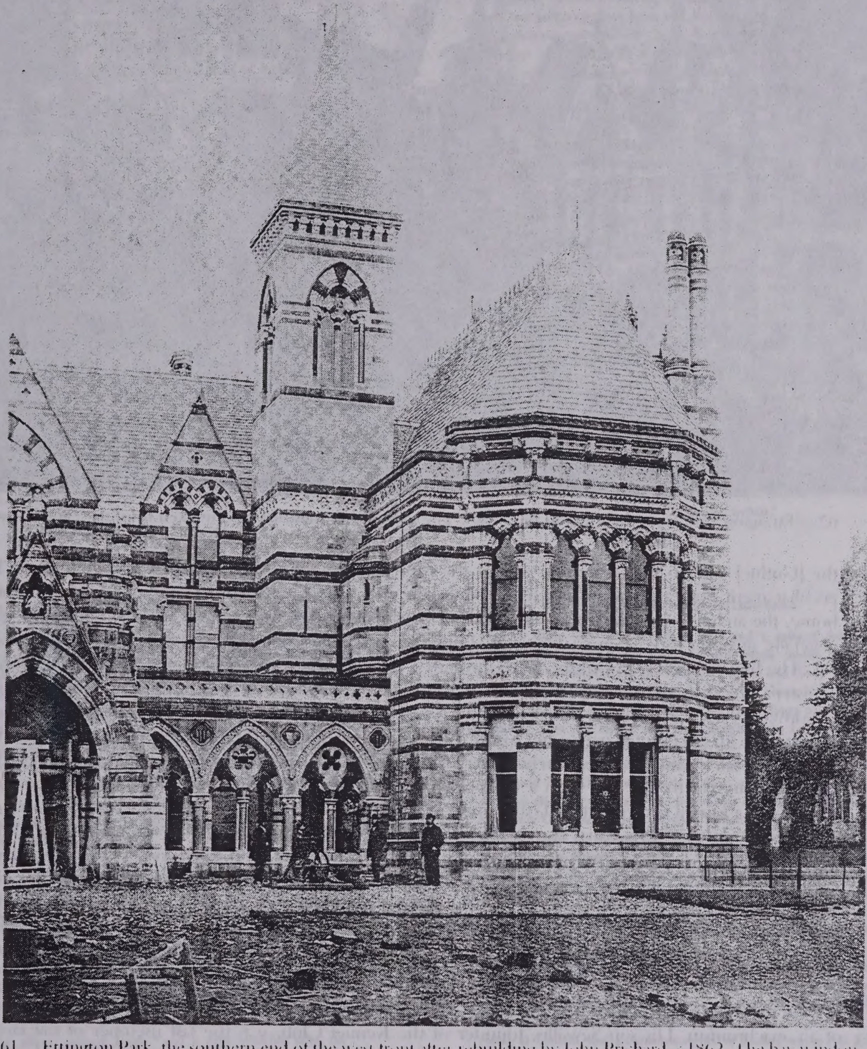
Ettington Park is perhaps the best example in England of the adaptation of what has been called 'Ruskinian Gothic' to domestic architecture. In his writings, John Ruskin had eloquently and lengthily extolled the virtues of French and, especially, Italian Gothic architecture, not least in the use of 'constructional polychromy' and of prolific carving in stone. The rebuilding of Ettington, which lasted from 1858 to 1863, involved taking down the external walls and clothing the exterior in what Ruskin called a 'wall-veil', with layers of stone in four strata of contrasting colours: yellow limestone from Chipping Campden and Blockley (Gloucestershire), ironstone from Edge Hill, blue lias from Wilmcote, and white lias quarried locally. The Shirley motto 'Loyal je suis' was carved over window-heads and on floor tiles, and bas-reliefs of events from the family's history, carved by Edward Clarke of Llandaff to designs by the well-known sculptor H.H. Armstead, were placed over the windows, thus satisfying the insatiable Victorian need for works of art, including buildings, to 'tell a story'. The roofs were also



59. The south front of Ettington Park in its newly-landscaped setting, drawing by J.P. Neale, c.1821. The Entrance Hall has been heightened, Gothicised, and turned into the Library. The verandah to the left — another of Evelyn John Shirley's improvements — is in front of the Drawing Room, and to the right is a neo-Gothic tower over the stable block.

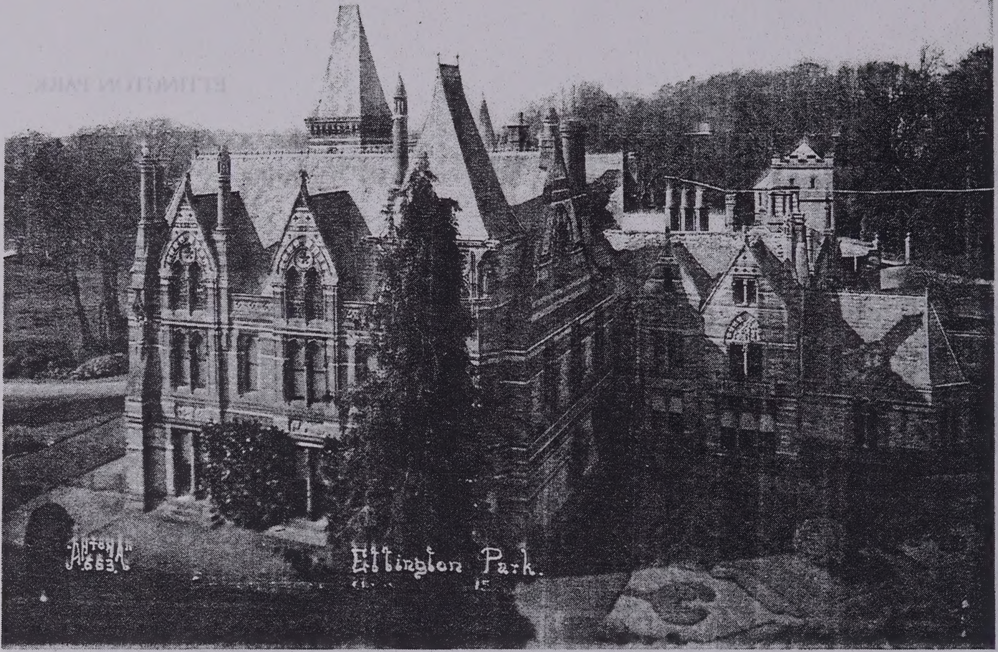
60. Design for the west front of Ettington Park by Rickman and Hutchinson, 1826.


Design for alterations additions
to Eatington Hall.



61. Ettington Park, the southern end of the west front after rebuilding by John Prichard, c.1862. The bay window lights the Drawing Room.

heightened, and the skyline enlivened by tall chimneys and turrets. with a round and a square tower on the entrance front imparting note oof almost Wagnerian intensity. Prichard believed that if Gothic architecture was to flourish once more in secular building it needed to be 'adapted in some such way as I have attempted at Ettington to wants of the day', and pointed out in 1872 that 'the adaptation of



62. Ettington Park from the south in the 1930s. The photograph must have been taken from the church tower.

the [Gothic] style to such a purpose was at the time almost a complete novelty in this country ... The peculiar merit of Ettington is that while preserving the general arrangements of an ordinary country-house, the architectural effect is genuine and unstrained. Even the use of sash windows and plate glass, generally unsatisfactory in association with English Gothic, does not seem out of place here.'

The house is entered from the west, through a vaulted carriage-porch leading into a passage-way or 'cloister' which stretches across the front of the building between the two wings, and is lit by large windows of early 13th-century French Gothic type. The south front, facing the garden (Plate V), is equally inventive, with tall pointed gables and tower over the second-floor Gallery, lit by a richly carved window based on 15th-century Venetian architecture. A remnant of the original manor house, also remodelled by Prichard, survives to the east, with a Chapel projecting from the eastern end of the Dining Room. It overlooks a formal garden with a 17th-century loggia brought from the demolished Coleshill Hall (q.v.).

In contrast to all this visual excitement, the interior is something of a disappointment. The Dining Room was remodelled to Prichard's design with panelling of inlaid wood and coats of arms by Charles Steinitz of London, and Prichard also designed the Chapel, added after 1865 but now denuded of its furnishings. But he had nothing to do with the gloomily lit Hall, with its neo-Elizabethan chimneypiece by Willcox of Warwick (1857) and armorial floor tiles supplied by William Holland of Warwick in 1863, or with the iron-balustraded Staircase of about the same date. The Drawing Room and Library had already been remodelled by Evelyn John Shirley, and they remained largely unaltered.

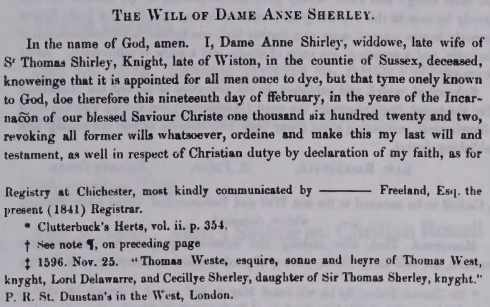
By the time Evelyn Philip Shirley died in 1882 Ettington Park must already have seemed something of an anachronism. His son Sewallis, founder of the Kennel Club, was the last member of the family to live there, and for most of the 20th century the family have resided permanently in Ireland, while retaining ownership of the Warwickshire estate and leasing the house first to private individuals and then, after the contents were sold in 1946, to a succession of hotel companies and night-clubs. Like some other 19th-century Warwickshire houses, it has starred in a number of ghost, mystery and horror films, including Henry James's *Turn of the Screw*. The lease was acquired in 1983 by the ISIS hotel company, and they have restored and refurbished the house to a high standard, and added a large extension to the north.

E.P. Shirley, *Lower Ettington* (1869); Shirley papers in WRO (CR 229); RIBA, J1/1 (perspective by Evans); Burke i(1), p.45; *Building News* 19 Feb 1869, p.158; C.L. Eastlake, *History of the Gothic Revival* (1872), pp.304-6; G. Tyack in *Warwickshire History* i (1970); G. Tyack, 'A Victorian Architectural Correspondence', *Architectural History* xxii (1979); N. Fogg, *The Story of Ettington Park* (pamphlet, n.d.).

Wills continued from the Winter 1996-1997 NEWS.

WILL OF ANN SHERLEY,
WIDOW OF SIR THOMAS SHERLEY, THE ELDER

Stemmata says it appears she resided partly in the parish of St. Gile-in-the-fields in London and partly at Parham, near Wiston, in Sussex Co. where she was hospitably received by its owner, Sir Thomas Bishopp, on the ruin of her husband's estate.



THE WILL OF DAME ANNE SHERLEY.

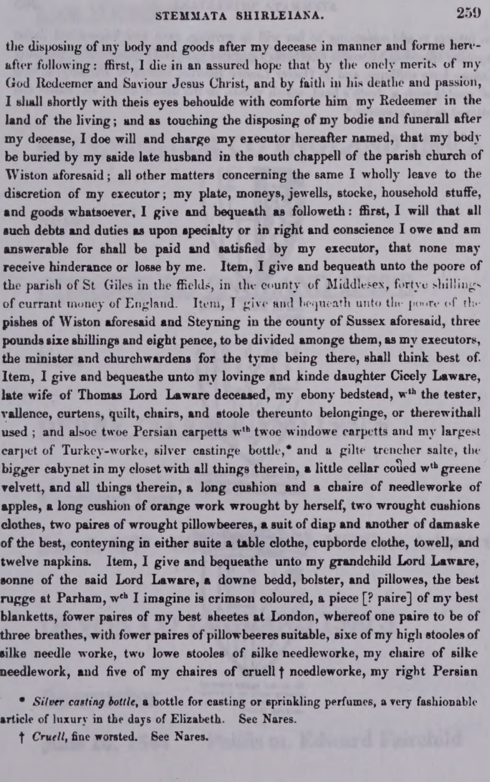
In the name of God, amen. I, Dame Anne Shirley, widdowe, late wife of Sr Thomas Shirley, Knight, late of Wiston, in the countie of Sussex, deceased, knoweinge that it is appointed for all men once to dye, but that tyme onely known to God, doe therefore this nineteenth day of ffebruary, in the yeare of the Incarnac̃on of our blessed Saviour Christe one thousand six hundred twenty and two, revoking all former wills whatsoever, ordeine and make this my last will and testament, as well in respect of Christian dutye by declaration of my faith, as for

Registry at Chichester, most kindly communicated by ——— Freeland, Esq. the present (1841) Registrar.

* Clutterbuck's Herts, vol. ii. p. 354.

† See note ¶, on preceding page

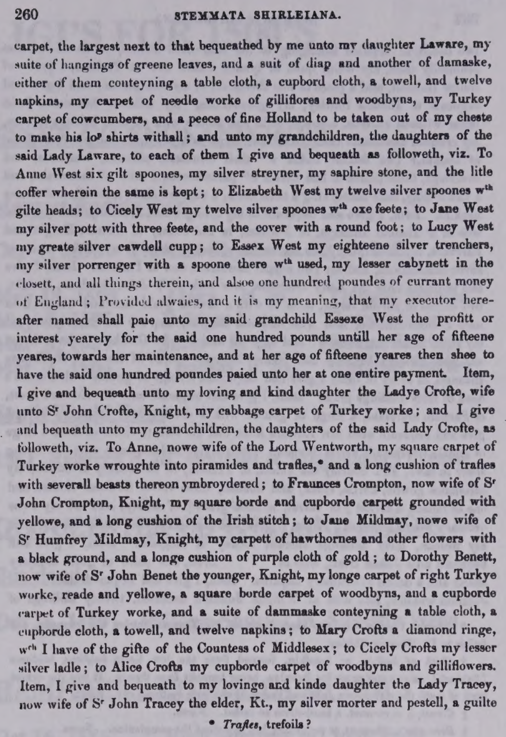
‡ 1596. Nov. 25. "Thomas Weste, esquire, sonne and heyre of Thomas West, knyght, Lord Delawarre, and Cecillye Sherley, daughter of Sir Thomas Sherley, knyght." P. R. St. Dunstan's in the West, London.



the disposing of my body and goods after my decease in manner and forme hereafter following: ffirst, I die in an assured hope that by the onely merits of my God Redeemer and Saviour Jesus Christ, and by faith in his deathe and passion, I shall shortly with theis eyes behoulde with comforte him my Redeemer in the land of the living; and as touching the disposing of my bodie and funerall after my decease, I doe will and charge my executor hereafter named, that my body be buried by my saide late husband in the south chappell of the parish church of Wiston aforesaid; all other matters concerning the same I wholly leave to the discretion of my executor; my plate, moneys, jewells, stocke, household stuffe, and goods whatsoever, I give and bequeath as followeth: ffirst, I will that all such debts and duties as upon specialty or in right and conscience I owe and am answerable for shall be paid and satisfied by my executor, that none may receive hinderance or losse by me. Item, I give and bequeath unto the poore of the parish of St Giles in the ffields, in the county of Middlesex, fortye shillings of currant money of England. Item, I give and bequeath unto the poore of the pishes of Wiston aforesaid and Steyning in the county of Sussex aforesaid, three pounds sixe shillings and eight pence, to be divided amonge them, as my executors, the minister and churchwardens for the tyme being there, shall think best of. Item, I give and bequeathe unto my lovinge and kinde daughter Cicely Laware, late wife of Thomas Lord Laware deceased, my ebony bedstead, wth the tester, vallence, curtens, quilt, chairs, and stoole thereunto belonginge, or therewithall used; and alsoe twoe Persian carpetts wth twoe windowe carpetts and my largest carpet of Turkey-worke, silver castinge bottle,* and a gilte trencher salte, the bigger cabynet in my closet with all things therein, a little cellar coũed wth greene velvett, and all things therein, a long cushion and a chaire of needleworke of apples, a long cushion of orange work wrought by herself, two wrought cushions clothes, two paires of wrought pillowbeeres, a suit of diap and another of damaske of the best, conteyning in either suite a table clothe, cupborde clothe, towell, and twelve napkins. Item, I give and bequeathe unto my grandchild Lord Laware, sonne of the said Lord Laware, a downe bedd, bolster, and pillowes, the best rugge at Parham, w^{ch} I imagine is crimson coloured, a piece [? paire] of my best blanketts, fower paires of my best sheetes at London, whereof one paire to be of three breathes, with fower paires of pillowbeeres suitable, sixe of my high stooles of silke needle worke, two lowe stooles of silke needleworke, my chaire of silke needlework, and five of my chaires of cruell† needleworke, my right Persian

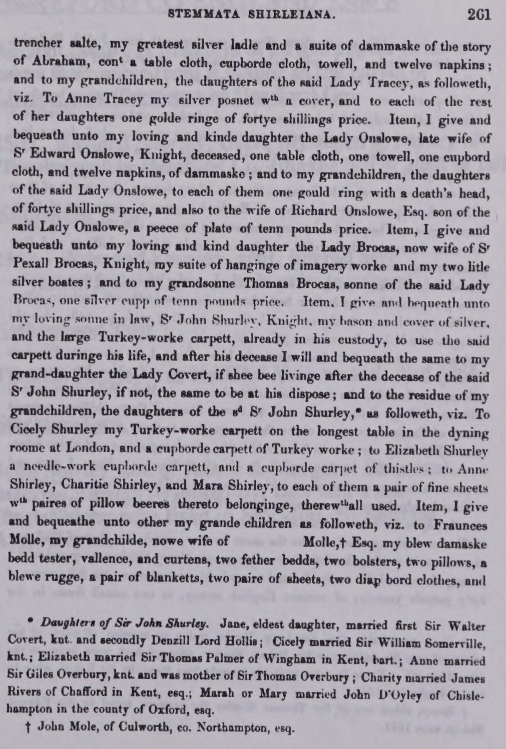
* *Silver casting bottle*, a bottle for casting or sprinkling perfumes, a very fashionable article of luxury in the days of Elizabeth. See Nares.

† *Cruell*, fine worsted. See Nares.



carpet, the largest next to that bequeathed by me unto my daughter Laware, my suite of hangings of greene leaves, and a suit of diap and another of damaske, either of them conteyning a table cloth, a cupbord cloth, a towell, and twelve napkins, my carpet of needle worke of gilliflores and woodbyns, my Turkey carpet of cowcumbers, and a peece of fine Holland to be taken out of my cheste to make his lo^p shirts withall; and unto my grandchildren, the daughters of the said Lady Laware, to each of them I give and bequeath as followeth, viz. To Anne West six gilt spoones, my silver streyner, my saphire stone, and the litle coffer wherein the same is kept; to Elizabeth West my twelve silver spoones wth gilte heads; to Cicely West my twelve silver spoones wth oxe feete; to Jane West my silver pott with three feete, and the cover with a round foot; to Lucy West my greate silver cawdell cupp; to Essex West my eighteene silver trenchers, my silver porrenger with a spoone there wth used, my lesser cabynett in the closett, and all things therein, and alsoe one hundred poundes of currant money of England; Provided alwaies, and it is my meaning, that my executor hereafter named shall paie unto my said grandchild Essexe West the profitt or interest yearely for the said one hundred pounds untill her age of fifteene yeares, towards her maintenance, and at her age of fifteene yeares then shee to have the said one hundred poundes paied unto her at one entire payment. Item, I give and bequeath unto my loving and kind daughter the Ladye Crofte, wife unto Sr John Crofte, Knight, my cabbage carpet of Turkey worke; and I give and bequeath unto my grandchildren, the daughters of the said Lady Crofte, as followeth, viz. To Anne, nowe wife of the Lord Wentworth, my square carpet of Turkey worke wroughte into piramides and trafles,* and a long cushion of trafles with severall beasts thereon ymbroydered; to Fraunces Crompton, now wife of Sr John Crompton, Knight, my square borde and cupborde carpett grounded with yellowe, and a long cushion of the Irish stitch; to Jane Mildmay, nowe wife of Sr Humfrey Mildmay, Knight, my carpett of hawthornes and other flowers with a black ground, and a longe cushion of purple cloth of gold; to Dorothy Benett, now wife of Sr John Benet the younger, Knight, my longe carpet of right Turkye worke, reade and yellowe, a square borde carpet of woodbyns, and a cupborde carpet of Turkey worke, and a suite of dammaske conteyning a table cloth, a cupborde cloth, a towell, and twelve napkins; to Mary Crofts a diamond ringe, w^{ch} I have of the gifte of the Countess of Middlesex; to Cicely Crofts my lesser silver ladle; to Alice Crofts my cupborde carpet of woodbyns and gilliflowers. Item, I give and bequeath to my lovinge and kinde daughter the Lady Tracey, now wife of Sr John Tracey the elder, Kt., my silver morter and pestell, a guilte

* *Trafles*, trefoils?



trencher salte, my greatest silver ladle and a suite of dammaske of the story of Abraham, cont^t a table cloth, cupborde cloth, towell, and twelve napkins; and to my grandchildren, the daughters of the said Lady Tracey, as followeth, viz. To Anne Tracey my silver posnet wth a cover, and to each of the rest of her daughters one golde ringe of fortye shillings price. Item, I give and bequeath unto my loving and kinde daughter the Lady Onslowe, late wife of Sr Edward Onslowe, Knight, deceased, one table cloth, one towell, one cupbord cloth, and twelve napkins, of dammaske; and to my grandchildren, the daughters of the said Lady Onslowe, to each of them one gould ring with a death's head, of fortye shillings price, and also to the wife of Richard Onslowe, Esq. son of the said Lady Onslowe, a peece of plate of tenn pounds price. Item, I give and bequeath unto my loving and kind daughter the Lady Brocas, now wife of Sr Pexall Brocas, Knight, my suite of hanginge of imagery worke and my two litle silver boates; and to my grandsonne Thomas Brocas, sonne of the said Lady Brocas, one silver cupp of tenn pounds price. Item, I give and bequeath unto my loving sonne in law, Sr John Shurley, Knight, my bason and cover of silver, and the large Turkey-worke carpett, already in his custody, to use the said carpett duringe his life, and after his decease I will and bequeath the same to my grand-daughter the Lady Covert, if shee bee livinge after the decease of the said Sr John Shurley, if not, the same to be at his dispose; and to the residue of my grandchildren, the daughters of the s^d Sr John Shurley,* as followeth, viz. To Cicely Shurley my Turkey-worke carpett on the longest table in the dyning roome at London, and a cupborde carpett of Turkey worke; to Elizabeth Shurley a needle-work cupborde carpett, and a cupborde carpet of thistles; to Anne Shirley, Charitie Shirley, and Mara Shirley, to each of them a pair of fine sheets wth paires of pillow beeres thereto belonginge, therewthall used. Item, I give and bequeathe unto other my grande children as followeth, viz. to Fraunces Molle, my grandchilde, nowe wife of Molle,† Esq. my blew damaske bedd tester, vallence, and curtens, two fether bedds, two bolsters, two pillows, a blewe rugge, a pair of blanketts, two paire of sheets, two diap bord clothes, and

* *Daughters of Sir John Shurley.* Jane, eldest daughter, married first Sir Walter Covert, knt. and secondly Denzill Lord Hollis; Cicely married Sir William Somerville, knt.; Elizabeth married Sir Thomas Palmer of Wingham in Kent, bart.; Anne married Sir Giles Overbury, knt. and was mother of Sir Thomas Overbury; Charity married James Rivers of Chafford in Kent, esq.; Marah or Mary married John D'Oyley of Chislehampton in the county of Oxford, esq.

† John Mole, of Culworth, co. Northampton, esq.

two dozen of napkins belonging to the said bord clothes, to be of the best ordinarily used, my white quilt of lynnen clothe now at Parham, a peece of course Holland, and a piece of fine sheets out of my own presse ; and I give and bequeath to Thomas Shirley, my grandchilde,* my crimson dammaske bedd tester without curtens, a downe bedd and bolster with all that belonge thereto, my crimson dammaske canopye wth two large taffaty curtens, two pieces of clothe of bodkin,† two feather bedds wth their boulsters, pillowes, blanketts, and coverings, three paires of fine sheets wth pillowbeeres, a suite of dammaske, and a suit of diap, each conteyning a table cloth, a cupbord cloth, a towell, and twelve napkins. Item, I give and bequeath to my loving freind the Lady Bishopp, now wife of S^{r} Thomas Bishopp, of Parham, in the county of Sussex, Knight and Barronet, my sables, my little blacke seller, and all therein, my clocke, a pair of silver candlesticks, and my two copper cawldrons now at Parham. Item, I give and bequeath unto the Lady Gresham, now wife of S^{r} John Gresham, Knight, two stooles of purple velvet, laide on with a broade gould lace and fringe ; and unto Francis Alforde, now wife of John Alforde, Esq. my silver streyner and my silver preserving spoone ; and unto the said S^{r} John Gresham, John Alforde, and unto Edward Bishopp and Henry Bishopp, sonnes of the said S^{r} Thomas Bishopp, to every of them I give and bequeathe a ringe of goulde with a death's head of forty shillings price. Item, I give and bequeath unto Mr. Edward Scott, of Parham aforesaid, a ringe of goulde with a death's head thereon. Item, I give and bequeath unto Mr. Edward Allen and his wife, to either of them a ringe of goulde wth death's heads thereon. Item, I give and bequeath unto my loving sister in lawe, Mrs. Shirley the eldest, of Preston, in the county of Sussex, my calimanco gowne, kertle, cloke, and doublet, three velvet forehead clothes, and one of taffata, a cornet ‡ of velvet, a boon-grace § of taffaty, and all my owne ordinary wearing linnen. Item, I give and bequeath unto Anne Harris, once my woman, forty shillings currant money of England. Item, I give and bequeath unto Johan Brett, wife of Brett, one paire of good ordinary sheets and a dozen of ordinary napkins. Item, I give and bequeath unto Johnson widdow, late wife of William Johnson deceased, twenty shillings of

---

* Thomas Shirley was the second son of Sir Thomas Shirley the younger, and father to Dr. Thomas Shirley.

† *Cloth of bodkin*, or baudkin, formed from the low Latin *baldicus*, balducco [Baldach], an oriental name for Babylon, being brought from thence. It was the richest kind of stuff, the web being gold and the woof silk with embroidery. Nares.

‡ *Cornet*, i. e. coronet, a head-dress so called. Nares.

§ *Boon-grace*, a bonnet or projecting hat to defend the complexion. Nares.

currant money of England. Item, I give and bequeath unto Judith Bullocke, an ordinary feather bed, with bolster, blanketts, coverlet, and two pairs of ordinary sheets, and twenty shillings of current money of England. Item, I give and bequeath unto William Nazerbegg (Nazer-Beg) the Persian boy,* an ordinary fether bed, with bolster, coverlet, and blanketts, and two p̃rs of ordinary sheets, and to be bounde apprentice according as my executor shall deeme best and meetest for him. Item, I give and bequeath to soe many of the seaven poore people in or neere to Wiston aforesaid (that weekelye received an allowance from me there) that shall be living at the time of my decease, the summe of three shillings foucr pence current money of England a peece to every one of them. Item, I give and bequeath unto my servants in manner and forme followinge, viz. unto Lawrence Baskerville twenty-six pounds thirteen shillings and four pence currant money of England, over and above all wages and other moneys that shall be due and owinge to him from mee at the time of my decease ; also, I doe give unto him the feather bed whereon hee now lyeth, wth boulster, pillar, and blanketts hee useth therewth, and alsoe a covering such as shalbe thought fitting, and a bedsteade and two paires of sheets, and a paire of pillowbeeres, such as my executor shall think meete for him. Item, I doe give unto Frauncis Bromley ten pounds lawful money of England, over and above her wages, or anie money that shall be due to her at my decease ; to Mary Follyott six pounds thirteen shillings foure pence, and to Susan Stoniard fforty shillings currant money of England, over and above their wages due to them at my decease, and to all other of my servants in household half a yeres wages over and above whatsoever shall be due to them at the tyme of my decease. Item, I give and bequeath unto my true and loving friend the said S^{r} Thomas Bishopp the somme of three hundred poundes current money of England, being now in his owne custody, upon the trust and confidence hereafter followeing, viz. That he the said S^{r} Thomas Bishoppe shall retaine the same for ever, and in lieu thereof shall pay or cause to be paid by his heires or assignes unto Henry Shirley my grandchild † during his natural life onely, for and towards his maintenance, the full somme of forty pounds yearely, of current English money, at two usuall feasts in the

---

* It is remarkable that the Lady Sherley makes no mention of either of her celebrated sons Sir Anthony or Sir Robert Sherley, although both were living at the date of her will. Nazer-Beg was probably brought from Persia by Sir Robert, when he visited England in 1611.

† Henry, eldest son of Sir Thomas Sherley the younger, killed by Sir Edward Bishop, anno 1627.

yeare, viz. the feast of St. Michaell the Archangell and the Annũciation of our blessed Lady St. Mary the Virgin, by even and equale porc̃ons, the first paiement thereof to beginn at such of the feasts as shall first happen after my decease, and I doe charge my executor that he see and provide that the same yearly somme of forty pounds be wholly used and imployed accordinge to my true intent and meaning, viz. for the onely maintenance of the said Henry Shirley duringe his natural life, and not otherwise ; * and lastly I do make and ordaine the said S^{r} Thomas Bishopp the sole executor of this my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto subscribed my name, and sett to my seale, the day and yeare aforesaid.

Memorandum. Whereas I by my Will have given and bequeathed unto my grandchild Henry Shirley the sume of forty pounds yearely during his life onely for his maintenance, as by this my will it doth appeare, and strictly charged my executors therein to see the said forty pounds paid for that purpose and not otherwise, These are therefore to signifie, that my further meaning and intent therein is, that if my said grand childe, Henry Sherley, shall sell or dispose of the said forty pounds, or any part thereof, unto any ꝑson during his life, otherwise than is herein intended and meant unto him, that then my executor shall forbeare the yearely paying thereof, and that the said gifte by me to my said grandchild Henry Shirley shall utterly cease and be voide, as if there had been noe such thing : and I doe hereby give and bequeath, as an increase to that already by mee in this my will given, unto my loving daughter the Lady Brocas formerly herein named more one feather bed, one bolster, a pillowe, a payre of blanketts, and a covering, one paire of sheets, and a paire of pillowbeers. ANNE SHERLEY.

Subscribed, sealed, and published, in the prescence of us, and the Memorand̃ after the tester̃, beginning with the word (Memorand̃) and ending with the word (pillowbeeres), containing about fower lines, and inserted before the sealing and publishing hereof,

LAW. BASKERUYLE, R. PEITO, RICHARD COBBY.

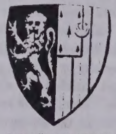
A Codicil to be annexed to the last Will and Testament of Dame Anne Sherley, widow, deceased.

Memorand. That, after making and acknowledging of the will hereunto annexed, the said Lady Shirley, being of perfect mind and memory, and having

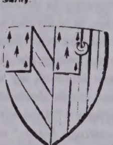
---

* Sir Thomas Bishop, by his will dated May 8, and proved February 14, 1626-7, charged this annuity of 40*l.* upon the farm of Bedingcourt, in Sussex.

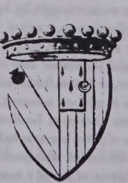
an intente to add something to her will in writing, gave and bequeathed theise legacies following by word of mouth, viz. Shee gave and bequeathed to the Lady Delues forty shillings, and to Doctor Lionell Sharpe, Doctor of Divinity, a ring of goulde with a death's head, which words, or the like in effect, she spake and uttered to her executor.*



Sable, a lion rampant guardant or, *Brocas*; impaling *Sherley*.



Paly bendy of eight argent and azure a canton ermine, *Shirley*; impaling *Sherley*.



Or, in the dexter chief an escallop shell sa. between two bendlets gu. *Tracy*; impaling *Sherley*.

SHIRLEYS APPEARING IN THE IGI'S FOR 1500'S

BEDFORD CO ENGLAND 1500's

Blunham Twp

May 16, 1585 George Shurley b. to George & _____

Thurleigh Twp

Jan 2, 1585 Bertrage Shorley m. William Wright

Milton Earnest

Oct 10, 1578 George Shorley m. Alice Passill

Jun 4, 1575 John Sherley m. Sibbell Johnson

Westoning Twp

Dec 9, 1595 Harry Shurlie m. Chritian Rossell

BERKSHIRE CO ENGLAND 1500'S

Long Wittenham

Jun 29, 1591 Nicholas Sherley m. Edith Alder

BUCKINGHAM CO ENGLAND 1500'S

None

CHESIRE CO ENGLAND 1500'S

None

DERBY CO ENGLAND 1500'S

Longford Twp

Jun 2, 1577 Ellen Shirley m. William Ashmore

DEVON CO ENGLAND 1500'S

Berrynarbor

June 16, 1544 Phillis m. Edward Fairchild

ESSEX CO ENGLAND 1500'S

Margret Roding Twp

Oct 1, 1593 Thomas Shyrlie m. Agnes Bell

May 18, 1595 Mary b. to Thomas Shyrlie
May 8, 1597 Bridget b. to Thomas Sherly
Mar 6, 1603 John b. to Thomas Shirley
Mar 2, 1606 Thomas b. to Thomas Shirley

South Weald Twp.

1561 Rebecca b. to William & Magnalena Phynche

GLOUCESTER CO ENGLAND 15OO'S

Buckland

Oct 26, 1589 Phillipp Shurley m. Silvester Wells

HAMPSHIRE CO ENGLAND 1500'S

Oct 16, 1586 Rose Sherleye m. John Frith

HEREFORD CO ENGLAND 1500'S

Ancient family of Shurleys of Isfield appear to have taken their name from a manor in the parish of Lingen, near Presteign in Hereford Co.

1509 Richard Shurley, clerk, presented to rectory of "Pembrigge" in Hereford Co. (maybe bro of John of Isfield).

Kimbolton Twp

1562 Edmond Shurley, gent. intered here
(taken from Major John's private papers)

Netherwood Twp

Thomas Shurley was baliff of Netherwood, died 1466

Stockton Twp.

John Shirley (son of Ralph & Margaret Staunton) married Eleanor Willoughby, they had a son Hugh Shirley who lived in Stockton. He married Anne Heyvn.

HERTFORD CO ENGLAND 1500'S

Shephall

1576 Joan married George Edwards

Little Hanham Twp

Sep 14, 1585 John Sherley m. Frances Capell

Hertford Twp

Oct 20, 1588 John born to John Shirley
Nov 8, 1590 Eliz born to John Shirley
May 11, 1595 Richard born to John Shirley
Oct 12, 1611 Ellen born to John Shirley

KENT CO ENGLAND 1500'S

Borden Twp

June 30, 1560 female born to John Shearlye

Birchington Twp

Feb 6, 1571 Richard Sherley m. Versula Pettit
Oct 13, 1575 Richard Sherly m. Maria Woorde

Jan 15, 1565 John born to Richard Sherley
Aug 15, 1566 Maria born to Richard Sherley
Mar 29, 1568 John born to Richard Sherley
Jul 10, 1580 Thomas born to Richard Sherley
Jan 31, 1582 John born to Richard Sherley
Jul 3, 1583 Richard born to Richard Sherley
Aug 21, 1585 Augustine to Richard Sherley
Sep 10, 1587 Maria born to Richard Sherley
Jul 7, 1595 Edward born to Richard Sherley
May 20, 1598 Richard born to Richard Sherley

Chevening Twp

Jul 8, 1571 John Sherley m. Eliz. Colman

Sundridge

1541 William Sherley m. Mary Isley

LEICESTER CO ENGLAND 1500'S

Feb 4, 1558 John Shireley m. Jane Lovett

LINCOLN CO ENGLAND 1500'S

Kirton In

Oct 1, 1592 Mary Sherley m. Robert Barkenfeld

LONDON ENGLAND 1500'S

London

Nov 11, 1561 William Sherley m. Marie Newton
Feb 14, 1584 Christpher Sherly m. Margery Pleavin
Jul 11, 1596 Isabell Shurley m. William Wheeler

Westminister Twp

Jan 1598 Alice born to John &
Nov 1, 1599 Margaret born to John &
etc…

There was a James Shirley family in London who was of Goldsmith Row. He was the treasurer of the company that financed the Mayflower.

NORTHAMPTON CO ENLAND 1500'S

George Shirley born ca. 1556 of Astwell, Nothampton Co. married Frances Berkeley. He was the sheriff of Northamptons Co. in 1603. (see page 85 Stemmata).

Astwell Twp

1556 John Shirley m. Jane Lovett ? date given for Leicester Co. too!

NORTHUMBERLAND CO ENGLAND 1500'S

Berwick Upon Tweed

Feb 20, 1584 Janie Sheirley m. George Marshall
Jun 20, 1584 Phillis Sherlay m. Thomas Marke

NOTTINGHAM CO ENGLAND 1500'S

Chilwell

1514 Ralph Shirley m. Joan Sheffield

Nottingham

Feb 11, 1597 Mark Shurley m. Eliz. Allsop

OXFORD CO ENGLAND 1500'S

Oxford colleges attended by Shirleys in 1500

Trinity College April 1582 John Shirley
Gloucester Hall Dec 1587 Thomas Shirley
Hartford College 1573 George Shirley
Queens College 1591 Shirleys of Preston

Aston Rowant Twp

Dec 24, 1581 Agnes born to Thomas Sherley
Jun 8, 1584 Cicilia born to Thomas Sherley
Oct 4, 1586 Edmund born to Thomas Sherley
Jun 1, 1589 Eliz born to Thomas Sherley
Feb 2, 1591 John born to Thomas Sherley
Dec 1, 1594 Thomas born to Thomas Sherley
May 31, 1598 Grace born to

1599 Cicely Sherley m. Ric Raynor

Banbury

Jan 5, 1594 Ralph Shurley m. Eliz. Edes

Cropredy twp

1579 William Shurlie m. Em Cherry
1599 Eliz Shurley m. Robert Wickam

1581 Richard b. to William and Ann

1597 death of John

NOTE: Anne Shirley, dau of John and Jane Willboughby Shirley, son of Ralph and Margaret Staunton, was here with her husband Sir John Danners. He died here about 1527.

Great Milton

1583 Mary Shurley m. Robt Gorge

SHROPSHIRE CO ENGLAND 1500'S

Alderbury Twp

Jun 15, 1574 Dorthea Shurley m. Richard Baker

STAFFORD CO ENGLAND 1500'S

1535 Francis Shirley m. Dorothy Gifford
Feb 16, 1574 Thomas Sherley m. Ellnor Martin

SUFFOLK CO 1500'S

None

Barnham

(Ralph Shirley born about 1406 Burnham, Suffolk Co. married Margaret Staunton. He was the son of Ralph & Joan Bassett Shirley. Ralph and Margarets' first son, Sir Ralph was born about 1450 and then they moved to Leicester Co.).

SURREY CO 1500'S

Shere Twp

Apr 7, 1570 Elizabeth b. to William and Mary Sherlie

SUSSEX CO 1500'S

Aldingbourne Twp

Mar 31, 1599 Dorthea Shurley m. Thomas Croshingham

Ansmering

Jun 13, 1598 Thomas Sherley m. Jane Essex

Isfield Twp

John Shurley d. Aug 3, 1527 son of Roger of Longfield m. Miss Goring

1. John, died during fathers lifetime
2. William, died during fathers lifetime
***3. Edward, died 1558. He inherited his fathers estate**
4. Joan
5. Bridget

***Edward died 1558 married Joanne Fenners**

1. Sir John died 1611
2. Thomas died 1579 m. 1st Anne Pelham
  (1). Sir John died Apr 25, 1631 m. Jane Sherley of Wiston.
  (2). Sir George b. 1569 Isfield d. Oct 15, 1647 He was Lord Chief Justice of Ireland
    A. Thomas
    B. Robert
    C. Arthur

Lancing Twp

Oct 4, 1586 female child b. to Thomas Sherley
Dec 12, 1596 Thomas b. to Francis Sherley

Preston Twp

Jun 1, 1573 Ann b. to Thomas & Ann Shirley

Mar 14, 1577 Thomas d. 1636 m. Jane Essex, Grace, Eliz
Aug 4, 1578 Anne
Apr 23, 1580 Anthony d. 1622
Jan 7, 1582 Richard
Feb 4, 1583 Walter
Dec 12, 1585 Judith
Nov 15, 1586 Edmund
May 14, 1587 Mary
Jul 25, 1589 Walsingham
Mar 19, 1591 Henry m. Mary Seaman
Sep 8, 1592 Eliz. m. Samuel Smith
Jul 14, 1595 Sara m. 1st Humphrey Gratwich
2nd Edw Godman of Ote Hall

Slaugham

Jun 17, 1594 Mary Shirley m. Richard Wood

Westbourne

Nov 28, 1594 Zachari Sherlie m. Agnes Sadler

Wiston

1447 Sir Ralph born Wiston married Jane Bellingham
1476 " son, Sir Richard d. 1540 married Ann Shelly
1497 " son, Sir Thomas
1479 " dau, Isabella m. Sir John Dawtrey
1481 " dau, Eliz. m. John Lee
1483 " dau, Beatrice m. Ed Elrington
1485 " dau, Jane d. 1533, m. Sir John Dawtrey

1500 William died 1551 married Mary Isley
1542 son, Sir Thomas the elder died 1612
1544 son, Anthony, died 1624, m. Barbara Walsingham
1546 dau, Eliz.

Sir Thomas b. May 9, 1542, m. Anne Kempe Feb 20, 1560

1563 dau, Eliz/or Isabella, d. 1630, m. Edward Onslow
1564 son, Thomas m. Frances Vanasour
1565 son, Anthony m. Frances Vernon
1566 dau, Mary m. Sir John Crofts
1570 dau, Margaret m. Sir P. Brocus
1571 dau, Jane, m. Sir John Shurley of Isfield village
1573 dau, Anne m. John Tracey
1576 dau, Cecily, m. Thomas West (Lord Delaware West)
1578 son, Robert, m. Theresia (Persian lady)

Wolavington

Sep 21, 1594 Jane b. to John & Jane Shurlie

WARWICK CO ENGLAND 1500'S

Avon Dasset

Mar 24, 1562 Thomas b. to John & Alice Shurley

Brailes

Feb 6, 1545 Thomas Shirley died, son of Ralph

Jun 27, 1591 Francis Shurley m. Eliz. Eddon

Mar 27, 1592 Maria born to Francis Shurley
Sep 3, 1595 Ralph born to Francis Shurley

WILTSHIRE CO ENGLAND 1500'S

Broad Hinton Twp

1599 George Shirley m. Dorothy Wroughton

Durnford Twp

Aug 25, 1575 Grace born to John Shorly
Oct 2, 1577 Margery born to John Shorley
Oct 31, 1577 ? Thomas born to John Shorley

Jan 31, 1591 Agneta Shorley married Robert Cooper
Oct 3, 1591 Eliz. Shorley m. Arthur Moterface
Nov 23, 1597 Frances Shorley m. Richard Tutt
Nov 13, 1598 Joan Shorley m. Timothy Smith

WORCESTER CO ENGLAND 1500'S

1592 Agnes born to Philip Shurley
1593 John born to William Shurley
1596 Philip born to Philip Shurley

YORKSHIRE CO ENGLAND 1500'S

[These Shirley were orignally from Shirley in Derby Co. They settled in Laughton, York Co. about 1534]

Dewsbury Twp

Dec 20, 1574 male Shirley born to William Shirley
Apr 25, 1580 Mark born to William Shirley
Oct 8, 1581 John born to William Shirley
Jul 24, 1586 Mychell born to William Shirley
Apr 12, 1590 Fynias (male) born to William Shirley
Aug 1, 1591 Simon born to William Shirley

Patly Bridge Twp

Dec 4, 1552 Francis born to Henrie Shirley

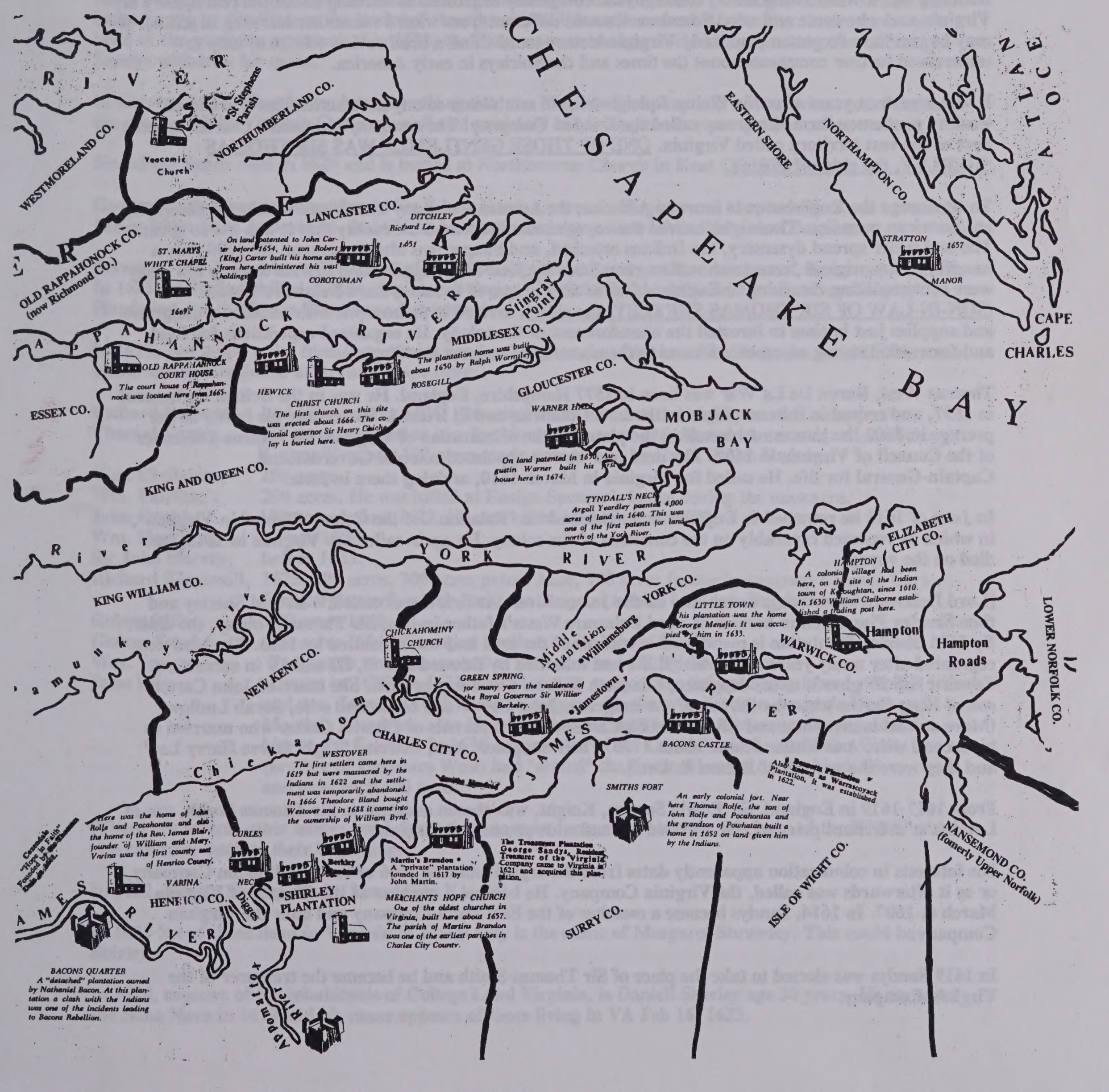
4-20-97

A.D. 1066

THE SHIRLEY NEWS

ISSN 089301275 CUPERTINO, CALIFORNIA 95014 Spring & Summer 1996

1997


CHESAPEAKE BAY
RIVER
St Stephens Parish
WESTMORELAND CO.
Yeocomic Church
NORTHUMBERLAND CO.
EASTERN SHORE
NORTHAMPTON CO.
ATLANTIC OCEAN
STRATTON 1657 MANOR
CAPE CHARLES
LANCASTER CO.
DITCHLEY Richard Lee 1651
On land patented to John Carter before 1654, his son Robert (King) Carter built his home and from here administered his vast holdings.
COROTOMAN
OLD RAPPAHONOCK CO. (now Richmond CO.)
ST. MARYS WHITE CHAPEL 1669?
RAPPAHANNOCK RIVER
Stingray Point
MIDDLESEX CO.
The plantation home was built about 1650 by Ralph Wormsley
ROSEGILL
OLD RAPPAHANNOCK COURT HOUSE
The court house of Rappahannock was located here from 1665.
HEWICK
CHRIST CHURCH
The first church on this site was erected about 1666. The colonial governor Sir Henry Chicheley is buried here.
ESSEX CO.
GLOUCESTER CO.
WARNER HALL
On land patented in 1650, Augustin Warner built his first house here in 1674.
MOB JACK BAY
KING AND QUEEN CO.
TYNDALL'S NECK
Argoll Yeardley paented 4,000 acres of land in 1640. This was one of the first patents for land north of the York River.
ELIZABETH CITY CO.
HAMPTON
A colonial village had been here, on the site of the Indian town of Kecoughtan, since 1610. In 1630 William Claiborne established a trading post here.
Hampton
Hampton Roads
LOWER NORFOLK CO.
YORK RIVER
KING WILLIAM CO.
Pamunkey River
YORK CO.
LITTLE TOWN
This plantation was the home of George Menefie. It was occupied by him in 1633.
WARWICK CO.
CHICKAHOMINY CHURCH
NEW KENT CO.
Middle Plantation
Williamsburg
GREEN SPRING.
for many years the residence of the Royal Governor Sir William Berkeley.
Jamestown
Chickahominy
CHARLES CITY CO.
JAMES RIVER
BACONS CASTLE.
Bennetts Plantation
Also known as Warrascoyack Plantation, it was established in 1622.
WESTOVER
The first settlers came here in 1619 but were massacred by the Indians in 1622 and the settlement was temporarily abandoned. In 1666 Theodore Bland bought Westover and in 1688 it came into the ownership of William Byrd.
Smiths Hundred
SMITHS FORT
An early colonial fort. Near here Thomas Rolfe, the son of John Rolfe and Pocahontas and the grandson of Powhatan built a home in 1652 on land given him by the Indians.
NANSEMOND CO. (fomerly Upper Norfolk)
Here was the home of John Rolfe and Pocahontas and also the home of the Rev. James Blair, founder of William and Mary. Varina was the first county seat of Henrico County.
Coxendale "Hope in Faith" Founded by Sir Thomas Dale in 1611.
CURLES
Berkley Hundred
The Treasurers Plantation George Sandys, Resident Treasurer of the Virginia Company came to Virginia in 1621 and acquired this plantation.
Martin's Brandon
A "private" plantation founded in 1617 by John Martin.
VARINA
NECK
HENRICO CO.
Diggs
SHIRLEY PLANTATION
MERCHANTS HOPE CHURCH
One of the oldest churches in Virginia, built here about 1657. The parish of Martins Brandon was one of the earliest parishes in Charles City County.
SURRY CO.
ISLE OF WIGHT CO.
JAMES RIVER
BACONS QUARTER
A "detached" plantation owned by Nathaniel Bacon. At this plantation a clash with the Indians was one of the incidents leading to Bacons Rebellion.
Appomattox River

STUDY OF THE EARLY SHIRLEY'S IN AMERICA AND THOSE ASSOCIATED WITH THEM

In the last issue of the NEWS I said, "there certainly appears to be a connection between the Shirleys of Princess Ann County VA and the Shirleys of Northumberland Co. VA."..."Because of the lack of family info and lost or burned county records, the Shirley info that does exist has to be looked at careful and calculated from every direction. We may only be able to submit possible connections because of surname associations of the names appearing on legal documents or those who were neighbors of the Shirleys, etc.".

Over the past several months I have been studying the non-Shirley names appearing with the Shirleys in the early years. I have spent many evenings at the local library looking through books about Virginia families, etc. It wasn't long until I found myself completely engrossed in learning about the real history of Virginia and who came and why! Somehow it seems different from what I remember learning in school. It may be you have forgotten your early Virginia history too! I think a brief review will be of help to understand further comments about the times and the Shirleys in early America.

It was seventeen years after Sir Walter Raleigh tried to establish a colony in America that a group of wealthy gentlemen formed a group called the London Company. The company obtained a charter to settle part of the vast territory called Virginia. ONE OF THOSE GENTLEMEN WAS SIR THOMAS SHERLEY, the elder of Wiston.

To encourage the Englishmen to move to America, the London Company distributed brochures describing an American paradise. Those who braved the voyage soon discovered the reality that it was not so great. The bad water spread dysentery, the Indians attacked, and hunger was always present. By 1609 only a handful of the original Jamestown settlers remained. By June 1610 supplies and morale were so low, they were contemplating returning to England. Just as they prepared to leave, Lord Delaware West, (SON-IN-LAW OF SIR THOMAS SHERLEY, the elder), arrived in Jamestown with additional emigrants and supplies just in time to forestall the abandonment of the colony. He organized expeditions for food, and forwarded strong representations as to the necessity of support for Virginia.

Thomas West, Baron De La War was born in 1577 Hampshire, England. He was in the British Parliament in 1597, and served in the campaigns in the Low Countries and in Ireland. Succeeding his father in the peerage in 1602, he interested himself in the plans for the colonization of Virginia. He became a member of the Council of Virginia in 1609. The next year he was appointed colonial Governor and Captain-General for life. He sailed for Virginia in March 1610, arriving there in June.

In June of 1611 he returned to England and published his "Relation...of the Colony Planted in Virginia", in which he reported favorably on the condition of the colony. He again sailed for Virginia in 1618, but died on the voyage.

[Lord Delaware West was granted land on the James River. At first it was called West and Sherley and then Sherley Plantation in honour of Lord Delaware Wests's father-in-law, Sir Thomas Shirley, the elder. By 1611 Sherley Plantation is mentioned in records of the area and was inhabited by 1613. The land was regranted after many years to Edward Hill I and inherited by Edward Hill II, III and IV in succession. Edward Hill IV gave it to his daughter, Elizabeth Hill, as a wedding present. She married John Carter, son of King Carter who was the son of the emigrant, John Carter and his second wife, Sarah Ludlow. (More on this later). John and Elizabeth Hill Carter were the parents of Charles Carter who married as his second wife, Ann Butler Moore about 1770. Their daughter, Ann, married "Light Horse Harry Lee" and they were the parents of Robert E. Lee!].

From 1617-1619 in England, Sir Edwin Sandys, Knight, was chosen assistant to Sir Thomas Smith, one of London's "merchant princes". He traveled far and wide promoting Virginia.

His interests in colonization apparently dates from the organization in 1606 of the first London Company, or as it afterwards was called, the Virginia Company. He became a member of the Council of Virginia March 6, 1607. In 1614, Sandys became a member of the East India Company and later the Virginia Company.

In 1619 Sandys was elected to take the place of Sir Thomas Smith and he became the treasurer of the Virginia Company.

It was at this time the Puritans at Leyden in the Netherlands, (Holland), sent messages to consult with Sandys in regard to their settling in Virginia. He was sympathetic toward the Puritans.

Under Sandy's administration of the Virginia Company, the struggling colony now began to really prosper but he was convinced that its ultimate success depended upon the grant to the colonists of a large measure of self government. Under his direction in May 1619 a committee of the Company drew up a form of government for the colony. Governor Francis Yeardley was directed by Sandys to issue writs for the election of a general assembly, and July 30, 1619 the first representative legislature body ever assembled in America met at Jamestown.

King James was greatly displeased by the independent tendencies exhibited by parliament and did not call it together between 1614 and 1621. During this time the meetings of the large and powerful Virginia Company, to which nearly 100 members of parliament belonged, and most of whom were opposed to the court party, served as an open forum for discussion of questions of general political interest. Sandys was looked upon by the King as the leader of the opposition. When the annual election for the treasurer or head of the company approached in 1620, the King sent a messenger forbidding the reelection of Sandys. Sandys withdrew his name.

In October 1623, King James brought suit against the Virginia Company and a subservient court declared the charter of the Virginia Company null and void July 1624. Virginia became a royal colony.

Sir Edwin Sandy died in 1629 and is buried at Northbourne Church in Kent CO. England.

George Sandys, youngest brother of Sir Edwin Sandys, came to Virginia and his plantation was across the James River from Jamestown. In 1621 he became colonial treasurer of the Virginia Company.

Between 1619-1621, about 70 percent of the 3500 Virginia colonist perished because of disease and famine. In 1622 the Indians killed dozens of settlers living at Martin's Hundred, about 15 miles from Sherley Plantation, on the James River near Jamestown.

In 1619, just a few miles from Jamestown, land was patented at "Archers Hope". In the early 1600's some of the names mentioned at Archers Hope were:

Richard Brewster,	**had 100 acres by 1626 [Brewster name associated with Plymouth Colony].**
Thomas Carter,	**100 acres assigned to him for his venture as an old planter was reassigned to Richard Kingsmill as was 100 acres made over to him by Capt. Ralph Hamor.**
Wm. Claiborne,	**250 acres**
Wm. Fairfax,	**200 acres. He was killed at Ensign Spencer's house during the massacre.**
John Grubb,	**100 acres before 1622. He was killed by Indians in 1622.**
Wm. Harrison,	**before 1626**
Sir John Harvey,	**before 1633.**
Richard Kingsmill,	**1625, 200 acres, 300 acres patent 1626, 100 acres formerly assigned Thomas Carter "an old planter", which had been assigned to him by Capt. Ralph Hamor.**
Robert Miles,	**100 acres 1640.**
George Sandys,	**100 acres 1624. (Youngest brother of Sir Edwin Sandys)**
Wm. Spence,	**five people were massacred at his house in 1622 by the Indians.**
John Utie,	**a grant in 1628. In 1623, John Utie, an ensign, was living at Hog Island with his wife and son, John. In 1629 he was a burgess for the area between Archer's Hope and Martin's Hundred... for Hog Island in the next session. Governor Harvey added him to the Council. In 1630 a resolution of the Council said he and John West (brother of Delaware West) had "seated" the first settlement on the York River and gave each 600 acres.**

[There are several other names but I chose these as may appear elsewhere in this issue of the NEWS and you can refer back to their beginnings].

In 1622, Ensign Shirley dead, (James City VA. ??)

In 1623 list of those dead in Virginia in James City is the name of Margaret Shrawley. This could be Shirley.

In 1624, musters of the inhabitants of College Land Virginia, is Daniell Sherley age 30 years. He came on the Bona Nova in 1619 and his name appears of those living in VA Feb 16, 1623.

Dead at Jorden's Journey in 1624, Lydia Sherley (came on the George), Susan Sherley, an infant.

April 12, 1633, a 21 year lease for 50 acres to Daniel Shurley, a planter of the neck of land within the precincts of Charles City. (page 143 EARLY FAMILIES ALONG THE JAMES RIVER by Louise Pledge Heath Foley).

On page 148 reference is made to a 21 year lease by Seth Ward, planter (of Verina) 60 acres in the upper part within the Corporation of Henrico CO. abutting west upon the line of Daniel Sherley....etc.

Headrights were granted to the following people for bringing in Shirleys and may be recorded much later than the actual dates when Shirleys were brought in. Also, headrights were granted for those bringing people over the water ways from other locations such as Maryland etc. from the way I understand it, and not just for bringing people into the colony from England. (Correct me if I'm wrong).

Lt. Thomas Osborne	for Daniel Shurley 1623 (Henrico Co. VA)
Thomas Osborne, Jr.	for Agnes Sherly 1637 (Henrico Co. VA)
John Neale	for Elizabeth Shirley 1636 (Accomack Co. VA)
Capt. Francis Yeardley	for John Sherle 1642/43 (Northampton Co. VA)
Charles Harmer	for John Searley 1643
Henry Southy, Esq.,	for Sarah Sharly 1643
Wm. Warder	for Thomas Shirley 1643 (Norfolk Co. VA)
Major Lewis Burwell	for Wm. Shirley 1652
Henry Walker	for Henry Sherly 1654
Richard Davis	for Jane Sherley 1662 (Lancaster Co. VA)
John Butler	for Thomas Sherley 1663 (Elizabeth City Co. VA)
Wm. Price	for Nicholas Sherley 1664 (Old Rappahonnack, now Richmond Co.)
Daniel White	for Robert Sherley 1662/63 (Westmoreland Co. VA)
Richard Cock & John Beauart	for Robert Shirley 1664 (Henrico Co. VA)
Thomas Ludwell	for William Shirley who made several trips back and forth to England. (From Cavaliers and Pioneers by Nugent Vol II page 229)
Raleigh Travers	for Samuel Shirley 1668 (Lancaster Co. VA)

[other passengers were transported at the same time as the Shirleys. Because of space I have not included their names].

Headrights in Maryland were for: Francis Shirley in 1637, James Shirley in 1667, Daniel Shirley in 1673 and Joseph Shirley in 1679. There was also Robert Shirley who came over on the Ark and Dove from England to Maryland in 1634/34, and in Virginia, Thomas Shirley who arrived 1635 on the Thomas and John from England.

The following is a partial list of selected non Shirley names living about the middle of 1600's in York and Elizabeth Counties of Virginia along the western boundary of the York River for 25 miles to Skimeno Creek.

Major Lewis Burwell, son of Edward Burwell of Bedford Co. England. His mother married Roger Wingate, esq. treasurer of Virginia.
Col. Edward Digges, (description of him later)
Col. George Ludlow (more later)
Capt John West (brother of Lord Delaware West)
Capt. Ralph Wornely (see Eltonhead) He went to Middlesex Co. VA
George Wyatt
Edward Wyatt (brothers) (more later)
Capt. Wm. Brocas a distinguished member of the Virginia Council (a Shirley descendant)

To follow the movements of the non Shirley named families gave me a better understanding of the pattern of movement from one location to another. I am surprised at how much these people moved around from one area to another under the conditions of the times. By learning about some of these families, I soon found a connection to Shirleys either by relationship, marriage or they were neighbors attending the same parish church, etc. The following is a brief description and history of some of those families.

Allerton

1662 Isaac Allerton (among others) appointed as Justices of Westmoreland County VA, a new county. Signed by John Carter (the immigrant), and Thomas Ludwell. [John Carter married 5th Eliz. Shirley. Thomas Ludwell who received land in 1671 for transporting William Shirley].

____ (see Newton and Dale)

NOTE: Isaac Allerton is a name associated with James Shirley who was the treasurer of the Mayflower! They were involved with Plymouth Colony!

Bennett

Edward Bennett, merchant in London, established the first large plantation in Va. He and his family at different times sent over about 800 immigrants. He was the owner of a large fleet of vessels which traded with Virginia. He was the commissioner of Virginia at the Court of England. He was the first person to advocate the prohibition of the importation of all tobacco to England except Virginia tobacco. His plantation was in Isle of Wight Co. VA. At a meeting of the Virginia Company Oct 24, 1621, the Deputy Governor said, "the first patent was for a gentleman that had deserved singularly well of the company before he was a member there of. And since his admittance he had been att a very great charge for transporting of people to Virginia, namely, Mr. Bennett who now joyns himself in this business with Mr. Wiseman and Mr. Ayers". On Nov 21, 1621 Edward Bennett obtained this patent on the settling of 200 immigrants. His associates were: Thomas Ayers, Thomas Wiseman and Richard Wiseman.

February 1622, Capt Ralph Hamor, a member of the Virginia Council, Capt of the "Seaflower" arrived with 120 settlers. Among the names of the early settlers were: George Harrison, Rev. Wm. Bennett, Robert Bennett, brother of Edward Bennett, and Richard Bennett, nephew of Edward, Mrs. Utie and her son, John Utie. (See Otey/Utie). [Richard Bennett was Governor of Virginia 1652-53 and of Maryland in 1654].

1623 James City, Robert Bennett on list of dead.

In England the Bennett family is recorded as a prolific Wiston family who lived on that estate (estate of Sir Thomas Sherley, the elder), in the 16th - 18th centuries.

Sir Thomas Sherley, the younger, married Judith Bennett. [see page 8, Summer 1995 Shirley NEWS].

Berkeley

Sir Wm. Berkeley arrived as the new Governor of Virginia in 1642. He belonged to the Bruton Somerset Co. England family. He married Philipa Frances Culpeper, widow of Samuel Stephens. She remarried Philip Ludwell, (2nd cousin of Gov. Berkeley), a member of the Virginia Council. [Sir Thomas Delaware West was related to the Berkeleys of Berkeley Castle and the Bruton Somerset Co. England Berkeleys). [See Culpeper].

Brooks (Brocke - Broach)

The Brooks came to York Co. VA in 1634, to New Kent Co. by 1642 and to King and Queen Co. Va in 1670 to 1689. There were 6 generations of John Brooks. The 3rd John married Mary Jones, daughter of Rice Jones and probably lived in old Rappahannock, now Richmond Co. VA. The 4th John mentioned in Caroline Co. VA. The 5th John was an early settler on Roanoke River adjoining John Green about 1725 in Halifax Co. North Carolina. By 1735 he moved to Cape Fear in NC, 1757 Orange Co. NC, 1763 to Hanover Co. NC and Bladen Co. (now Cumberland Co.). The 6th John born about 1720 married Jane May who was the daughter of John May and Jane Williams. Their son John Hannah Brooks was the father of Sarah Brook who married Richard Shirley.

Butler

1653 in Norfolk Co. VA, Robert Butler witnesses will of Daniel Tanner. The will mentions Thomas Shirley and he is to name his child Daniel Shirley. Also mentions land given to Lemuel Mason.

1654 John Butler, headright for bringing in Thomas Sherley.

Carter

John Carter and his brother, Thomas Carter, emigrated to Virginia in 1635 on the Ship Safety. [A Thomas Carter is listed at "Archers Hope" earlier].

Captain Thomas Carter appears in Lancaster Co. VA in 1653. He married Katherine Dale, daughter of Major Edward Dale and his wife, Diana Skipwith, grandniece of the wife of Sir Thomas Sherley, the elder. [see Dale and Skipwith].

John Carter was born in 1613, Christ Church, London. He died 1669, Christ Church Parish, Lancaster Co. VA. He married 5 times. His wives were:

1st: Jane Glyn
2nd: Eleanor Brocas, widow of William Brocas (great grandson of Sir Thomas Sherley, the elder)
3rd: Ann Carter
4th: Sarah Ludlow, mother of King Carter who was speaker of the House of Burchess in 1659 through 1699, member of the Council 1699-1732, acting Governor of Virginia 1726/27
5th: Elizabeth Shirley, spinster (single lady) of Gloucester Co. VA, who was the mother of a son Charles Carter, born after the death of his father.

John Carter, son of King Carter, married Elizabeth Hill and they received Shirley Plantation as a wedding present from her father. They were the great grandparents of Robert E. Lee!

Elizabeth Carter, daughter of John Carter, the immigrant, married Col. Nathaniel Utie (Otey), brother of John Utie, Jr. (see Otey/Utie)

Conquest

1653, Richard Conquest was a witness to Daniel Tanners will. In the will Thomas Shirley and Lemuel Mason is mentioned.

Jane Conquest married Edward Wyatt. Their son, Edward, married Frances Newton and their daughter, Frances, married Thomas Shirley of Prince William Co. VA. (see Wyatt and Newton).

Culpeper

Lord Culpeper (1600-1660), inherited his fathers share of the Virginia Company and left England in the autumn of 1623. He was first married to Philippa Snelling of West Grinstead in Sussex England. She was the daughter of Sir George Snelling and his wife, Cecilia Sherley, daughter of Thomas Shirley and Philippa Caryll. This Cecilia is a 3rd cousin to Cecilia, daughter of Sir Thomas Sherley, the elder, who married Lord Delaware West. The Cecilias are 5th cousins to George Shirley of Ettington who married Frances Berkeley, daughter of Henry Lord Berkeley.

Dale

Major Edward Dale, Gentleman. Probably of the ancient family of Dale of Northampton Co. and London England. He married Diana Skipwith, grandniece of Ann Kempe, wife of Sir Thomas Sherley, the elder. They settled on the northside of the Rappahannock River in Lancaster Co. VA. From 1655-1674 he served as Clerk of Lancaster Co. VA, Justice of the Peace for 14 years, two years as a member of the House of Burgess and 4 years as sheriff. He represented Lancaster Co. VA at a meeting with several others...including: Mr. Wm. Presley, Mr. Peter Presley, Major Isaac Allerton, Col. Wm. Travers, Col. Samuel Griffin, Col. George Mason and Mr. Martin Scarlett.

In 1670 Captain Thomas Carter married Katherine Dale, [daughter of Major Edward Dale and Diana Skipwith].

IS THERE A RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN MAJOR EDWARD DALE AND SIR THOMAS DALE ???

Sir Thomas Dale was a soldier, colonizer and naval commander. He enlisted when a youth, about 1588, as a soldier in the service of the Netherlands. On June 19, 1606, he was knighted at Richmond, as Sir Thomas Dale of Surrey. The London Company appointed him marshal of VA in 1611 and granted him leave for three years. Before departing for Virginia he married Elizabeth Throckmorton, daughter of Sir

Thomas Throckmorton. In the absence of Gov. Delaware West, he ruled the colony until August when he was relieved by Sir Thomas Gates. Gates left in 1614 and Dale again assumed control. When Dale returned to London in 1616, he brought with him John Rolf and wife, Pocahontas. On Nov 28, 1617, Dale was appointed commander of a London East India Company and sailed for the East Indies Feb 26, 1618. He died Aug 9, 1619 after 20 days of languishing sickness in Masulipatam India.

Abraham Dale and wife Winifred were married about 1716 North Farnham Parish now in Richmond Co. VA. Their son Reubin Dale was born 1720 and he and his wife, Hannah Phillips, were the parents of Isaac Dale born 1751 North Farnham Parish and died in Barren County Kentucky.

Isaac Dale had several children who married Shirleys, and grandchildren who also married Shirleys who lived in Barren Co. KY and Hamilton Co. Illinois. [see April 1979 page 12, Shirley NEWS and January 1982 page 6].

Digges

Sir Dudley Diggs born 1583, was educated at University College, Oxford England. He was always interested in Virginia. He married Mary Kempe, daughter of Sir Thomas Kempe who was the brother of Ann Kempe, wife of Sir Thomas Sherley, the elder. Their son, Col Edward Diggs, entered Grays's Inn in 1637 and immigrated to Virginia about 1650. He purchased a plantation of 1250 acres from Capt John West, (brother of Lord Delaware West), in Hampton Parish, York Co. VA. He was appointed to the Council in 1654 and served as Governor of Virginia 1655-58 when he was sent back to England as an agent for the colony. He was again sworn of the Virginia Council in 1670. He was a promoter of silk manufacturing in the colony. Only four of the names of his 13 children were given. His son, Col. Wm. Diggs, served as sheriff of York Co. VA 1679. William Digges married Eliz. Seawell of Patuxent Maryland, step daughter of the 3rd Lord Balitmore. He moved to Charles Co. Maryland where he died in 1698.

Col. Edward Digges and Samuel Digges were brought to Virginia in 1650 by Col Lewis Burwell, Gentleman. [William Shirley was also brought by Col. Lewis Burwell].

Eltonhead

Richard Eltonhead of Eltonhead, Lancashire Co. England had several children who went to Virginia. His children were:

1. Wm. member of the VA Council
2. Jane m. Cuthbert Fenwick, member of the Maryland Legislature
3. Eleanor m. 1st Capt Wm Brocas, great grandson of Sir Thomas Sherley, the elder
   m. 2nd Col John Carter
4. Agatha m. 1st Ralph Wornely of Middlesex Co., member of the Virginia Council
   m. 2nd Sir Henry Chickley, Governor of Virginia [Son of Sir Thomas Chickley and wife Dorothy Kempe, niece of the wife of Sir Thomas Sherley, the elder]
5. Martha m. Edwin Conway of Lancaster Co. Virginia
6. Alice m. 1st Rowland Burnham
   m. 2nd Henry Corbin
   m. 3rd Henry Cryke (Creek?)

Alice and Henry Corbin's children were:

1. Henry died 2 yrs of age
2. Thomas a London Merchant
3. Gawin
4. Letitia born 1657 Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co. VA
   Her father, Henry Corbin, gave her 2000 acres in Prince William Co. VA known as Leesylvania, home of the Lee family. She married Richard Lee.
5. Alice m. Philip Lightfoot of Charles City VA
6. Winifred m. Col Leroy Griffin of Old Rappahannock. Their son-in-law was Col. Peter Presley
7. Ann m. Col Wm Tayloe
8. Frances m. Edmund Jennings of York Co. VA. In 1713, she died in London England.

Gerrard

Thomas Gerrard settled first in Maryland as early as 1639 and moved to Westmoreland Co. VA with Giles Brent. His manor in St. Mary's Co. Maryland was afterwards occupied by Justinian Gerrard.

Green

Robert Green 1695-1747/48 emigrated to Virginia in 1712. He is descended from Green's Norton in Northampton Co. England. He came to Virginia when he was 17 years old with his uncle, Sir Wm. Duff of Scotland. They settled on the James River. In 1732 Robert received a patent for 120,000 acres along with his uncle and Joist Hite and Robert Mc Kay. (This may later be Kay as Duff was Mc Duff and the Mc seems to have been dropped). His uncle returned to Scotland, leaving Robert Green in charge of their joint venture. The uncle died without children and Robert inherited his uncles interest in Virginia. His possessions were among the largest of early Virginia grants. They were primarily in Prince William, Augusta, Orange, Westmoreland and King George Counties of Virginia. His children lived in Culpeper Co and later of Owen and Scott Co. etc., Kentucky.

Hamor

1614 John Rolfe (married Pocahontas), succeeded Raoph Hamor as Secretary of VA. Colony.

Harmar/Harmer

1622 Charles Harmar came to VA in the "Furtherance" age 24 and located on the eatern shores when the muster was taken in 1624/25. He was the overseer for Lady Dale on her extensive land holdings bordering Old Plantation Creek.

Harrison

Andrew Harrison lived Rappahannock Co. VA in the part that became Richmond Co. They were of Farnham Parish, Richmond Co. in 1686 when he died. His sons were:

1. Andrew d. 1718 St. Marys Parish, Essex Co. VA. Married Eleanor_____ (in 1720 part of Spotsylvania Co. was formed from Essex Co.)

(1). Eliz. m. Thomas Munday
(2). Margaret m. Gabriel Long
(3). Wm. died 1741. Lived Caroline Co. VA
His son, Charles, was of Caroline, Goochland and Albermarle Co. VA
(4). Andrew, lived Goochland, Albermarle Co. VA and later lived in Orange Co. NC that became Caswell County NC. His son, Battille, lived Spotsylvania Co., Brumfield Parish, Culpeper Co. and Amherst Co. VA where he died in 1776. His son Rueben died in Barren Co. Ky in 1824.

2. Robert, lived Richmond and Westmoreland Co. VA [Richard Shirley of 1669 St Stephens Parish, Northumberland Co. VA sold land to Robert Harrison in 1715. Also, George Eskridge received a certificate for the transportation of a Robert Harrison in 1704/05 and Archibald Shirsly and Jane Shirley].
3. John, lived Stafford Co. VA
4. Thomas, lived Stafford Co. VA
5. Wm.

In 1643 Mrs. Harmer in right of Mr. Charles Harmer for transportation of John Harrison and John Searley.

Kempe

Ann Kempe was the wife of Sir Thomas Sherley, the elder. Her brother, Sir Thomas Kempe was the father of Mary Kempe who married Sir Dudley Digges. Their son, Edward, went to VA. (see Diggs). Another daughter, Dorothy Kempe, married Sir Thomas Chickley. Their son, Sir Henry Chickley married Agatha Eltonhead (widow of Ralph Wornely of Middlesex Co. VA). Another daughter, Ann Kempe married Sir Henry Skipwith. Their son was Sir Grey Skipwith who also went to Virginia. He was living next to William Shirley in New Kent Co. VA in 1676.

From Cavaliers and Pioneers by Nugent Vol II page 229..."Mr. Richards, 1676 acres, New Kent Co., St. Stephens Parish, April 20, 1682. Beginning at Bestland, nigh head of Robin's branch along Edmond Binns; Mr. William Shirley, and Sir Grey Skipwith; up the Draggon, Sev., to Col. Claibourne 900 acres granted to George Morris.....etc. (Sir Grey Skipwith's sister, Diana Skipwith, married Major Edward Dale and lived Lancaster Co. VA). [NOTE: a William Shirley is overseerer for a Mrs. Claiborne in King William Co. VA in the 1820 census].

The father of Ann Kempe, wife of Sir Thomas Sherley, the elder, had a sister Emmalline Kempe who married a Mr. Scott. Their daughter Eliz. Scott married Sir Richard Smith, brother of Sir Thomas Smith, the first treasurer of the Virginia Company. Richard and Thomas Smith had a sister, Alice, who married Wm. Harris. Their granddaughter, Dorothy Harris married Robert Kempe and their son, Richard Kempe, was Governor of Virginia and Secretary of State. Thomas, Richard and Alice Smith were first cousins with Mary Golding who married Bartholomew Gosnold, founder of Jamestown Virginia in 1606.

A John and George Kempe appraised Rev. Josias Mackis estate in 1718 in Princess Anne Co. John Shirley is mentioned.

In the Parish records of Christ Church, Middlesex Co. VA, Mr. Richard Kempe and wife Ellianor were having children in 1694-98. At the same time Richard Shirley and his wife, Ann, widow of George Duff, are having children in the same Parish.

Ludlow

Henry Ludlow was from Hill-Deverill, Wiltshire Co. England. He married Jane Moore. George Ludlow was their son. George was the father of Thomas Ludlow who died in 1607. Thomas was the father of Gabriel Ludlow born in 1587 Wiltshire Co. England. Gabriel was the father of Lt. Col. Thomas Ludlow born in 1624 and emigrated to Virginia, settling in York Co. He inherited his uncle George Ludlow's estate in VA. His brother Francis Ludlow born 1626 lived in Lancaster Co. VA. In the probate of his will he mentions Col. John Carter, deceased, and his brother John Ludlow, also deceased. His sister, Sarah Ludlow, was the 4th wife of Col. John Carter, parents of King Carter.

Roger Ludlow, brother of Gabriel, born 1590. In 1630 appointed as assistant by the General Court of Massachusetts for 4 years. He became Deputy Governor in 1634 and removed to Windsor Connecticut where he held public office for many years. In 1654 he went to Virginia and by 1656 he was in Ireland.

Thomas Ludlow, a brother of Gabriel, married Jane Bennett and they had several children.

George Ludlow, a brother of Gabriel, born 1596, died 1646, went to Virginia about 1641. He was Justice of Peace for York Co. VA. and a member of the Council 1642-46. In 1644 he bought the former estate of Gov. Harvey. He left in his will his estate and lands and servants in VA to his nephew, Thomas Ludlow. He also gave him 1/16th part of the ship "MAYFLOWER" which Capt Wm. White is commander. He purchased this from Samuel Harwar of London, a merchant.

Ludwell

A Thomas Ludwell received land in 1671 for transporting 60 people...including Wm. Shirley. It is said Wm. Shirley made several trips to England. From Cavaliers & Pioneers by Nugent Vol II page 92 & 229.

A Thomas and Philip Ludwell were 2nd cousins of Governor Wm. Berkeley. Gov. Berkeleys widow, Philpa Culpeper, widow of Samuel Stephens, married Philip Ludwell. She may have been the daughter of Sir Gerogre Snelling and his wife Cacelia Shirley. She would thus be a 3rd cousin of Cecilia Shirley, wife of Lord Delaware West.

Mason

1643 Lemuel Mason mentioned in Daniel Tanners will. He is given all of Daniels estate on the south side of the James River and the residue of his estate to Thomas Shirley for the use of his child provided Thomas names his child Daniel Shirley. Witnessed by Richard Conquest and Robert Butler.

Col. George Mason and his brother, Wm. Mason, were from Gunston Hall in the Parish of Breewood near Wolverhampton in Stafford Co. England. They were good friends with Col. Gerrard Fowke of Breewood Hall, in the same area. NOTE: Robert Shirley, Giles Brent and Father Doughty witnessed a document for

Col. Gerrard Fowke in Westmoreland Co. VA in 1660. His brother, Thomas Fowke, was in England. The Masons sailed from Bristol England to Norfolk VA. Their first home was known as Accohick about 10 miles from Fredericksburg. Later this place became known as Marlborough or Potomac Point. The Fowkes also came over and settled near the Masons at Pasbytanzy. The Brents, another Catholic family, moved to VA from Maryland after a quarrel with the Calverts. They settled on land they called "Richlands" further up Aquia Creek which flowed into the Potomac near the Mason dwelling.

George Mason the II married Mary Fowke, daughter of his fathers friend. He sold his parents place and moved further up the Potomac and in 1696 he acquired over 2000 acres of land between the Potomac and Occoquan Rivers called Dogue's Neck.

Like George Mason II, Gerrard Fowke II moved up the river also. He settled on the Maryland side of the Potomac and named his house Gunston Hall.

George Mason III became a Knight of the "Golden Horse Shoe". He accompanied Gov. Spotswood in 1716 to Virginia's western hills. He was appointed County Lt. of Stafford Co. VA. He moved his family from Virginia across the river to the Maryland side of the Potomac. He owned land on Chickamuxen Creek in Charles Co. MD.

The river seemed no barrier to 18th century Virginians. It was a highway between the planters estates and Mason was as much at home in a boat as he was on shore. However, George Mason III was drowned when his sailboat overturned in a sudden squall. George Mason IV was 10 years old and his mother brought the family back to Virginia.

Newton

John Newton, Jr., son of John Newton Sr., died by 1700 in Westmoreland Co. VA. He married Mary Allerton. They were the parents of William Newton born about 1686 and died 1732. He lived Westmoreland Co. He inherited land in England and had to prove his birth. He called as witnesses: Willoughby Allerton, George Eskridge, Thomas Mc Carty and Thomas Bonam..... He married 1st, Barbara Johnson (daughter of John Johnson, and his wife who was the half sister of John Gerrard. John Gerrard left 50 acres to Wm. and Barbara next to Col. Allerton). He married 2nd, Elizabeth Berryman, daughter of Capt. Benjamin Berryman. [Note: George Eskridge brought Archibald Shirsly to Northumberland Co. VA in 1704].

Allerton Newton, son of John Newton, Jr., inherited 825 acres in Stafford Co. VA from his grandfather, Isaac Allerton, in 1702. (see Allerton).

Joseph Newton, brother of John Newton, Jr., married Sarah Butler, widow of Mr. Butler who had been widow of Mr. Price.

Otey/Utie

Capt. John Utie, Esq. arrived at Hogg Island Virginia in 1619, about 7 miles from Jamestown. In 1623 John Utie, Ensign, was living with his wife and son John at Hogg Island. In 1628 he received a land grant at Archers Hope. In 1629 he was a Burgess for the area between Archers Hope and Martin's hundred. Governor Harvey added him to the Council. In 1630 a resolution of the Council said he and John West, (brother of Lord Delaware West), had "seated" the first settlement on the York River and gave each 600 acres.

He married Ann Longworth in York Co. England in 1616. John Utie died about 1638 and Ann married Richard Bennett, nephew of Edward Bennett. (see Bennett). Richard Bennett became Governor of VA 1652-53 and Governor of Maryland in 1654.

John and Ann Utie were the parents of John Utie born about 1619 London. He was baptized in St. Andrew's Holborn Parish. He repatented his fathers 1250 acres in 1638. In 1639 he assigned 100 acres of land to Thomas Gibson, land which Utie acquired in 1624 and named "Utopia" located at the head of Chippoakes Creek. York Co. VA records show John Utie, Jr. was deceased by 1647.

A John Utie purchased land in New Kent Co. VA in 1654. It appears that he was the son of John Utie, Jr. It would also appear that he was the father of John Otey born about 1660 in James City Co. VA

John Otey married Eliz. Sherley of Bruton Parish, Middle Plantation, now Williamsburg in York Co. VA.

They lived in New Kent Co. VA. Their son Isaac Otey married Frances Armistead, daughter of Gill Armistead of St. Peters Parish, New Kent Co. VA. Their son, John, fought in the Rev. War with the Bedford Co. VA Rifleman.

Col. Nathaniel Utie, son of John and Ann Utie, was a large land owner in Maryland. He married Mary Mapletoft, (grand niece of Nicholas Ferrar), widow of Lawrence Ward. Nathaniel married 2nd Eliz. Carter, daughter of Col. John Carter. (see Carter).

George Utie, son of John and Ann Utie, became a large land owner in Maryland. (His mother Ann Utie, remarried and was the wife of the Governor of Maryland, Richard Bennett).

Presley

Wm. Presley the immigrant may have come to Northumberland Co. VA with Col. John Mottrom from Maryland. He was 2nd Burgess from Northumberland Co. He married Jane____ ?Newman? Their son Peter Presley, Sr., married Eliz. Thompson, daughter of Richard and Ursula Thompson. [Ursula, widow of Richard Thompson married 2nd Col John Mottrom and 3rd George Colclaugh].

Peter Presley, Sr. had children baptized in St. Stephens Parish in Northumberland Co. VA about the same time as the Shirleys. Two of Peter's daughters married into the Neale family, some living in Westmoreland Co., Fairfax Co. VA and Prince George Co. Md.

Sandys

Sir Edwin Sandys, treasurer of the Virginia Company ... (see history review in this issue)

The daughter of Sir Samuel Sandys, brother of Sir Edwin, married Sir Francis Wyatt, Governor of Virginia. (see Wyatt)

Skipwith

Sir Henry Skipwith, Bart. of Prestwould, Leicestershire England, married Ann Kempe, daughter of Sir Thomas Kempe, brother of Anne Kempe who married Sir Thomas Sherley, the elder. Their son, Sir Grey Skipwith lived by William Shirley in New Kent Co. VA in 1676. He settled on the Rappahannock River in Lancaster Co. the part that is now Middlesex Co.

Diana Skipwith, daughter of Sir Henry and Ann Kemp Skipwith, married Major Edward Dale. (see Dale and Carter). She was the grandniece of Sir Thomas Sherley, the elder and his wife, Anne Kempe).

Smith

Sir Thomas Smith was one of the "merchant Prince's" of London and treasurer or chief executive officer of the Virginia Company. (see history review section of this issue).

Elizabeth Scott, [1st cousin of Anne Kempe who was married to Sir Thomas Sherley, the elder], married Sir Richard Smith, brother of Sir Thomas Smith, treasurer of the Virginia Company.

Richard Smith transported, 1642/43 by Capt Francis Yeardly (Northampton Co. VA) with John Sherle and others.

IS THERE A RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN CAPT. JOHN SMITH AND SIR THOMAS SMITH ???

Spence

5 people were massacred at the Wm. Spence house in 1622 at Archers Hope.

Ensign Wm. Spence listed in 1623 as living on James Island.

Sarah Spence died by 1627 and Wm. Kempe is mentioned as wanting 500 lbs of tobacco in Sarah's estate or inventory.

In Westmoreland Co. VA (1659), Wm. Spence and Richard Searles, co-partners of land and plantation bought of John Bennett and C. Division.

Alexander Spence, sheriff of Westmoreland Co. VA in 1699.

Thos. Shirley
Tanner's ?
son in law

Tanner

Will of Daniel Tanner of Norfolk Co. VA, dated Nov 17, 1653 recorded Dec 15, 1653.
To: Lemuel Mason all estate on south side of James River and all debts due.
To: Mrs. Anna Mason "for her great paynes and care and love of me" 3600 pounds of tobacco to be paid from estate in hands of Thomas Shirley.
To: Mrs. Eliz. Thelaball 600 pounds of tobacco in Thomas Shirleys hands
To: John Woranam, a heifer
To: James Simonds, the tobacco he owes and 40 pounds due from Jasper Hoskinson
To: Thomas Sherley, the residue of my estate in VA for the use of his child "provided the child be christened and named Daniel".
Exc. Mr. Lemuel Mason
Wit. Richard Conquest and Robert Butler
Overseers: Thomas Sherley and Florentyne Payne

Throckmorton

Wm. Throckmorton was sheriff of Gloucester Co. England. His son, Sir Thomas Throckmorton, was the father of:

Sir Thomas Throckmorton who married Eliz. Berkeley. Their daughter, Eliz., married Sir Thomas Dale, Governor of Virginia.

Ann Throckmorton (sister of Sir Thomas Throckmorton) married Sir Thomas Tracy. She was the sister of Sir Thomas who married Eliz. Berkeley. Their son, Sir John Tracey, married Mary Sherley, daughter of Sir Thomas Sherley, the elder. Wm. Tracy, brother of Sir John, married Mary Conway. They sailed from Bristol England to Berkeley Hundred in Virginia in 1620.

Wyatt/ Wiatt

Rev. Hawte Wyatt came to Virginia in 1621 with his brother, Sir Francis Wyatt, Governor of Virginia. He was minister of Jamestown and in 1632 returned to England and was minister of Boxley Parish, Kent Co. England. His children were:

1. Edward Wyatt m. Jane Conquest. He was awarded land by Capt John West, [brother of Lord Delaware West], Capt Wm. Brocas, [a great traveler], and George Ludlow. In 1645 he was administrator on the estate of John Clark, and in 1652 he lived Middle Plantation (Williamsburg).

(1). Conquest Wyatt, patented lands in Gloucester Co. in 1672. He was vestryman of Petsworth Parish in 1690 and sheriff in 1705.

A. Francis Wyatt, vestryman of Petsworth Parish 1710-1728. He had 2, 946 acres in Spotsylvania Co. VA and in 1745 a division of that land by Francis Wyatt, deceased of Gloucester Co. VA.

(a). Francis
(b). Wm. Wyatt, mariner in Liverpool England. In 1747 he conveyed his part of Spotsylvania land.
(c). Edward Wyatt of Gloucester Co. VA. He conveyed his part of the land in Spotsylvania Co. [I think this may be the Edward Wyatt who married Frances Newton. Their daughter married Thomas Shirley and were the parents of: Thomas, Hawte, Edward, Catherine and Conquest Shirley].

(d). Thomas Wyatt m. Sukey Edmundson (daughter of John Edmundson), conveyed part of the land in Spotsylvania Co. VA. Shortly after he removed to Spotsylvania as shown by a deed. He became Justice of the Peace in 1762.

(e). Ann Wyatt m. John Thruston after her fathers death.

- B. Conquest Wyatt, Vestryman Petsworth Parish 1727
- C. John Wyatt, he wrote letters to England.
- D. James Wyatt
- E. Edward Wyatt

(2). Edward Wyatt, vestryman of Petsworth Parish in 1740

(3). Capt John Wyatt

(4). James Wyatt

(5). Francis Wyatt

2. George Wyatt, a cooper, patented land in 1642 and lived Middle Plantation (Williamsburg)

(1). Henry Wyatt, in 1679 patented land in Henrico on south side Chickahoming. In 1686 he was vestryman of St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co. VA.

3. John Wyatt

Sir Francis Wyatt, brother of Rev. Hawte Wyatt, married Margaret Sandy, niece of Sir Edwin Sandy. (see history review). Sir Francis Wyatt/Wiatt was Governor of Virginia.

COMMENTARY:

It would appear with little doubt that the first Shirleys coming to America are connected with the Shirleys of Wiston. Tradition in several branches have claimed this but little has been put forth to make the connection other than Lord Delaware West, (son-in-law of Sir Thomas Sherley, the elder), being the first colonial Governor of VA.

As the connections to Sir Thomas Sherley the elder, and his wife, Anne Kempe's family began to surface, I began exploring who of Sir Thomas Sherley's family could have come. Then it occurred to me that we also have to consider his daughter, Jane who married Sir John Shurley of Isfield, Sussex County England family.

There are a few other Shirleys related to Sir Thomas Sherley the elder to be considered. He has three uncles and the author of Stemmata Shirleianna says he has no information about them. Their names were: Thomas, Edward and Richard. Other Shirleys connected to Sir Thomas to be considered would be his 1st cousins of West Grinstead, Sussex Co. or Sir Thomas Sherley the elders nephews (or their children etc.), sons of Sir Anthony of Preston, Great, great, great grandfather of Governor Shirley of Massachusetts, (1741-1756).

The Shirleys and those related to them came to America in the early 1600's. They first settled in and around Jamestown area and over the next 50 years we find them moving up into places like New Kent Co. Gloucester Co and then settling in the area that was known as the nothern neck of Virginia. These no doubt were the sons and daughters of the earlier Shirleys.

There was no Middlesex County until 1673 when it was formed from the part of Lancaster County that was on the south side of the Rappahannock River. The "old" Rappahannock County was changed to Richmond County in 1693. (The present Rappahannock County is not the same!). Westmoreland County was formed from Northumberland County in 1653. This information will be helpful when studying those who came into this area about this time. As an illustration, Col. John Carter died in 1669 Christ Parish Church in what was then Lancaster Co. After 1673 this Parish was in Middlesex Co. since the county was formed from the part that had been Lancaster Co.

As I read the genealogies of the various non Shirley named descendants and followed their movements, it is clear to see that they all moved somewhat in the same directions. It was not uncommon for the older

family members to remain in one area while the sons and daughters moved on to another area. I found the names associated with the early Shirleys in the same areas as we have the Shirleys recorded in 1760-1790's in VA. It would lead me to believe that these families are intermarried and related, moving around together looking for better opportunities.

I'll give a few listings here for the next phase of settlement. The purpose is not to prove the lineage on any non-Shirley named family, but for illustration as a pattern of movement. These are just a few notes I made and given here to help understand what I am trying to explain. Look back at the list for the surname for more indepth info.

NORTHAMPTON CO. VA (formed 1632, original county. However it was first called Accawmack).

Jan 3, 1642/43 Certificate to Capt. Francis Yeardly for tranporting many people. Some of the names listed are:
John Sherle, Richard Smith, Thomas Lewis, Thomas Jones, Richard Jones, Suzanne Neal, William Ward, Augustine Moore, Walter Price...etc.

Aug 1643 Mrs. Harmer in right of Mr. Charles Harmer for transporting John Searley & John Harrison.

Oct 30, 1643 Certificate granted Mrs. Anne Littleton in right of her father, Henry Southy, Esq. for transporting Sarah Sharly, Thomas Lewis, and John Rose.

YORK CO. VA (formed 1634, formerly Charles River)

1624 Lt. Col. Thomas Ludlow was here

1634 Brooks family here

1640 George Ludlow was Justice of Peace

1642 George Wyatt patented land here

NOTE: April 23, 1646, an extract from records names Capt. John West, Capt William Brocas, George Ludlow, Capt Richard Townsend, esq. etc. etc... Edward Wiatt, administrator of the estate of John Clarke, deceased. Capt Robert Higginson, appraisal by William Davis and Henry Tyler, land adjacent to Mr. Nicholas Brooke. (Capt Robert Higginson's daughter, Lucy, married Major Lewis Burwell!). [I was looking at the names appearing together not associated together before. Wiatt with Ludlow, Brocas and Burwell etc.].

1650 Col. Edward Digges purchased plantation from Capt. John West, brother of Lord Delaware West

1679 Col. William Digges, sheriff of York Co., moved to Charles Co. Md. He died there in 1698

1680 John Otey married Elizabeth Shirley (or New Kent Co.)

GLOUCESTER CO. VA. (formed in 1651 from York. Co.)

1651 Edward Wyatt (son of Rev. Hawte Wyatt, brother of Sir Francis Wyatt), married Jane Conquest

1658 Edward Wyatt born to Edward Wyatt and Jane Conquest

1668 Elizabeth Shirley (She was from Gloucester Co.), married Col. John Carter (his 5th wife).

1672 Conquest Wyatt (family from York Co.) patented lands here. He was a Vestryman in Petsworth Parish Son: Francis Wyatt to Spotsylvania Co. VA

1677 Edward Wyatt born to Conquest Wyatt, (son of Edward Wyatt) and wife, Sallie Pate

1678 Mr. William Shirley gave one pound in 1678 ....Petworth Parish! (Could this be the same William who was a neighbor of Sir Grey Skipwith?)

1706 Edward Wyatt married Francis Newton

NEW KENT CO. VA (formed in 1654 from York & part of James City Counties)

1662 Samuel Shirley Certificate to Thomas Brereton Nov 28, 1662 for transportation of Samuel.

1680 Eliz. Shirley married John Otey (or York Co). Their son, Isaac Otey, married Frances Armistead, daughter of Gill Armistead of New Kent Co. VA.

1681 Elizabeth Otey, land in New Kent Co. Land belonged to Elizabeth Shirley, deceased, by virture of the will of her father, Richard Shirley and due Elizabeth Otey as being heir of the whole blood to said Elizabeth Shirley, Jr.

1682 Mr. William Shirley and Sir Grey Skipwith were neighbors. Sir Grey's sister was Diana and she married Major Edward Dale.

1683 Edward Shurly endorsed St. Stephens partition of 1683 by inhabitants of St. Stephens, New Kent. (from Colonial abstracts by Beverly Fleet, Vol II page 450).

NORTHUMBERLAND CO. VA (formed in 1648, Indian District of Chickacoan)

1685 Jane Shirley, servant to Mr. Presly, has bastard child by Joseph Walker

1688 Charles Shirley, servitude to Edward Lyster

1696 Thomas Shirley died

1698 George Shirley, surveyor, 1701 sheriff

Early families mentioned in this time frame are: John Oldham, John Graham, Christpher Neale, and the Presleys. For Shirleys, see section on the Shirleys of Northumberland Co. in this issue of the NEWS.

LANCASTER CO. VA. (formed 1651 from Northumberland and York Counties)

1653 Capt. Thomas Carter here. (he married Katherine Dale, great grandaughter of Sir Thomas Kempe, brother in law of Sir Thomas Sherley, the elder).

1657 Katherine born to Major Edward Dale and his wife, Diana Skipwith (related to Shirleys in England)

1657 Letitia born to Henry Corbin and wife, Alice Eltonhead, Christ Church. Letieia inherited 2000 acres in Prince William Co. VA. She married Richard Lee.

1662 Jane Sherley brought here by Richard Davis

1662 Martha Norris born to Thomas Norris and wife, Martha Ironmonger

1668 Samuel Shirley brought here by Raleigh Travers. Note: Col Wm Travers mentioned under DALE listing.

1669 Col. John Carter died Christ Church Parish, Lancaster Co.

1669 Charles Carter born to Elizabeth Shirley Carter after the death of her husband, Col John Carter.

1669 Thomas Shirley witnesses will of John Nichols

1670 Katherine Dale married Col. Thomas Carter

1674 Richard Shirley witnesses will of David Myles/ Miles

1679 Thomas Shirley on tithable list

1679 Samuel Oldham married Hannah Rich

1685 Thomas Searle, poor and impotent, freed from levy

1695 Will of Major Edward Dale

and: Sir Grey Skipwith lived here (he was from New Kent Co. neighbor of Wm. Shirley).

and: Elizabeth, daughter of Col John Carter, married Nanthiel Utie/Otey .

and: Francis Ludlow (his sister married Col. John Carter). His brother, Roger Ludlow, was in Massachusetts in politics, then to Connecticut and Virginia to Ireland. (see Ludlow).

MIDDLESEX CO. (formed in 1673 from Lancaster Co.)

1676 Robert and Jane Price was here

1679 John Williams married Mary Jones

1682 John Williams born to John and Mary Williams

1684 John Williams born to Aaron and Eliz. Williams

1684 John Williams born to Thomas and Eliz. Williams

1686 John Williams married Mary Cordwell

1691 George Duff married Rebecca Nash (she died 1693)

1694 Richard and Elinor Kempe are here. Children born in Christ Church Parish.

1695 George Duff married Ann_____ (he died by 1697). They had a son Abraham Duff in 1696

1698 Ann Duff, widow, married Richard Shirley. He died about 1707/08.
She married John Williams 1708 and died 1717. He married Michael Curles in 1717.

1698 Ann Shirley born to Richard and Ann Shirley, (m. Richard Moulsen, son: Wm, lived Amelia Co. VA).

1700 Thomas Shirley born to Richard and Ann Shirley

1703 Richard Shirley born to Richard and Ann Shirley

1704 Margaret Shirley born to Richard and Ann Shirley.

1704 Richard Shirley on Quit rent roll

1707 Judith Shirley born to Richard and Ann Shirley. She died 1727.

1708 John Williams married Anne Shirley, (widow of George Duff), widow of Richard Shirley.

1727 Thomas Shirley died. Will mentions daughter Jane, who married a Mr. Williams

RICHMOND CO. (Old Rappahannock Co. abolished in 1692)

1649 John Oldham and ______

1664 Nicholas Sherley brought here by William Price

1690, ca., John Brook married Rice Jones (family to Caroline County VA and to North Carolina)

1686 Andrew Harrison died Farnham Parish
son: Robert Harrison lived Westmoreland Co. (family members to Caroline Co., Spotsylvania Co., and Culpeper Co. VA.

1702 Arjalon Price born 1702 North Farnham Parish to: Richard Price and wife, Mary.

1704 Thomas Shirley and wife Sara on quit rent rolls

1707 John Oldham and Sarah here as early as 1707

1715 Edward Graham born 1715 North Farnham Parish to Edward and Patience Graham.

1716 John Neale born 1716 North Farnham Parish to Charles and Ann Neale

1716 Abraham Dale married Winifred_____ North Farnham Parish

1720 Reuben Dale born 1720 North Farnham Parish to Abraham and Winifred Dale

1726 Thomas Osborn married Frances Smith, North Farnham Parish

North Farnham Parish records begin in 1663 and this parish was first known as Farnham Parish and covered both the north and south side of the Rappahannock River in old Rappahannock County. In 1684 Farnham was divided into North Farnham and South Farnham. The river served as the dividing line. Old Rappahannock County became defunct in 1692. Two counties were formed from the defunct county. South Farnham Parish fell into Essex County and North Farnham Parish into Richmond Co. Many familiar old family names appear in the church records.

Note: Edward and Patience Graham are listed in North Farnham Parish records above. Edward Graham's will is recorded in Fairfax County VA in 1749/50. His wife Patience and their son, Robert Graham are the executors. Their daughter Mary Graham, married Richard Shirley. They had a daughter who must have been either Mary or Elizabeth that married Wayman Sinclair, sometimes spelled Sinkler or St. Clair. Most of Wayman and Mary? Sinclairs children went to Bedford Co. VA. According to family info, Wayman Sinclair was born about 1708-1714. The birth year for the first child is given as about 1742. Therefore, his wife, Mary ? Shirley would have been born about 1715-1722 era. Thus her father Richard Shirley would probably be born about 1700..?

Researcher says...Two sons of Wayman Sinclair were supposedly bound as coopers in 1765. This record is not in Loudoun records but may be in Prince William Co. since there is not index for that court order book. Also, Edward Graham did not have a land grant in Fairfax Co. VA. His grant mentioned in deed C:133 must have been in the part of Fairfax Co. that became Loudoun Co. in 1757.

WESTMORELAND CO. (formed 1653 from Northumberland Co)

1657 Margaret Brent, sister of Giles Brent, moved here from Maryland. She died 1662/63.

1658 Robert Shirley wit for John Dodman

1659 Richard and Ann Searles patent to Wm. Spence. (Co-partners of land and plantation bought of John Bennett and C. Division).

1660 Robert Shirley witness for will of Christopher Doyle

1660 Robert Shirley witness with Giles Brent for Col. Gerrard Fowke

1662 Daniel White certificate for transportation of Robert Shirley (at an earlier date)

1662 Robert Shirley wit for Wm. and Margaret Overed, land sold to Daniel Hutt, merchant.

NOTE: Widow of John Miles married Wm. Overed. Daniel Hutt, the emigrant, married Temperance Gerrard, she married 2nd John Crabbe. A Frances Gerrard, daughter of Dr. Thomas Gerrard of Wilton, married Capt. Thomas Speke who first appeared in Maryland as early as 1642. She married Valentine Peyton and was the 3rd wife of Col. John Washington, the emigrant.

Col. John Mottrom appointed Capt. Thomas Speke as guardian of his three children. His daughter, Ann Mottrom, married Richard Wright and their son, Major Francis Wright married Ann Washington, only daughter of John Washington, the emigrant.

1663 John Butler for transportation of Thomas Shirley

1677 Jane, widow of Thomas Butler

1678 John Oldham married Rachel Butler

1680 John & Jane Berryman, mentions intermarriage with Thomas Butler

1680 Wm. Butler married Mrs. Jane Lisson Butler

1684 Sarah Butler proved will of John Butler by oathes of John Jones & Charles Quinsenberry

1685 Daniel White, Walter Morgan, Wm. Cockrell to appraise estate of Edward May. (May name mentioned under date of 1688 below, and in section for the name of Brock).

1685 Elizabeth Walker proved will of her husband, William Walker by oathes of Vincent Cox, Peter Smith, Robert Bennett

1685 Wm. Butler married widow of John Ward

1687 mentions John Pew

1687 mentions Major Thomas Youell as administrator. Mentions Richard Youell and wife Eliz. Pope Youell as securities.

1687 Will of Gerrard Peyton, oath of Jospeh Lewis

1688 Richard Searles is deceased, mentions Mary May

1688 Jane widow of Thomas White, married Thomas Harvey

1700 Robert Newton, Jr. died here. He was married to Mary Allerton, daughter of Isaac Allerton son: William Newton had to prove his right for his right to inheritance from his grandfather Allertons will. He called as witnesses: George Eskridge, (he brought in Archebald Shirsly to Northumberland Co. by 1704 and Jane Shirley in 1705).

1704 and Jane Shirley in 1705 who appear to have been in the Princess Anne, Norfolk area.
---- Thomas Gerrard who settled in Maryland by 1639, came from St. Mary's County Maryland, friends of the Giles Brent family.

---- Robert Green inherited lots of land in Westmoreland, King George and Pr. Wm. Counties, from his uncle Duff who died in Scotland. His children lived in Culpeper Co. VA. some going to Scott Co. and other counties in Kentucky.

--- William Spence and Richard Searles (wife Ann), co-partners of plantation bought from John Bennett & C. Div.

ORANGE COUNTY VIRGINIA (formed in 1734 from Spotsylvania Co.)

1742 William Sharlle was here

1751 Richard was here

1765 James and Ann Shirley was here

1778 James and Ann Shirley, 112 acres of land formerly owned by John Wornley, Gentleman.

Note: Wornley name! Agatha Eltonhead married 1st Ralph Wornley of Middlesex Co. VA. He was associated with Capt. William Brocas great grandson of Sir Thomas Shirley, the elder of England.

CAROLINE COUNTY VIRGINIA (formed in 1727 from Essex, King and Queen and King William Counties).

1735 Thomas and Mary Shirley, deed. (Is he the Thomas who died in 1747 Prince William Co. VA?).

1744 John Shirley purchased 200 acres from William Prewett in Spotsylvania Co. Henry Williams and George Stubblefield were witnesses.

1749 John Shirley proved a will

1749 Mary Shirley witness to the will of William Prewett

1773 John and Elizabeth Shirley witness a deed

CULPEPPER COUNTY (formed in 1748 from Orange County)

1763 James Shirley of Culpeper Co. land from John Jones and Catherine his wife from New Kent Co. VA. 100 acres being part of a larger patent granted William Duff.

1780's James and Judith Garriott Shirley and children were here.

SPOTSYLVANIA COUNTY VA (formed in 1720 from Essex, King and Queen and King William Counties).

1742 witnesses, John Shirley, Wm. WALLER, Ambrose FOSTER

1743 Thomas Shirley dismissed from paying public & county fees

1745 witnesses, John Shirley and John WALLER

1764 JOHN SHIRLEY DIED, Elizabeth adm.

1772 witness, John Shirley (John MASON's will)

1773 witnesses, John and Elizabeth Shirley

1781 witnesses, Thomas Shirley and John WALLER

1791 John Shirley, Sr, John Jr., and Frances his wife sell land

1792 a letter written in 1792 says, John Shirley just died of desentary

1792 witness, Thomas Shirley

1794 Thomas and Mollie Shirley was here

PRINCE WILLIAM COUNTY VIRGINIA (formed 1730/31 from King George and Stafford Counties)

1742 John Shirley, a chain carrier for a surveyor

1753 road to be cut by William Shirleys near Chapmans Mill

1755 .....road by John Shirleys

1757 Thomas Shirley died, wife Mary, administrator, Sarah Shirley witness

1757 William Shirley in suit

1757 John Shirley sued for debt

1757 thru 1761 John Shirley mentioned several times as a juror

1758-1761 listed in Paynes ledger, Dr. John Shirley, William Shirley & wife, Thomas Shirley
1782 tax list Thomas, James and Richard Shirley

1783 tax list William Shirley, 0 tithable.
Elijah, Richard, Archibald, George, James and Richard Shirley, [2 Richards]

1788 Elizabeth Shirley, a poor woman

1788 thru 1799 Esther Shirley on tax list

1792 William Shirley died a blind man, Richard Shirley was his caregiver

1793-1803 somewhere in this time frame, Richard Shirley died

NOTE: A Thomas Shirley m. Anne Wiatt. Their son: Thomas b.ca 1732. His sons were: Edward, Hawyt and Conquest Shirley.

FAIRFAX COUNTY VIRGINIA (formed 1742 from Prince William and Loudoun Counties)

1747 thru 1753 Richard Shirley wife Mary Graham (see Richmond County).

FAUQUIER COUNTY VIRGINIA (formed 1759 from Prince William Co.)

1769 Richard and John Shirley (not of this county according to sheriff)

1771 John Shirley wit oath of Landon Carter

1774 Thomas and Mary Shirley, indenture of bargain and sale.

1774 Elizabeth Shirley bound to John KELLY

1774 Thomas Shirley receives land from William & Lettice WIATT of Pr. Wm. Co VA on boundry of John Shirleys land, Kettle Run.
1774 John and James Shirley in will of George NEAVILL

1776 Elijah Shirley

1777 Thomas Shirley gives estate acct of George NEAVILL

1777 tax list Archibald, James, Richard and John Shirley

PRINCE ANNE COUNTY VA (formed 1691 from Lower Norfolk Co.)

1701 John Shirley died here (Is he John Searle transported in 1643 from Northampton Co?)

1703 Rebecca Shirley, land from Edward and Ellinor Trantor.

1716 George Shirley granted liberty to his servant, Peter Tayler, to keep school. (From Colonial Churches...George C. Mason).

1716 Josiah Mackis who was a minister, died and left John Shirley land in his will.

1718 James Shirley, a single man, 100 acres from Jonathon Godfrey.

1718 Will of John Shirley, Jr., wife, Elinor. To son, John Shirley late of Prince George Co. now of Princess Anne Co., son, George, daughter, Mary and daughter, Alice Nicholis.

NORFOLK COUNTY VA (formed 1636 from Lower Norfolk)

1650 Thomas Shirley mentioned in the will of Daniel Tanner... to child of Thomas Shirley if named Daniel Shirley. Exc. Lemuel Mason, and Thomas Shirley, overseer.

1690 John Shirley, Sr. granted 450 acres. His wife was Rebecca_____. He died 1701 leaving a son John, (deed shows his mother was Rebecca). John Shirley, Jr. went to Chowan Co. North Carolina and received a land grant.

1690 Richard Shirley granted 450 acres

1704 John Shirley on quit rent rolls, 800 acres

1729 Daniel Shirley, 118 acres of land in Parish of St. Brides from Caleb and Abiah Morgan of Halifax Co. N.C. [This Daniel is an older Daniel than the Daniel of Northumberland Co. son of John Shirley].

1771 John and Daniel Shirley, sons of Daniel Shirley b. 1717, of Northumberland Co. came to Norfolk Co. VA.

1781 John Shearly signed a petition of inhabitants of Norfolk Co. regarding one of their neighbors who had been accused of siding with the British. (from Collection of State Papers Vol 1 page 693).

KING GEORGE CO. VA (formed 1720 from Richmond and Westmoreland Counties).

1795 John Surley, will. The wills were destroyed and all that remains are adminstrations.

JAMES CITY CO. VA

1623 Richard Shirley was here

1636 Edward Shirley was overseer

1642-54 Henry Shirley was here

1643 Thomas Shirley was here

1671 Richard Shirley died, Elizabeth died 1681

HENRICO CO. VA

1633 Daniel Shirley was here

1637 Agnes Shirley was here (was she wife of Daniel?)

1664 Robert Shirley was here

ELIZABETH CITY CO. VA

1656 Thomas Shirley was here

1667 Thomas Shirley died, no heirs in country

ISLE OF WIGHT CO. VA

1621 Edward Bennett owned plantation here

1687 Ralph Shirley and Robert Kae are witnesses

1693 will of Ralph Shirley

1727 names mentioned as being here were: John and Thomas Shirley, Nicholas Derring, James Sampson, Lawrence Baker, Richard Ward, and Joseph Ward.

1755 James Shirley in Newport Vestry Book.

PRINCE GEORGE CO. VA (formed 1700 from Charles City)

1705 Jane Shirley trasported by Benjamin Harrison

1716 John Shirley, land

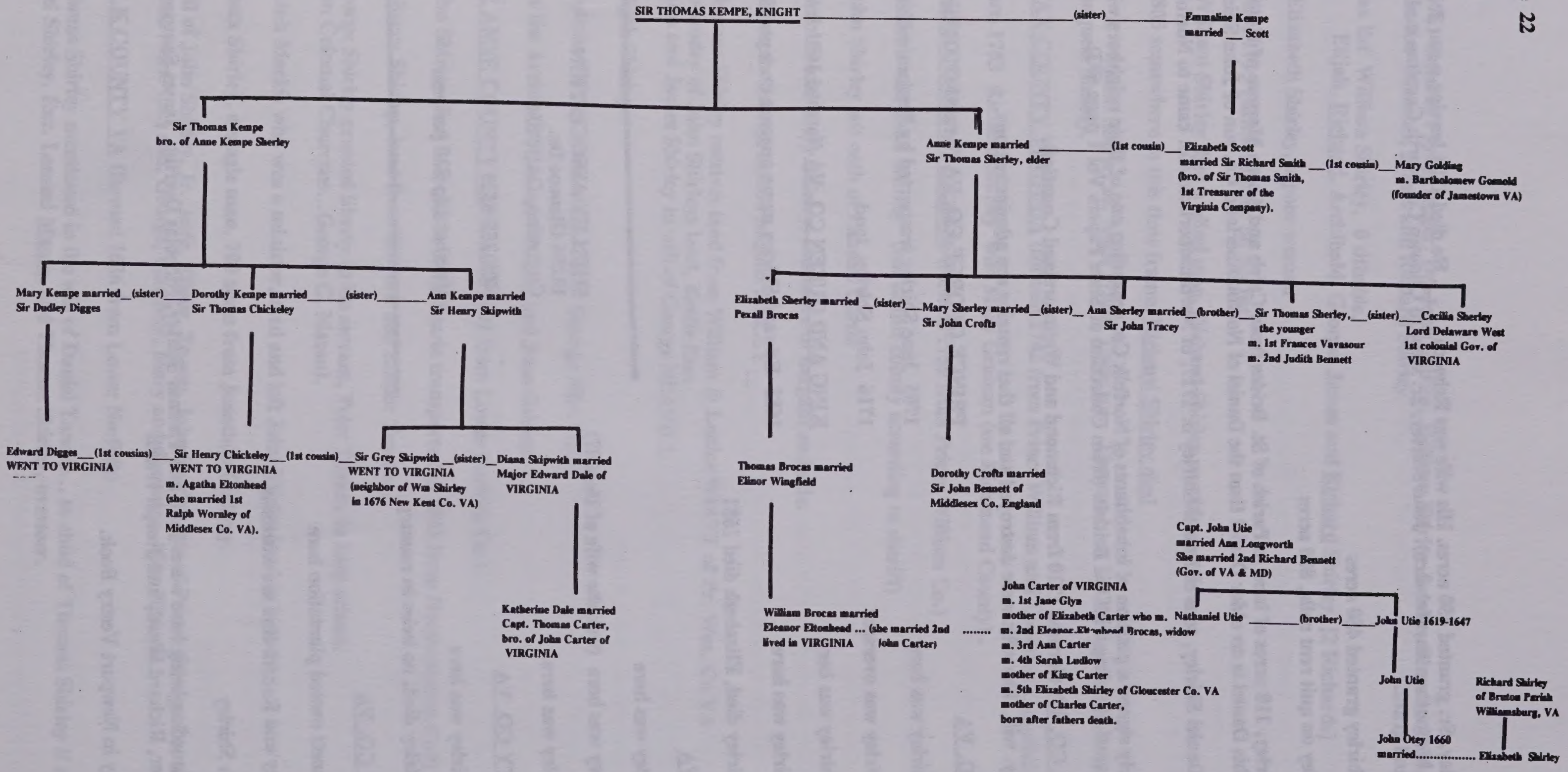
KING AND QUEEN CO. VA (formed 1691 from New Kent Co)

1683 Edward Shirley name appears on a petition

SHIRLEY ASSOCIATION
10256 Glencoe Dr.
Cupertino, CA 95014

(408)255-8511

Membership $20 per year


SIR THOMAS KEMPE, KNIGHT
(sister)
Emmaline Kempe married ___ Scott
Sir Thomas Kempe bro. of Anne Kempe Sherley
Anne Kempe married Sir Thomas Sherley, elder
(1st cousin)
Elizabeth Scott married Sir Richard Smith (bro. of Sir Thomas Smith, 1st Treasurer of the Virginia Company).
(1st cousin)
Mary Golding m. Bartholomew Gosnold (founder of Jamestown VA)
Mary Kempe married Sir Dudley Digges
(sister)
Dorothy Kempe married Sir Thomas Chickeley
(sister)
Ann Kempe married Sir Henry Skipwith
Elizabeth Sherley married Pexall Brocas
(sister)
Mary Sherley married Sir John Crofts
(sister)
Ann Sherley married Sir John Tracey
(brother)
Sir Thomas Sherley, the younger m. 1st Frances Vavasour m. 2nd Judith Bennett
(sister)
Cecilia Sherley Lord Delaware West 1st colonial Gov. of VIRGINIA
Edward Digges WENT TO VIRGINIA
(1st cousins)
Sir Henry Chickeley WENT TO VIRGINIA m. Agatha Eltonhead (she married 1st Ralph Wormley of Middlesex Co. VA).
(1st cousin)
Sir Grey Skipwith WENT TO VIRGINIA (neighbor of Wm Shirley in 1676 New Kent Co. VA)
(sister)
Diana Skipwith married Major Edward Dale of VIRGINIA
Thomas Brocas married Elinor Wingfield
Dorothy Crofts married Sir John Bennett of Middlesex Co. England
Capt. John Utie married Ann Longworth She married 2nd Richard Bennett (Gov. of VA & MD)
Katherine Dale married Capt. Thomas Carter, bro. of John Carter of VIRGINIA
William Brocas married Eleanor Eltonhead ... (she married 2nd John Carter) lived in VIRGINIA
....
John Carter of VIRGINIA m. 1st Jane Glyn mother of Elizabeth Carter who m. Nathaniel Utie m. 2nd Eleanor Eltonhead Brocas, widow m. 3rd Ann Carter m. 4th Sarah Ludlow mother of King Carter m. 5th Elizabeth Shirley of Gloucester Co. VA mother of Charles Carter, born after fathers death.
(brother)
John Utie 1619-1647
John Utie
Richard Shirley of Bruton Parish Williamsburg, VA
John Otey 1660 married................ Elizabeth Shirley

NORTHUMBERLAND CO. VA SHIRLEYS

NOTE: In Virginia Colonial abstracts, Series 2 Vol 1 Northumberland Co. VA, page 98. Sept 27, 1704 a certificate to George Eskridge for transporting Archebald Shirsly among others named. On page 98 of same Vol. a certificate was given on March 21, 1705 for transporting Jane Shirley. [Were they from Princess Anne or Norfolk Co. VA area?]

THOMAS b.____ d. 1696 (Richard adm.) Was he from Norfolk area? One researcher said Thomas Shirley was brought to Northumberland Co. VA by Will Drumond from the Norfolk area. (Mr. Drumond left a widow Sarah who was living in James City Co. VA Oct 1679. Mr. Drumond's son was living in North Carolina and was given power of attorney). [My research says John C. Butler brought Thomas here in 1663. Maybe he came twice].

From information in the St. Stephens Parish records and other records of the area, the following children should be the sons of this Thomas.

Sons: There could be others!

1. Thomas christened Oct 22, 1666 St Stephens Parish to Thomas. A Thomas was sheriff in 1702 (he has to be the one as his father had died in 1696 and this is the only Thomas that fits).

WHO WERE HIS SONS? WHERE DID HIS FAMILY GO TO LIVE FROM HERE?

One possibility is the Thomas and Sara who was in Richmond Co. in 1704 on the quit rent roll. In 1750 Argeland Shurley was recorded as a witness to the will of George Kirk. An Armsby Sherly was christened May 17, 1754 Farnham Parish in Richmond Co. The Dale family who married numerous times into the Shirley family were also of this Parish.

A Thomas Surley appears on the 1704 quit rent rolls of King and Queen Co. VA!

Could one of these Thomas Shirleys be the one who was dismissed from paying county fees in 1743 (because of age), in Caroline County VA?

2. Richard christened Aug 6, 1669 St Stephens Parish to Thomas. In 1690 his land adjoins Robt Luck & John Oldham. (There was a John Oldham in Westmoreland Co. VA and in Richmond Co. VA in 1707). In 1715 he sold land to Robt Harrison. He died in 1727. Appraiser was Richard Oldham. Ann remarried to Nicholis Nowland before 1728. Reference: NORTHUMBERIA COLLECTION, page 63, 79, 111, 284 St Stephens Parish Register. [Robert Harrison family lived Albermarle and Goochland Co. Va and then to Orange Co. NC.].

Sons: Christened in St Stephens Parish Northumberland Co. VA. Were there other children?

(1). Thomas 1701 (Could he be the father of John Shirley of Spotsylvania Co. VA?).
(2). Richard 1705 d.y. ?
(3). Richard 1712 [Is he the Richard who sued John Rout in Northumberland in 1732? He'd only be about 20 years of age].

3. John ca. 1671 d. 1737/38 Northumberland Co. VA. It appears he was not christened in St. Stephens Parish. He did not mention his wife by name in his will. He referred to his land as being on "Coach Road" adjoining land of his brother, Richard Shirley, deceased. He purchased land in 1711 from John Adams.

Sons:

(1). John 1708 d. 1742 will mentions wife Betty and unborn child, [Winifred]. No other children mentioned. He was 34 years old.

(2). James 1712 He is not in his fathers 1738 will. (Was he the James who died Cape Fear North Carolina in 1737? This may be an older James as he left a wife, and named three children, Susannah, Ann and Desminiere in his will). [A James was in Culpeper Co. VA as early as 1763. His wife was Ann and it is not James and Judith Garriot Shirley unless James was married before Judith].

(3). Joseph 1714 not chr. St Stephens but in fathers will. Where did he go?

NOTE: This date of birth must be incorrect as Joseph is a minor when his father John dies and he is assigned a guardian in 1742. It could be John is John Jr. who dies in 1742 but he doesn't mention children in his will except his wife is with unborn child. That child was a female, Winifred according to the Updike book.

(4). Daniel 1717 d. 1768, wife Lishey Rice. John Oldham bought land from Daniel Shirley as mentioned in Oldhams will of 1753. From Northumberland Co. order book 1767-70 page 315...Nov 14, 1768 Ellis Harcum, William Harcum and John Wornom by the court appointed to settle Thomas Reid's account of his Administration of the estate of Daniel Shurley, deceased, and posses Lishey Shirley, the widow, with her part there of, and also with George Shurley's part. [Is George his uncle ? or is this another child left out of the records? In 1771 there was a George living on the Savannah River near the 96th District of South Carolina].

page 317, Nov 14, 1768, Judith Shurley, orphan of Daniel Shurley, dec'd, made choice of Richard Rice for her Guardian who is approved by the court;

[NOTE: Richard Rice was twice married. His second wife was Judith Shurley. "I bequeath to my son Thomas Shurley, born before wedlock, my land in Northumberland Co. formerly belonging to Robert Sibbles. Should Thomas die without lawful heir, my desire is that his sister, Ann Rust Shurley should have all of his part of my estate, being born before wedlock."]

From 1783-1785 Northumberland Co. record book #12, page 7. Will of Elizabeth Rice. To my son Charles Rice, my tract of land where on I now live, to him and the lawful begotten heirs of his body. And he giving his sister Elishey Shurley, a home on the said land during her widowhood..... Wit. Wm. P. Rice, Elishey Shirley, James Shurley, Wm. Bearcroft. Exc. friend, Wm. Thomas Sr., and Charles Rice, son.

Sons: [of Daniel born 1717]

A. John 1741 (was with his brother in Princess Anne Co. VA)
B. James 1745
C. Richard 1748
D. Daniel 1754 died Princess Anne Co. VA, will Oct 22, 1814. His wife was Mary Ann. His exc. was Daniel Shirley. (did this Daniel go to Barren Co. KY?)

children:

(a). David 1794-1804. In 1820 census of Princess Anne Co.
(b). Jeanna
(c). Mary
(d). Abby 1802 (mother of Henry O.)

A Dan'l had these children—
but prob. not this Dan'l
Poss. earlier Princess Ann group

(5). Arge 1721 m. 1st Susannah
m. 2nd Elizabeth

A. Arge 1756 m. Susannah
B. John 1774 went to SC?

WHO IS George? He was a surveyor in 1698 and a sheriff in 1701 in Northumberland Co. Is he son #4 ?

WHO WERE HIS SONS AND WHERE DID GEORGE LIVE?

[there was a George who died in 1726 Prince George Co. Maryland. His wife Mary, was the adm. She said she knew of no kin. George and Mary are recorded in Queen Anne Parish of Prince George Co. as having a son, Edward Dec 28, 1719 and Ann Feb 15, 1721. Names mentioned in the estate disbursements were: Wm. Smith, Wm. Proctor, Eliz. Mason, Robert Taylor, Richard Pile, Isaac Hyde, Jane Evans, John Dean and Thomas White. Pr. Geo. Co. MD. accounting book 8 page 508].

1748 Rent Rolls...John, Daniel and John. Who are these two Johns? The Johns above are deceased or to young to be one of these Johns! Daniel is on the 1758-59 rent rolls.

About 1771, John and Daniel Shirley, sons of Daniel chr. in 1717 Northumberland Co. VA., went to Norfolk Co. and can be found there in the 1790 census. The descendants of Henry O., (the short story writer), claim Daniel in the 1790 census of Norfolk Co. as their ancestor.

10256 Glencoe Dr.
Cupertino, CA 95014
April 10, 1997

Hi everyone!

Here is your very late issue of the NEWS. I struggled with it for a very long time. You will never know the hundreds of hours of study that has gone into getting this information together for you and in this format.

When I mailed the last issue of the news, I had already completed the article on the Northumberland Co. Shirleys and also another piece which I thought I would put in this issue. I have withheld that article until the next issue as it will fit better with the theme of the next issue. It gives yet another family of Shirleys that could be the ones who came to VA very early. I found the information for that article when I visited Major John Shirley and his wife at their home on Isle of Man a few years ago.

With the information appearing in this double issue and the info in the next issue, you will have a very good handle on the early American Shirleys and will be able to see the tie to the England Shirleys.

There are some spelling errors I see since I dropped this issue of the NEWS at the printer. I was typing up into the early morning hours a few nights. After making some changes and moving a few things around, I forgot to spell check at the very end. Sorry!

The name spelling of Wornely, Wormley etc. changes here and there. Also the map on the front page is greatly reduced to fit. This could not be helped. Get a magnifying glass to read the small print. Just above the middle under Christ Church, the name is that of Gov. Sir Henry Chickley/ Chichlay. If you check on the chart on page 22, he is the grandson of Sir Thomas Kempe, brother in law of Sir Thomas Sherley, the elder. Most of the time I remember to spell their Sherleys with an "E", but I am not consistent as old habits just can't be changed. HA!

On page 9, under Ludwell, spelling error for Sir George Snelling. I left off the "e" on Anne for Princess Anne Co. a few times. You may find a few others I have missed. Sorry!

On page 24 under Daniel 1754. A Daniel did have children (a) thru (d). But looking back over the ages, it would not appear to me to be this Daniel. That Daniel could be another Daniel of the earlier Princess Anne Co. group. I tend to believe this would be more accurate. I'll try and correct this in the next issue.

On the personal side...I am still babysitting for the same people, still studying on the Shirleys for about 4 hours every morning. Am still in big credit card debt..it doesn't pay down very quickly when large chunk of what I am making goes to interest! I'd rather be at home working on my mail and running to the library etc, but I have to do what I have to do.

My husband had eye surgery a couple of days ago and next month will have another kind of surgery. Other than that we seem to be getting along O.K. Our kids still have their ups and downs as many of you can probably relate to. I am going to be a great grandmother in May and again in September. I turn 60 April 15th and am I ready for all of this??? HA!

I will continue working on the next issue of the NEWS and cannot promise just how soon it will be ready but it will not take as long as this did. The reason it took so long was that I promised certain things would appear in this issue and never felt I had it good enough to print. That is why I struggled with it so long. I have made no promises except that I would put the article in about the other Shirley family of England and it is already written.

I think you can see I have bridged the link with England Shirleys now and have layed the ground work for my England studies. This is an area I have been saying I was going to get into and now I have arrived at that point. I will continue on the American Shirleys too, but will be working back and forth as we continue to find other connections. I was very excited when all of this material began to fall into place. Some of it may have been here all along, but this makes it very clear...at least as far as I can see it.

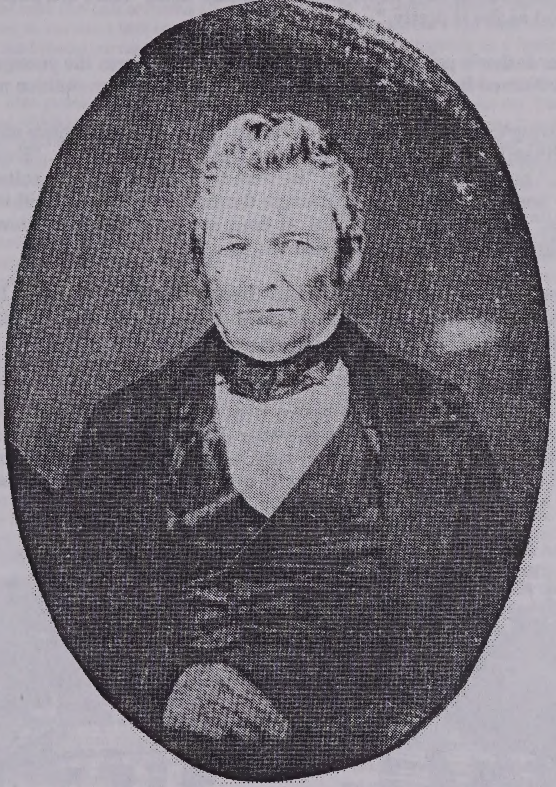
I caution you to remember that I am not an expert in any area of genealogy. I am not an historian. I am struggling to learn about all of this the same as you are. I have perhaps carried it a little further than some of you have. I have run of out space. Do write to me if you have some input on any of this.

Betty Shirley

A.D. 1066

THE SHIRLEY NEWS

ISSN 089301275 CUPERTINO, CALIFORNIA 95014 FALL 1995



JUDGE JAMES SHIRLEY OF NEW HAMPSHIRE and VICKSBURG MISSISSIPPI

James Shirley is the great great grandson of the James Shirley who came to New Hampshire about 1735 from Ireland.

Captain or Judge James Shirley as he was known in Vicksburg, was born May 5, 1794 Goffstown, NH. He studied law at Dartmouth College and graduated in 1818. He moved to Albany New York and established a legal practice. His next move was to Augusta Georgia where he assumed charge of an academy.

While in Georgia, he met and was married to Harriet Walsworth in Wilkes County Georgia on June 26, 1820. In 1825, Harriet died either when giving birth to her son, James Jay Shirley, or from complications which followed delivery of the baby. James Shirley grieved over the loss of Harriet for several years.

Eventually, James took his young son to Alabama where he practiced law in Florence and Huntsville Alabama. He met Adeline Quincy and they were married in 1835. Adeline was from Boston Massachusetts and was an accomplished woman. Judge Shirley and his bride moved to Mississippi with James Jay and established a law practice in Vicksburg.

[Material appearing in the James Shirley article comes from several places. Many pages of material was given to me (your editor) from their files when I visited the Vicksburg National Park. More recently a booklet has been published by the park and sent to me by member Roger Fernwood].

James and Adeline had four children. Frederick was born in 1836, shortly after their arrival in Vicksburg. Judge Shirley wrote a letter in 1847 to his brother in new Hampshire and refers to his son... "Frederick is a pretty good scholar, a good mind but...lazy. By dint of hard knocks his mother has made him what he is. He is rather dull but has a good mind and good hard sense."

A second child born to the couple simply referred to as "our little baby" in family correspondence, died in either the late 1830's or early 1840's.

On May 2, 1844, Alice Eugenia was born. In 1847 James writes... " Alice is the best scholar of her age I have ever seen. Learns herself with little or no assistance, is a healthy fine looking girl very active and spritely in mind and body. At present, lady like and well behaved." He always found her "full of fun and polish." Her half brother, James Jay, wrote of her in similar light, "Alice is a sweet child. The pet of the family, but just as good as she is pretty."

Although Alice was her father's pride and joy, "Mother's precious" was the youngest child, Robert Quincy, born in 1848. Named for James's brother, Robert, and Adelines maiden name, Quincy.

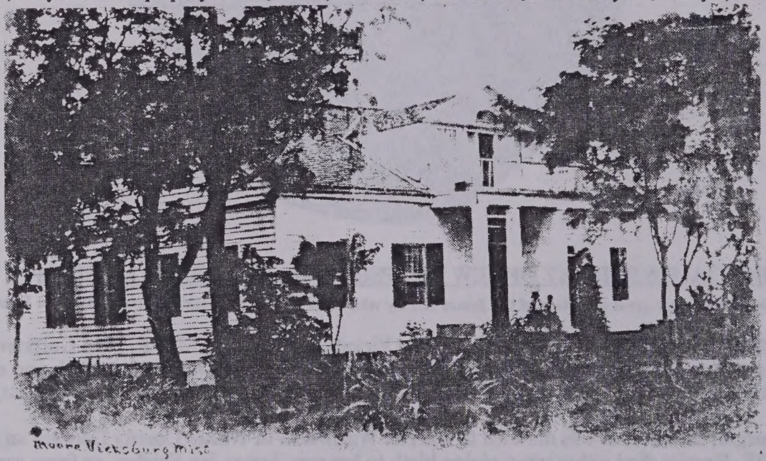
The Shirleys were a loving family, prosperous and happy. Their residence since moving to Vicksburg was established on the northeast edge of town, not far from Cedar Hill Cemetery. "Everyday and sometimes several times in a day," recalled James Shirley, "we were called to witness the solemn scene of some fellow mortal on his journey home, his long home. Although death is certain to all, still it is unpleasant to have it always before our eyes." The ghastly processions, at times seemed endless as yellow fever epidemics frequently raged throughout Vicksburg in the mid-nineteenth century.

To escape the recurring plague of yellow fever, Judge Shirley sought to move his family to a healthier location in the Vicksburg area. This lead to the purchase of Wexford Lodge" in 1851. The following is a discription of the property as advertised in the Vicksburg Weekly Whig on Dec. 5, 1849.

FOR SALE

A most desirable residence in a healthy location, 2 1/2 miles from town. The dwelling is 40X60 feet, containing nine rooms, seven large ones a wide passage. There is on the premises a cistern, a spring of never failing water, stable, hen-house, etc. Attached 14 acres of good rich land, a variety of fruit trees, fine range for cattle, winter and summer. Also a 16 acres lot adjoining and suited for building and gardening. Either or both will be sold very low for cash. The title is indisputable - possession will be given immediately to purchaser. Apply to N. Gray, or N.G. Bryson, Esq.

Five days later, Gray deeded the property to Ben Johnson, who in turn, deeded it to James Shirley on January 1, 1851.



"Wexford Lodge" built in the late 1830s by Nicholas Gray.

Nicholas Gray was a native of Wexford County, Ireland. He was arrested for his participation in the Irish Rebellion and was imprisoned from 1803-06. He came to America about 1808 and settled in New York City. In 1815 he was named Register of the Land Office of the Mississippi Territory and settled in Adams Co. MS and later moved to Vicksburg in the 1830's. On August 1, 1837 he purchased a tract on which he built the home he called "Wexford Lodge."

EXCERPTS FROM AN ARTICLE PUBLISHED MAY 30, 1900 IN THE FREDONIA CENSOR (NEW YORK). Written by: ALICE SHIRLEY EATON

In the early [18]60's my home was on a small plantation of one hundred acres, in Warren County, Mississippi, two and a half miles back of Vicksburg. The house was built after the southern fashion, a story and a half in height, a wide hall in center, large rooms on each side, ceilings high, upper and lower porch in front, and veranda in the rear. It stood on a high elevation somewhat back from the [Jackson] road. A driveway describing a semi-circle passed the door, and a wide walk ran from the front porch to the road, which was reached from that point by a flight of steps. This walk was bordered with red flowering quince, fragrant white syringas and roses, while close to the edge bloomed violets, jonquils and hyacinths. On one side of the porch was a beautiful pink crape myrtle, and on the other grew an althea tree. The rustic summer house made of grape vines and roots with beds of flowers all around it, was a great delight to me, as was also a little vegetable garden where my brother Quincy and I planted our names in peas, lettuce and radishes.

I must not forget to mention the little garden in the rear, which was my father's special pride, and which kept us so bountifully supplied with vegetables and small fruits and also boasted of one row of peanut hills. To old Uncle Will, the oldest slave on the place, tall, bent, black and wrinkled, was given the care of this garden. When another servant was sent to do the heavier work of it, the old man was greatly pleased to superintend and direct and assume a little authority. We all liked to talk to him and to listen to his tales of other days when he was young, and he had an unfailing supply. I can see him now stop and rest his chin on his hoe as he talked, then hoe a few rows, then talk again, and when there was no one by to listen he held conversations with himself. Father always enjoyed his little chats with Uncle Will as he passed through the garden, and they often had discussions on various subjects, crops, slavery, etc., and once he said, What right, Massa, has you to own me? My father could only answer laughingly, because I bought you.

As children, we of course had no thought of slavery as wrong; we saw only the bright side of the system. The negroes seemed a part of the family, and I remember that I was as polite to Aunt Sarah, the cook, and to Aunt Cynthia, the housemaid, Uncle Will's wife, as I was to my mother, and they reprimanded me about as often as she did. At that time my father owned twenty-five slaves. The older slaves we children always addressed as aunt and uncle, which would seem very strange these days.

My father was a lawyer and planter. Every morning when at home he drove or rode in to his office in Vicksburg, where he practiced law, and the afternoons he devoted to reading and to his plantation. He was an old-time Whig, and when secession was broached he was firm in his allegiance to the Union. He had the courage to be true to his convictions, no easy matter when neighbors and friends all flocked to secession and were loud in their denunciation of Union men, calling them traitors. But the little band of Union men had their secret meetings where they talked in low voices and with bated breath exchanging northern news and encouraging each other with hopes that the Federal army must win in spite of all said to the contrary by the boastful south. We still sang our patriotic airs out at the country home, although it was not altogether prudent. While there were mutterings of war, my brother Frederick, then a member of a Vicksburg military company, was unwise enough to say that he would rather serve Lincoln twenty years than Jeff. Davis two hours. This inflamed the hot-headed young Southerners, and there was loud talk of hanging.

This came to the ears of one of our servants and he hurried out to us that evening to tell us and to urge that "Master Frederick be sent away," as he feared they might do him harm. After a short family conference, we packed his trunk, and in the early morning he left for Indiana, and only once did we hear from him until he returned after the surrender of Vicksburg and after our father's death.

I began this thinking to write the story of my war experiences for Janet, my first grandchild, but I have wandered off into a little talk about the old home, Wexford Lodge, and the family. Now that the old place is to be in a National park, I have thought this talk not inappropriate. My grandchildren may some day visit it, and may care to picture to themselves their ancestors who lived there, also to have some little idea of their life there before the war.

I was attending the Central Female Institute [later Hillman College, and now part of Mississippi College] in Clinton, Miss., in the winter and spring of 1863, and boarding with my sister-in-law, Mrs. Harriet [Dunton] Shirley [wife of Alice's elder half-brother, James Jay Shirley]. The war was drawing closer and closer around us. My father, foreseeing that our home might be a fighting center, concluded that I had better return so that, come what would, we should be together as a family. Leaving mother and brother Quincy at home, he took the train for Clinton, which was forty miles east of Vicksburg. He arrived on Monday [May 11], planning to return the next day. I packed my trunk, sent it with my books on the train leaving Tuesday [May 12], in charge of the servant who came with father. Fortunately I reserved one dress and a few other belongings. Wednesday morning [May 13] all was excitement. "The Yankees are coming, the Yankees are coming!"

The news spread terror to all hearts save a few who secretly rejoiced; two of the few were father and myself. He was so happy that he forgot to think of ourselves or how we were to get home. The people of the village were hurrying hither and yon, the women hysterical, many hiding their jewels and their money. Father and I sat quietly on the long piazza awaiting the coming of the strangers. Along in the afternoon, the first of the blue coats appeared, and oddly enough, came straight to our house, and alighting, walked in and, of course, were given a warm welcome by my father. They asked for water, and for milk, which we gave them, and they sat a long time talking and laughing, and after a while father spoke of music and invited them into the parlor, where there was a piano, and I played northern and southern patriotic airs, much to their delight. It had been a long time since they had enjoyed a quiet social time in a home and evidently it was a pleasurable afternoon to them. Some of them said it had been months since they had spoken to a white lady.

I must not forget to mention the other occupants of the parlor; two sacks of live chickens and two turkeys tied behind the sofa. Knowing the fondness of soldiers for poultry and horses and desirous of saving some for themselves, the people of the village had hidden away what they could, putting them in all sorts of hiding places. In our garret there were chickens, one mule I knew of was in hiding between bales of cotton in our Institute gymnasium, a wall of cotton bales built around him, so his voice might not be heard. My sister-in-law had a part of her chickens in the parlor. The sound of the piano roused the fowls from their dreams; the chickens squirmed and peeped, the turkeys flapped their wings and used their voices. The officers smiled and looked at each other and then we all laughed.

During the afternoon the depot was burned, and railroad tracks torn up cutting off our chances of returning home by rail. Soldiers began pouring in, regiment after regiment passing through on their way to Vicksburg, which soon was to be the seat of war. For three days there was a steady tramp, tramp; brass bands played the stirring national airs. "Dixie" was heard no more, the dear old flag floated to the breeze, and the great procession moved on. Far away, winding over the hills we saw blue coats, their bayonets glittering in the sunlight, their flags floating to the breeze, they marching to long days of suffering, to death and to victory. As my father looked at them I saw the light of a great joy in his eyes; they had come at last, the soldiers of the Union, who carried the old flag so dear to him. He knew their coming meant destruction to his home, to all he owned, for the rear of Vicksburg was their destination, but that was so little compared to the great end. He was willing to lose all, even though he was old, sixty-nine years of age, when it is not so easy to rebuild one's fortunes. He thought only that the Union "must and shall be preserved."

The usually quiet village of Clinton was now all confusion. The soldiers were bent on destruction, stables were torn down, smoke houses invaded and emptied of their bacon and hams, chicken houses were depopulated, vehicles of all kinds were taken or destroyed, barrels of sugar and molasses of which my sister[-in-law] Harriet's brother had many, were emptied, the molasses running in streams in the yard. The sugar was carried off. The bees, not liking to be disturbed, and attracted also by the flowing molasses, hovered around in large numbers and directed much of their attention to the soldiers, adding still more to the confusion, and then, too, the soldiers were chasing hens around the yard trying to catch them, and the frightened fowls squawked and lent their voices to the uproar. The dry goods stores were broken into; the beautiful goods given to negroes or destroyed, crockery broken, making sad havoc with the merchants' stock, [Major] General [William T.] Sherman's protection papers proving of very little use. The best store in town was owned by Mr. [William] Dunton, my sister-in-law's brother, who was a strong Union man. He never received any return from the government for his losses. As my wardrobe was now reduced, I bought a calico dress for which I paid forty dollars and some lace for my neck for twenty-five dollars. The price of the whole would now be perhaps two dollars and fifty cents. Of course I had only Confederate money then.

At last the soldiers were all gone, and Clinton was left to take a long breath, pick up the remains of everything and to go on with life again. They patched up harnesses as best they could, mended old broken wagons, set the few surviving hens on what eggs could be found and secured the few stray horses and cows. The mule came out from his cotton bale prison, the chickens came down from the garrets and life went on somewhat as usual.

Now father's thoughts turned to what we ought to do. How to get home was the question, and he was very anxious to get there. My mother and brother Quincy were alone in the old home, and he wanted to be with them. There was no way but to walk, and we were to start the day after the army had left Clinton, but my sister-in-law could not agree to my going. She said it would be very foolish for me, a young girl, to take such a tramp with only my father at his age as a protector against stragglers from the army and persuaded him to let me remain with her. So [on Sunday, May 17] we saw him start on that long, hot, dusty walk of forty miles, not a young man or accustomed to much walking. It was a sad parting for we thought it might be a last good bye—my sister[-in-law] never did see him again.

The school term closed [Sunday,] June 28; our commencement exercises were quite a success and were well attended. My white dress was borrowed for the occasion. My friends were all very kind in my needs. I had promised a school mate to spend the week after commencement at her country home, and was planning to go the next Monday morning [July 6], but something had happened which changed my plans entirely. Saturday night [July 4] about midnight, we heard distant rumblings; ominous sounds they were at the dead hour of the night. Louder and louder they grew; nearer and nearer they came, and we began to realize that they were the roar of artillery wagons, and soon came the rumor that the Confederates [Army of Relief under General Joseph E. Johnston] were retreating and that Vicksburg had fallen.

The southern heart was heavy—the end of all their fair hopes seemed to be nearing. With the Confederate troops came families fleeing from their homes and from those "terrible Yankees." Foolish people they were to leave and to lose all when their presence in their homes would have been a protection to their property, except in cases where there was fighting as with us. The excitement and the sorrow were great.

Again all was confusion. The Confederates rushed on and after them came the Union soldiers. One night the gray coats, the next the blue. The same acts as before were enacted, only there was not much left to be taken or destroyed.

Still no news of my family, except vague stories on which I could not rely. Of course I did not go to the country on a visit. About a week later as the family were sitting on the piazza, two gentlemen came up the walk and asked to see "Miss Shirley." They were telegraph operators and had received word that morning from [Major] General [Ulysses S.] Grant to the effect that my father wished me to come into Vicksburg with [Brigadier]. General [John] McArthur's division, which would move in a few days.

The officers were very kind to me; one colonel asked me to ride at the head of his regiment, and brought a horse and side saddle. I was, however, not so foolish as to travel in that unsuitable manner, and instead accepted a seat in an ambulance in charge of Dr. [William M.] Beach of Ohio [78th Ohio Infantry]. My sister[-in-law] and family parted with me regretfully and tearfully and I was very sorry to say good bye. Dressed in my forty dollar calico and wearing a huge Shaker sunbonnet, I bade them all a sad good bye and took my seat in the ambulance.

We started early in the morning [Tuesday, July 21] in the cool of the day. Our ambulance took its place among the scores of others, quartermasters' supply wagons and artillery making a part of the train, and we were soon moving on. Two soldiers, too sick to march, lay on the floor of the ambulance. The Scotch driver and a captain occupied the seat in front, while a lieutenant and I sat on the other. Our horses were beautiful animals, large and powerful. The driver had his little jokes and stories of life in Scotland to enliven the ride; the officers were entertaining. The surgeon riding beside us would occasionally look in to ask if he could do anything for my comfort; all were trying to make my journey as pleasant as possible. It was an odd situation for me, a young girl without female companion, away from my family, traveling with an army, and I enjoyed amazingly all of its novelty.

There were many queer sights by the way. I recall particularly the negro women following the army, carrying all their possessions on their heads, great feather beds tied up in sheets and holding their few belongings. At night when a halt was called [at Bolton] I was escorted by the captain to the nearest house, where he requested that I be given lodging, saying he would pay for it. The inmates generally gave their consent grudgingly, knowing, however, that it was a case of must, and they received me coldly, but we always parted friends. My supper and breakfast were brought in on a large silver waiter by a soldier, as was black coffee in a handsome silver coffee urn, black molasses and hard tack—regular army fare. The silver had probably been taken from the house of some rich Southerner. My appetite might have given relish even for my army fare, but unfortunately I had the toothache part of the time, which neither the hardtack, nor the molasses would relieve, and I was no lover of coffee. Fruit brought me on the wayside during the day appeased my appetite.

In the early gray of the morning [Wednesday, July 22], indeed before, by two a.m., the reveille, a tap on the door by a soldier, would rouse me, and after a hurried toilet I was ready for breakfast, and very soon we were again moving on. That was the delightful time of day.

The air was fresh and cool, we were refreshed by our sleep—the bands of music, first a brass band, then the fife and drum, began the march with music, and it is a picture and a memory I want to keep. The freshness of the morning air, the day just breaking, the music from the various bands, the novelty of the situation and the youthful eyes through which I saw it all—it will be a picture pleasant to recall when I am old, and perhaps it may give a momentary freshness to the withering leaves of age.

Two days I traveled in this way then I heard that a Mrs. [Ellen] Baum and her two children were along somewhere, and I very gladly had her hunted up and put myself in her ambulance, much to my delight, and she was pleased to give me a seat. The last day was an eventful one. In the afternoon there came up a terrific thunder shower, and while the rain was coming down in torrents, the lighting nearly blinding us, and the thunder terrifying, we had to cross the Big Black river on a pontoon bridge, and then ascend one of the steepest hills I ever saw. Such swearing! Such cries to the poor dumb beasts to urge them upward and onward! Such slipping and sliding in the Mississippi mud! I thought some of those fifty or seventy-five wagons would certainly go to pieces. I shut my eyes. Rain dripped down from the top of the ambulance and fell on my Shaker, wilting it most decidedly; my face was dirty from the never failing dust, and the water running down my cheeks on the dust gave it a mottled and streaked appearance. I did not look like a reigning belle just then.

After much tribulation we managed to reach the top of the hill without accident, and proceeded to the general's [McArthur] tent, where we were invited to dine, and I remember feeling just a little uncomfortable as I took my seat at the table, surrounded by those gay young staff officers, and I have no doubt they had some fun at my expense, for I must have presented a woeful appearance, with my dirty face, and my wet forty dollar calico dress. After dinner Mrs. Baum and I proceeded with the children to a house on the brow of the hill, deserted by its owner, and just now occupied by refugees, and they were numerous. We were a forlorn set and were composed for the most part of sections of families—a mother and her children, her husband in the Confederate army, a young lady, separated from her family, an old lady alone, and so on; and there they were cast up in one way and another, and were waiting to be sent on to their families. Mattresses were spread on the floor for us for the night. Our spirits and our clothing were much dampened, but we tried to enliven each other. The young lady repeated poetry from Byron and Moore until late into the night; she had a wonderful memory and was sentimental besides, and entertained me with stories of her conquests until I grew so sleepy that her voice faded away in my ears and she was left to her meditations and her poetry.

It was not until 7 o'clock the next evening [Thursday, July 23] that we were again moving on—this time not in an ambulance but in a steam car, and were soon rushing over the remaining nine miles [from Bovina] into Vicksburg. At the depot we were met by Mr. [J. Frederick] Baum, and I went with them to their home, almost a mile away, walking on the railroad track; then he came back into town with me to hunt up my people, whom we found in the deserted home of a noted Methodist preacher [Rev. C. K. Marshall]. There was much talking done that night at our reunion, for we had much to tell each other, and not until 2 o'clock did we sleep, and we bade each other good-night a thankful family.

NOW I MUST GIVE MY MOTHER'S STORY OF HER EXPERIENCE

The Confederates, knowing that they must soon retreat behind their fortifications at Vicksburg, began their preparations by destroying what they could outside, and burned all the houses in the vicinity; but my mother's persistent refusal to go out of hers, and her determination to prevent its destruction, delayed its being set on fire until the Federals made their appearance on the hills to the east of us. The poor fellow who was appointed to do the work, while holding the ball of blazing cotton to the corner of the house, was struck by a bullet of the pursuing vanguard, and crept away under the shelter of some planks, where he died alone. His body was found the next day and was buried under the corner of the house.

My mother and the old home were greeted with a shower of bullets and shell from the advancing army. One shot passed her as she stood in an open doorway. A piece of shell struck the top of a chimney and tore it away, and passing into an upper room, shattered a bedstead. She thought rapidly; the thing to be done was to hang out a flag of truce, and quickly she secured a sheet to a broom handle, and sending it by our carriage driver to the upper front porch where it might be seen from a distance, it was soon waving a truce to the bullets.

The first officers rushed in half expecting to find Confederates hidden away ready to betray them, and were not easily persuaded to believe that we were Union people, and my mother had some talking to do.

Now all was confusion and excitement. The great hosts advanced rapidly, and the house, the grounds, the road, and the woods behind were soon alive with Union soldiers, and that same afternoon the fighting began. Bullets came thick and fast, shells hissed and screamed through the air, cannon roared, the dead and dying were brought into the old home. War, terrible war, had come to our very hearthstone, and here my mother and brother remained for three days. The two house servants stayed by them. Household treasures were soon destroyed under the ruthless hand of the soldier. Daguerreotypes prized so highly by the family, letters, valuable papers, etc., etc., quickly disappeared. A dinner set of beautiful china which had been packed away in a box for safe keeping, was taken out, piece by piece, and smashed. Mother saved out of the set a teapot and several plates. The teapot I have now. Choice books were carried off, furniture was destroyed, but through the kindness of some officers our trunks and the best of our furniture were saved; among these were the piano and melodeon.

With my books sent home from Clinton was a diary that I had kept for several years; and this, I suppose, was read by many a soldier, much to my mortification at that time; but it removed all doubts of our Unionism, for I had given there the truth about our sentiments. It was returned to mother later by [Brigadier] General [John E.] Smith, who said he had seen it around camp and it was time the owner had it.

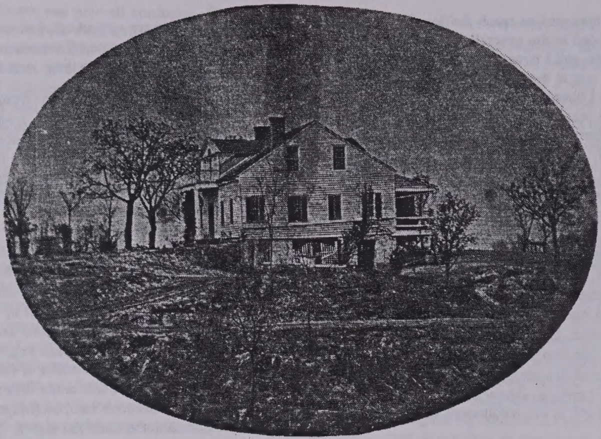
Quincy was delighted to go into the trenches and do a little fighting for his country. Those three days must have been a time of great distress to my mother, and I think she never entirely recovered from the strain caused by the war. She has told me that she and the two house servants sat most of the time in the chimney corner, where the bullets might not strike them. Meanwhile, our carriage driver and others of our colored men were digging a cave in the side of a hill in the valley some distance back of the house, for her to move into, as [Major] General [James B.] McPherson had said she must not stay at the house, as it was no place for a woman. At daylight on the fourth day [May 21] she left, the soldiers making a narrow opening through their ranks for her to pass.

Here, in this miserable cave, a blanket strung across the opening, with her trunk and a rocking chair, all her possessions available then, and half sick, my father found her a few days later, and stayed there himself until he was taken sick. With no beds to sleep on, no decent food, and weary with his long, hot journey, what wonder he was sick! They moved to the house of a planter a few miles farther out, where they remained a few weeks, when the shells began to reach them there, and they were by Gen. Grant's personal direction, moved three miles farther back still, into an empty negro cabin. Here they stayed, living a forlorn existence until the surrender. It was here that your mother's father [Chaplain John Eaton, Jr., of the 27th Ohio Volunteer Infantry] first found them. My father's brother Uncle Robert Shirley [of Goffstown, New Hampshire], had requested him to hunt up our family and give to them what assistance he could.

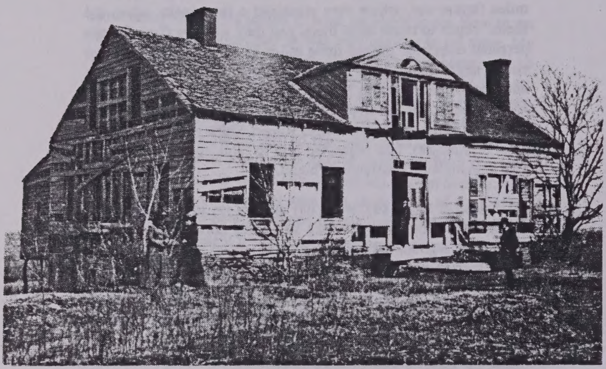
The Fourth of July, 1863, was a day of great joy to my father. Half sick and worn out with the long strain, his horses and carriages and servants gone, his home a wreck; yet he was a proud and happy man to be able to walk into town under the old flag, the bands playing the National airs, and the Stars and Stripes waving from the Court house.

* * *

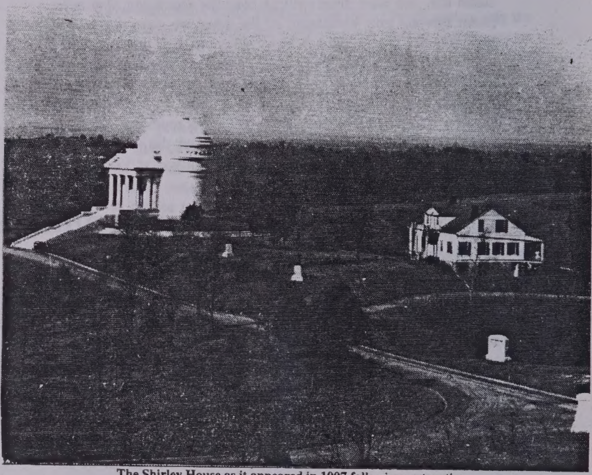
ALICE SHIRLEY



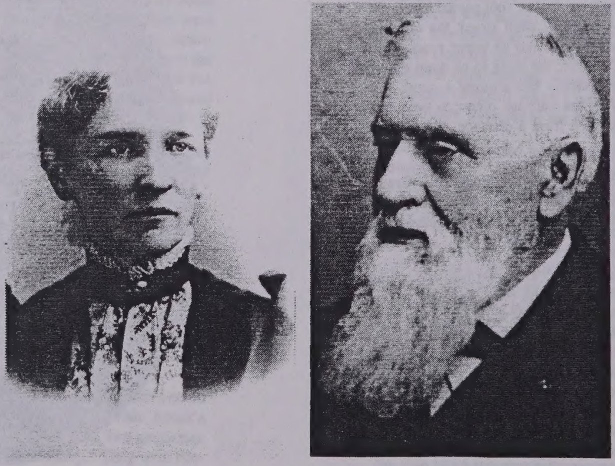
"Wexford Lodge" as it appeared following use as a smallpox hospital by Union occupation forces.



"Wexford Lodge" in ruins, circa 1890.



The Shirley House as it appeared in 1907 following restoration. The Illinois Memorial, dedicated in 1906, stands at left.



Alice Shirley and her husband Bvt. Brig. Gen. John Eaton.

John Eaton died in 1906, Alice in 1927, buried in Arlington National Cemetery, Washington D.C.

THE SCOTCH-IRISH

James 1 of England, reigned from 1603 to 1625. He was a Scot, but now that he was the King he was converted and a zealous head of the Church of England. He was determined to eradicate Roman Catholicism in Ireland and Protestant Presbyterianism in Scotland. He initiated the Ulster Plantation, a practice carried on by his successors, "planting" Protestants in Ireland, whose Catholic population was still stubbornly resistant to the new (third generation) Protestant Church of England. In the beginning, many Scots and English volunteered, lured by "free" land. Most were Presbyterians or Calvinists who were resistant to a forced religion. Their lands in Scotland were being confiscated. They were forbidden to enter their churches. There were no marriages, no christenings and no funerals. They left Scotland by the tens of thousands going to Ireland, or by way of Ireland to America.

It has been said that those who settled at the Ulster Plantation, on a clear day, could see Scotland about 20 miles across the channel.

BUCKS COUNTY PENNSYLVANIA

In 1758, Robert Shirley 25 acres

August 9, 1759 Robert Shirlew of Bucks Co., letter in Philadelphia post office.

Deed witnessed Sept 1762 by Robert Shirlan and George Taylor

Survey July 17, 1769 Robert Shilley

The Pennsylvania Gazette April 7, 1773 page 510

Durham Tract Number 41 211 acres 35 perches "Shirley's improvement is on the north end of lot"

Oathes of Allegiance, Bucks Co. PA

June 4, 1778 Robert Shirley, SR. Springfield Twp.
Aug 25, 1778 Robert Shirley, Jr. Springfield Twp.

1779 Durham Twp. Robert Shirley rents 127 acres 1 cow
1779 Springfield Twp. Robert Shirely 50 acres 2 cow 2 horse
1781 Durham Twp. Robert Shirley rents 100 acres 2 cow 1 horse
1781 Springfield Twp. Robert Sharley 50 acres 2 cow 2 horse
1782 Durham Twp. Robert Shirley rents 110 acres 1 cow 1 horse
1784 Springfield Twp. Robert Shirly no land 6 inhabitants
    also... John Wiseman on list 20 names below Roberts!
1793 Springfield Twp. John Shirley and wife Hannah Trapp (sign off on property)

1793 A deed recorded in Bucks County PA signed by Robert Shirley, son of Walter Shirley of Berkeley Co. VA. when he acknowledges receiving the inheritance due his wife. It isn't clear if Robert was in Bucks County or if the document was just recorded there as this is where she was from.

Presbyterian Church of Tinicum at Red Hill (Bucks Co.)

A small English settlement around the ferry at the mouth of the Tohickon were recent arrivals from the North of Ireland of Scotch parentage, generally referred to as Scotch-Irish.

The Tinicum congregation was organized "about ye year 1738, under ye instrumentality of Mr. James Campbell, a Licentiate from Scotland, who was ordained for ye congregation". The congregation was composed of about 55 families chiefly from Ireland. Mr. Campbell met with considerable success and the congregation grew and prospered until about 1748. Dissensions arose in reference to the proposed removal of the church to its present site on the Durham road at Red Hill. Mr. Campbell opposed the move and left for the Carolinas.

The surviving records of this old congregation were recently deposited with the Presbyterian Historical Society in Philadelphia and begin with 1768. They comprise three somewhat dilapidated books, chiefly of the session, the oldest labeled "Book of Tinicum Consistory-Red Hill Presbyterian Church," contains some records of baptism, deaths and marriages.

The first leaf of this book which was begun a list of the members of the church May 9, 1769, is unfortunately missing. The second leave marked "continued" gives the names of the following members of the congregation;

William Kennedy and Family, Robert Kennedy and Family, George Johnstone and Family, William Armstrong and Family, Robert Shirley and Family, Robert Neal and Family, ...and others.

NOTE: Considering the church members were mostly Scotch-Irish, it would appear that this Robert Shirley was from Ireland and was Scotch-Irish. The name was given as Shirlew in 1759 in reference to a letter at the Philadelphia post office. This spelling is one of the ways the Shirley name is spelled in Scotland. His membership in the Presbyterian Church is also an indication he may be Scotch-Irish.

On February 20, 1834, Thomas Shirley of Franklin County Pennsylvania gave this sworn statement when he was 84 years old.

"He was born July 11, 1746 in Springfield Twp. Bucks County Pennsylvania. He enlisted as a regular soldier at Cookers Tavern, Springfield Twp. 1776" ....

Thomas Shirley's land was surveyed in Hamilton Twp. Cumberland County PA on February 14, 1775. In the 1780 census, Robert Sr. and Robert Jr. were in Bucks County and Thomas was in Cumberland County PA.

Thomas and Robert Shirley were in Hamilton Twp. in 1786.

In 1790 Robert Shirley appears in the census of Cumberland County PA. Five males under 16 are listed.

In 1790 Thomas Shirley appears in Franklin County census. Actually there are two Thomas Shirleys. One has 3 people, 1 son over 16. The other Thomas shows 4 people 1 son over 16. (Franklin Co. was formed in 1784 from Cumberland Co.). In the 1810 census, both Thomas Shirleys were over 45 year of age, (born before 1765).

Could one of these Thomas Shirleys be the one who married Eliza Altman and had a son George Shirley who was born in 1795 PA and died 1847 Allegheny Co. PA? George was only 9 years old when his father died. He first shows up on the 1820 census of Allegheny County.

[There was another George Shirley who was born in 1797 Franklin County PA who was living in Phillips Co. Arkansas].

Robert next appears in Indiana and Armstrong Counties PA and this is where many of his descendants lived. His son, John M. Shirley, was born Dec 14, 1771 Bucks County PA.

From editor: If this group is of Irish descent or Scotch-Irish, I thought I should be looking back over other Irish lines of Shirleys. One group that would be is the New Hampshire group, James Shirley born about 1649 who came to America in the 1730's from Ireland. He had several grown children who came with him. His info is given in the July 1985 issue of the NEWS, page 9, and his children are listed. One of his sons is a Robert Shirley born about 1696 and we have no info on him. Could this be the Robert who appears in Bucks County PA as early as 1758???

Bernice Hook sent me a few papers copied from a book "Ancestors of Guilford Solon Tingley" and the James Shirley of Ireland and New Hampshire family info is given on pages 331-336. John Shirley listed in 1793 Springfield Twp. Bucks Co. PA is the son of John Shirley of Chester New Hampshire and of Roxbury Massachusetts. John was born May 5, 1761 Roxbury MA. His father died in 1773 and his mother remarried. He went to Barre Massachusetts to live with her. He was dismissed from the Church at Barre MA, to Northampton County Pennsylvania Aug 1783. He married Hannah Trapp of Bucks County PA and died in Hamilton Twp PA in 1803. County was not given.

JOHN T. SHIRLEY
CLARION COUNTY PENNSYLVANIA

from: WESTERN PENNSYLVANIANS

JOHN T. SHIRLEY.

John Thomas Shirley, general agent in Western Pennsylvania for the Connecticut General Life Insurance Company of Hartford, Conn., with headquarters in Pittsburgh, is among the younger generation of insurance men in America who have advanced to positions of prominence within a comparatively short time. Mr. Shirley has been engaged in the insurance field for a period of twelve years, during which time he has established an excellent record.

Mr. Shirley was born in Strattonville, Clarion County, Pennsylvania, March 14, 1887, son of John Smith and Sarah (Carrier) Shirley. After having completed the course in the public schools and the high school of Clarion, Pa., and after having taken a college preparatory course at the Clarion State Normal School, Mr. Shirley entered Bucknell University at Lewisburg, Pa., in the class of 1909. At Bucknell, he specialized in the jurisprudence course. After completing his college work, Mr. Shirley became engaged in a responsible position with a bank at Clarion, Pa., which work continued for several years.

Looking about for a broader field, Mr. Shirley became interested in the life insurance business, which seemed to offer excellent opportunities for the expansion of his efforts. He accepted an appointment as soliciting agent for the Equitable Life Assurance Society of the United States, with which company he made a remarkably successful record. In 1914 he was advanced by appointment as supervisor of agents for the Equitable Life in sixteen counties in Central Pennsylvania, with offices at Harrisburg. Mr. Shirley acceptably filled this position during the trying times from 1914 to 1918. His standing in the insurance field, and with representatives of other companies, is indicated by his selection as secretary of the Northwestern Pennsylvania Life Underwriters Association at Erie during his residence in that city; president of the Central Pennsylvania Life Underwriters Association; and representative on the National Executive Committee of the Life Underwriters Association during the residence at Harrisburg, Pa.

Clarion County PA Shirley info would be apreciated. If you have done research in this county, would you please share it with the Shirley NEWS readers? In the 1900 census for Clarion County...John S. born Jan 1861 PA, wife, Sarah E. born March 1864 PA, **children listed as: Frank C. Mar 1885 PA, John T. Mar 1887 PA, Frances E. May 1889 PA, Emma R. June 1891 PA, Charles L. Jan 1894 PA, Maruette E. Jan 1897 PA.**

SHIRLEY & THORNTON

Manufacturers of Ladies' and Children's Shoes,
722 and 724 Market Street, Philadelphia Pennsylvania

from...Manufacturers of Pennsylvania

John Shirley was born 1827 Belfast Ireland. He was brought to this country by his parents when but two years old, and was educated in Philadelphia. While a youth he became an apprentice to his father, and learned the business of shoemaking. After attaining his majority, he began, on his own account, the retail trade, and in this, his first venture, was successful, and soon had work enough to give steady employment to twenty-five journeyman. He had now married, and as a family were growing around him, he desired to provide for them even better than he had so far accomplished, and turned his attention to the wholesale business, as being more remunerative than the one he was following. For over eight years he had steadily labored, not losing over three days in all that time from any cause. Being thoroughly conversant with all the details of the retail trade, he hesitated some time before he ventured upon the wholesale business; but finally in 1863 he began and attained success he deserved so well.

In 1863, John Shirley commenced manufacturing ladies' and children's shoes for the trade. In 1864, he associated with him Edward DesChamps, and subsequently Linford Delaney, under the firm name of Shirley, DesChamps & Co. The business continued flourishing, though it remained within ordinary limits until 1867, when **Charles F. Koons** purchased the interests of the junior partners, and the firm became known to the community as Shirley & Koons. The new partner enjoyed the advantage of capital, and the combination of that essential with his own energy, and the practical knowledge of the trade possessed by the senior partner, John Shirley, caused the house to rise rapidly, and to attain in three years' time the rank which it holds today. Charles F. Koons died in the spring of 1873, and Joseph D. Thornton, a noted builder, and James H. Harper became associated with the founder. This partnership continued for one year, and James H. Harper withdrew, and the firm assumed its present title of Shirley & Thornton. The shrewd business qualifications of the latter gave the manufacturers of the house a still more extended demand. Even during the widespread depression of 1874, the sales were increased; the sales amounted to $30,000 more that those of the same period of the former year. Their annual manufactures are valued at over $500,000, and if the success of the past still attends the house, this will be increased to $1,000,000 at no distant day. Five hundred hands are employed, all but about fifty of whom are in the manufactory on Market street and the balance do the work at their homes, etc. Of the employees, 300 are males and 200 females. But very few children are employed.

Charles F. Koons was born about 1845. At the age of twenty he began working at the largest dry goods houses in the country in the capacity of a salesman. He speedily commended himself to the notice of his employers and many offers were made him to enter into business, but he declined them all. Having made the acquaintance of John Shirley, after a due examination of the concern as carried on by him, he concluded he had found the proper opening for engaging in business, which he did until he died in 1873.

THOMAS and MOLLIE YATES SHIRLEY

Thomas Shirley born March 21, 1761 Spotsylvania County VA, died April 17, 1820 Adair County KY married Mollie Yates in 1788, Caroline County VA

Children:

1. Martha "Patsey" born Jan 26, 1789 Spotsylvania Co. VA
married Samuel Hodges

2. Paul born Aug 30, 1790 Spotsylvania Co. VA
married Sarah Caperton Gibson **(Their son was Admiral Paul Shirley, commander of the Constitution "Old Ironsides". He was in charge of laying the first trans-Atlantic cable during the Civil War. He also commanded the battleship "Shenandoah").**

3. William A. born May 29, 1792 Spotsylvania Co. VA
married H. H. Logan

4. Thomas W. born Feb 9, 1794 Spotsylvania Co. VA
m. Patsey Montgomery **(he was known for the 7 day clock he manufactured)**

5. Frances S. born Oct 6, 1796 Culpeper Co. VA
married Josiah C. Culp

6. Richard Warner born April 25, 1798 Culpeper Co. VA
married Polly Yates

7. James Albert born June 1, 1800 Culpeper Co. VA
married Frances Giddings

8. John Mason born Feb 19, 1802 Culpeper Co. VA
married Mary C. Poole

9. George Yates born March 12, 1804 Culpeper Co. VA
married 1st Evaline Garvin **(he moved to Illinois in 1859)**
2nd Emily Brown

10 Mary Ann born Dec 18, 1805 Adair Co. KY
married 1st John Snoddy
2nd Edward Turner

11 Charles Michael born March 15, 1808 Adair Co. KY
married Sarah Ann Henderson **(he moved to Illinois in 1859). Their son, Samuel R., is listed as being a windmill manufacturer in the 1880's, in Buffalo Kansas. (this info recently sent by member Janice Tompkins).**

Thomas Shirley was a Private in the 8th Virginia Regiment commanded by Colonel Abraham Bowman. He enlisted Jan 21, 1777 and fought in the battle of Cowpens, South Carolina. His name last appears on the muster roll March 1778, Valley Forge.

About 1805 Thomas prepared to move to Kentucky. He took 60 of his best slaves to cut a road through the forest.

The Civil War divided this family. Nine of his children sided with the North and two with the South.

The following letter written in 1857 by Mary Ann (#10) to Charles Michael (#11), gives us some details about the family.

LETTER WRITTEN by MARY ANN MAY 31, 1857, from ROUND GROVE, CARROLL COUNTY MISSOURI to her brother, CHARLES MICHAEL SHIRLEY in MILLERSTOWN, KENTUCKY

Dear Brother:

I received a letter from you a few days since of April the 4th after your long silence. I took a great interest in looking over the lines to see what had happened for you so seldom write. I thought you had lost some one of your family, which I was glad to see was not the case. I seldom hear from you or brother John, and as far as Brother Tom I never expect to hear from him except by chance through some friend. I made it my business to write him several letters some years ago, and I never received a line in return so I at last wrote him a farewell beseeching him to chance his course of life and try to live more like a man for his family's sake and for the sake of his soul that could not die with the body. Brother Warner's oldest son George came to this country to live a year or so ago, but became dissatisfied and left for Kentucky again. I did not see him but once. He lived sixteen miles from us. I am sorry to hear of the ill health of Sister Sally, but hope if she gets to Texas she will regain her health by change of climate. You speak of paying us a visit in the fall. I shall be glad to see you indeed. I have seen Brother George once since I came to this state. He and his present wife came to see me about four years ago, and only stayed a few days. I moved to this county then, and I have not seen Brother Albert but once since the year '41. We moved to this county then, and I have not seen him since until this last winter when his oldest son by his last wife came to my house traveling through the country for a company in St. Louis, and stopped with us a few days, and was taken sick and died in a few days more of erysipelas in the face. He was sick only six days and we had five of the best doctors with him but poor fellow he had to go in the bloom of youth to his long home. He was only in his 22nd year full of life and vigor. He was a very interesting young man and very business one. We wrote to his father and he came in the bitterest of weather I ever felt, but did not reach here til after his death. He died on the 11th of January, and his father reached here on the 15th and took his corpse home. Poor old man I had not seen him for fifteen years, and then met him in a great deal of distress. He still lives in Fayette. He is clerk of the back and is keeping hotel. His oldest son Paul is in California and has made a fortune there. He has been there seven years and is not married. Your brother George has a Yankee wife. She I think is a very fine woman. He has seven children. Your brother Albert seven. Sister Culp I have only seen once since she came to the state. I went to see her once a year or two after she came here. I heard from her the other day. She and family are will. She has some children in California. I am very much confined at home. We live in a noted place on the state road, and I don't know when I shall get to see her again. WE are more than a hundred miles apart, and that is too far to visit often. Ninety miles from brother Albert, and three hundred and fifty miles from brother George. I say a traveler the other day who told me that our brother John had moved from Bearwallow to Greensburg and was keeping hotel. I am sure I could not be contented in such a poor old place as that. He has but one child and so little incumberance tis a wonder that he will be contented in that old worn out place. Our relatives are scattered to the four winds of the earth almost. I have never invited any of our relatives to come to this country. The climate is very changeable and hard on the constitution. It is entirely too harsh. Mr. Turner speaks of moving to California next spring on account of the climate. We have to feed stock eight months our of twelve, and it takes all a man can make in summer to keep him in winter. Mr. Turner would like to move to Central America, but it is not a fit place to raise a family. I will tell you now about our brother Paul's children. His widow Sally Shirley spent the fall and winter with me three years ago. She then lived in Arkansas. She now lives in Sumner County Tennessee and her youngest child, Carilla, is with her. Paul is in the Navy and nearly always at sea. He is out now on a two year cruise. His wife and child live in Philadelphia. John is in Memphis. George is on a boat from Memphis to New Orleans. William and James have been dead many years. Mary Rice the oldest is in Memphis and has been a widow for three years. I will now give you a history of my family. John T. Snoddy, my oldest son is living at Miles Point a small town five miles above us on the river. It is a very business place. He is doing business for Miles in the store, and keeps his books of store and all of his out business. Mr. Miles is a man of large capital, and does a great deal of business. John Thomas was in St. Louis last summer, buy Mr. Miles wrote for him to come back to take his books again. The man he had did not suit him so he came back to him early this spring and is doing very well there. He has good health and is study to business. He has been to Old and New Mexico to South America and to Central America to California and to Orleans and nearly all over the states. He has been to sea twice, and traveled a great deal for his age, and he would like to travel all the time if he was rich. James Albert my other son is in St. Louis at the Commercial College and has been for the last twelve months. He will finish his education in two more months, and we expect him at home the first of July. He is very promising boy in his 19th year. George Ann our oldest daughter is now sixteen years old. Pauline the second daughter is fourteen years old and as large as the oldest. They are going to school in Carrollton ten miles from home at the Seminary. They are both very interesting children and very good scholars. Laura is our baby. She is the youngest and is eleven years old. She goes to school from home and is a very peart child. Abby is alive and well. All of her children are dead but two Tilman and Harriet one that you never saw. She is as large as Abby now. Abby sends her love to your all. Tom and Eliza died three and four years ago. They were both grown and good servants. Land in this prairie is selling for twenty dollars without any improvement, and thirty with improvements. No timber to be had. I think Mr. Turner will sell out here soon and move to California for sake of the climate. My health is till feeble but better. We live in a large prairie twenty-two miles through the way the state road runs. We live on the road and in the center ten miles from any public house on either side of us. The Missouri River is two miles from us on the south side of our farm. We see and hear the boats all the time in the river. We are twenty miles from Lexington, twenty miles from Richmond, ten miles from Carrollton, eight miles from Waverly, six miles from Dover, seven miles from Hills Landing, five from Blews Landing and five from Miles Point. I have written up all my paper and must close. Give my love to all of your family and let us try to get to Heaven. Let others do as they may and let us pray for each other as long as time lasts with us on earth. I am still your loving sister, Mary Ann Turner [letter from James Young]

A.D. 1066

THE SHIRLEY NEWS

ISSN 089301275 CUPERTINO, CALIFORNIA 95014 Winter 1995-1996

SHIRLEYS

EARLY BEAUREGARD LOUISIANA HOMESTEADERS

By Nola Mae Wittler Ross
Imperial Calcasieu Newspaper

When David Shirley left South Carolina a century and a half ago, he went to Wayne County, Mississippi, where he met his bride-to-be, Drusilla Busby.

After they were married, David tried to wrest a living for his growing family from the land, but it was almost impossible. So he took his wife and their sons - Hamilton, Zachariah, Dan, Edward and Alexander - to Caldwell Parish in Louisiana.

Settling in the little community of Columbia in Caldwell Parish, David bought 80 acres of land, plus all the buildings on the land, for $150 "in hand".

This was in 1849, and Columbia was already a bustling community, a point-of-landing to which schooners brought supplies up the Mississippi and the Ouachita rivers. It was also on the wagon trail used by many emigration wagon trains coming from Virginia, Alabama and Mississippi.

When David and Drusilla Shirley arrived, Caldwell Parish already had a provincial parish government, with judges and justices as the governing body. And it had a fine school, Pine Grove Academy, for the children.

The Shirleys remained in Columbia for about seven years. It was here that their three daughters, Laura, Jemima and Lizzy were born. It was also the scene of the tragedy which took the life of the young mother, Drusilla Shirley.

After burying his wife just west of Columbia, David Shirley took the youngest children and headed southwest, through the heavy virgin pine forests near Alexandria, and continued until he reached the Pleasant Hill community, south of the townsite of DeRidder.

In Pleasant Hill, David Shirley met a young lady named Mahalia Eason, and they were married. Their children included Azilene, who married Joseph Simmons; **David Allen** (Little Dave), who married Ella **Holliday; John**, who married Mattie Holliday, **Walter**, who married Mary Lewis; **Susan**, who married **Carrol Sanders, and Martha**, who married John L. Austin.

Patriarch David and Mahalia Shirley, who lived near the present Morris Road, were among the charter members and builders of the Pleasant Hill Baptist Church which provided a spiritual and social center for the early settlers. Many of the family members are buried in Pleasant Hill cemetery.

David and his sons were farmers and ranchers, raising sheep and hogs, growing corn for meal and for livestock feed, and planting everything needed for the family. Their survival depended on their own self-sufficiency.

"In the summertime," said Mrs. Rosa Simmons of DeRidder, who at 95 is the oldest descendant of the first Shirley, "they built a rail fence around a new patch of ground. Then they'd put some cattle in this pen, which was called a 'stomping pen'.

"In the fall and spring, they would use this ground, which had been prepared and fertilized by the cattle, to plant their next gardens".

"To get money, those early farmers would plant extra corn, cotton and watermelons. But their main source of money came from driving razorback hogs and cattle to sell in Lake Charles, LeCompte or Alexandria. These trips would take up to a week."

When the Civil War began, several of the Shirleys were still in Caldwell Parish, which was one of the 11 parishes in Louisiana voting against secession from the Union. But the state voted to secede, and became part of the Confederacy.

In 1862, the young men of Caldwell Parish formed the Caldwell Invincibles, Caldwell Avengers, Caldwell Guards and Caldwell Rangers. It is not known if the Shirley brothers were in these fighting units, but they did fight when the war started.

Hamilton Shirley was in Co. K, 12th LA Infantry, and fought in the Battle of Vicksesburg, where he was captured. He was later released, but was captured again at Baker's Creek, VA., and held in a federal prison. Again released, he was recaptured a third time, at Champion Hills. He was sent to Delaware, then transferred to New York, and finally paroled in 1865 to return to his home in Louisiana

Daniel Shirley was a corporal in Company C, 1st Louisiana Heavy Artillery. He was hospitalized in Mobile and was a prisoner of war until he was paroled at Meridian, Mississippi. His residence was then listed as Imperial Calcasieu.

The third brother, Edward Shirley, joined Co. F, 28th Louisiana Infantry, when he was 17, but little is available about his war record except for his application for a pension after the war.

A fourth brother, Alexander Shirley, who was 15 when the war began, went to Lake Charles where "he killed cattle to feed the soldiers." It is believed he worked for a Confederacy supply house.

When the Civil War ended, Alexander and Edward both settled near their father, David Shirley, in the Pleasant Hill area and began farms of their own.

Edward Shirley married Sarah Ann Cole. Their children were Edward Jackson, who married Lydia Green; Marion, who married Eugenia Barnetine and then Belle Frusha; Dan, who married Louisiana Barentine and then Margaret Lindsey; Erastus, who married Beulah Welch; Oscar, who married Elizabeth Sudduth; Clementine, who married Will Jackson; & Nancy (Mrs. J.M. Ware). They all lived around DeRidder.

Edward Shirley often told of bringing wool to market in Lake Charles, where he got eight cents a pound for it, and four cents a pound for cotton. His sons, Marion and Dan, were reportedly the first two men employed by the King-Ryder Lumber Company to clear the Bon Ami millsite in 1900.

The Shirley women, like other early settlers, had to work in the fields and gardens as well as tend to house chores like cooking, canning and curing of meat. At first they made soap by putting ashes in a hollow log and running water through them. Later they learned to save their crackling grease and mix it with lye to make soap.

Their mattresses were stuffed with goose or duck feathers, and sometimes straw. They also made mattresses with unseeded cotton in those days before cotton gins.

Alexander Shirley married Martha Simmons, daughter of James and Jemima Cole Simmons. Their children were Calvin, who married Frances Barentine and then Lillie Green; Joseph Dave "Big Dave," who married Martha Jane Eason; Warren H., who married Rebecca Hines; Colbert, who married Louisa Hines,; Emily Drusilla, who married George B. Eason; Florentine, who married Laura Lewis; Creasy, who married LeRoy Simmons, and Mary Grace, who died young.

Warren was an ordained minister, and was well known not only in Pleasant Hill Baptist Church area but throughout Southwest Louisiana.

All of these children were born in the Sixth Ward of Imperial Calcasieu and most of them lived on homesteads in the Pleasant Hill area.

Always a bright spot in the rough and isolated lives of these pioneers was the arrival of a peddler - either walking with a pouch on his back or, in later days, with a horse-drawn wagon laden with piece goods and sewing notions, pots and pans, medicines and tonics.

Alexander, known as a very progressive man, bought his wife Martha the first and only sewing machine in the area at the time when they were mostly unheard of in these parts.

A family record also notes Alexander's purchase from one of the peddlers of a Home Comfort Stove with such convenient features as a side reservoir to keep water hot and a warming oven around the stovepipe.

Alexander Shirley's son, Calvin "Calley" Shirley, homesteaded land which is now part of today's DeRidder.

According to the DeRidder Enterprise of July 26, 1924, "The first house in DeRidder was made of logs and covered with board shingles, split by hand from the logs of the forest. It was constructed in 1893 by Calvin Shirley, who was the original owner of the land upon which the first business houses and residences of DeRidder were built.

"Mr. Shirley homesteaded 160 acres which was later platted and became the original townsite of DeRidder, containing that land lying between the Kansas City Railway and Pine Street bounded on the north and south by First Street and the corporate limits."

"At the time, there was very little land not privately owned in this section of Louisiana. From 1880 to 1885 thousands of acres of timbered land had been taken by large corporations of timber men, leaving only the trails not heavily timbered."

"But about 10 years previously, a cyclone or hurricane had blown down a great quantity of timber on the Shirley property so the timber scouts had passed up that 160 areas because of its scarcity of timber."

Calvin's son, Louis, was an early day physician in Jennings, as is his son, Dr. Louis Shirley, today.

Gordy Shirley was a longtime educator in Jeff Davis Parish and his son, William E. Shirley, is a retired principal of Beauregard Parish schools.

Alexander's grandsons, J.A. and Selene, owned car dealerships, Pontiac and then Chevrolet, from 1945 to 1969. Selene also owned Shirley Furniture Company. Before he died, J.A. and some partners bought the old flooring mill site and donated the land to the city for the new city hall.

Edmond Y. Shirley, son of Warren, was also a businessman in DeRidder. He operated several businesses in Beauregard area and began one of the first self-service shoe stores in Nacogdoches.

Other Shirley businessmen include Azor Shirley Sr, who operated a construction firm, and Azor Jr., who today owns a television shop in DeRidder.

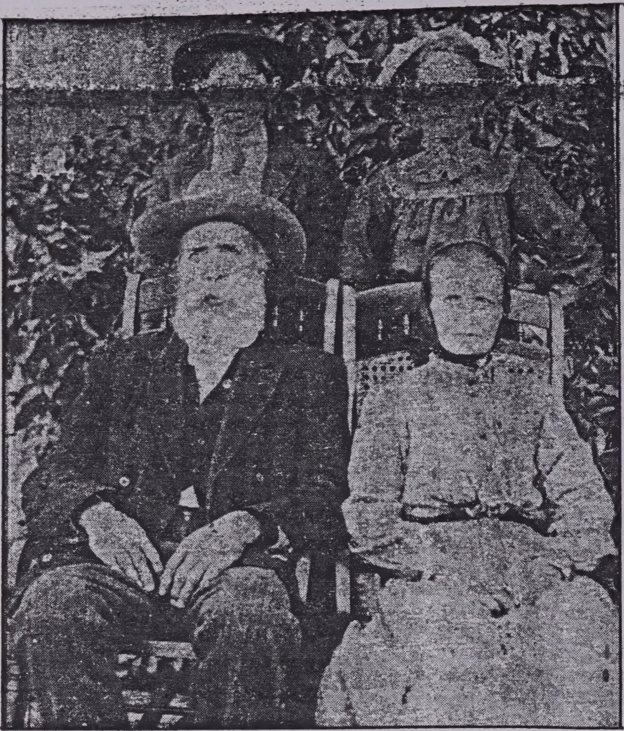
The Shirleys in Beauregard and Calcasieu are too numerous to count today. However, having shared in so many phases of parish life, they can be proud of the heritage of their patriarch David Shirley, who decided to make Beauregard the home of his family so many years ago.

THE SHIRLEYS OF PIKE COUNTY ALABAMA, WAYNE COUNTY MISSISSIPPI AND CALDWELL PARISH LOUISIANA, CAME FROM DARLINGTON COUNTY SOUTH CAROLINA!

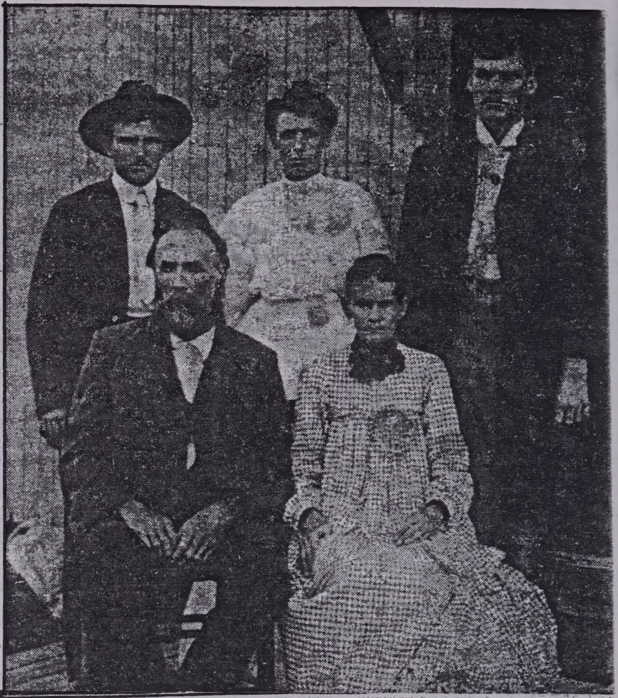
SOME OF THE KELLEY FAMILY OF DARLINGTON COUNTY SOUTH CAROLINA WENT TO PIKE COUNTY ALABAMA TOO! THE KELLEY FAMILY SAY THEY CAME FROM ISLE OF WIGHT VIRGINIA AND THAT THEY WERE FROM IRELAND ORIGINALLY.

Following other families such as the Kelleys could provide a clue as to where the Shirleys may have been before coming to Darlington Co. SC. Therefore, I began going over the records and info I have on the Shirleys in the general vicinity of Isle of Wight. It has taken many hours to review and go through the thinking process about who the likely Shirleys were that could be connected with the Darlington Co. SC group.

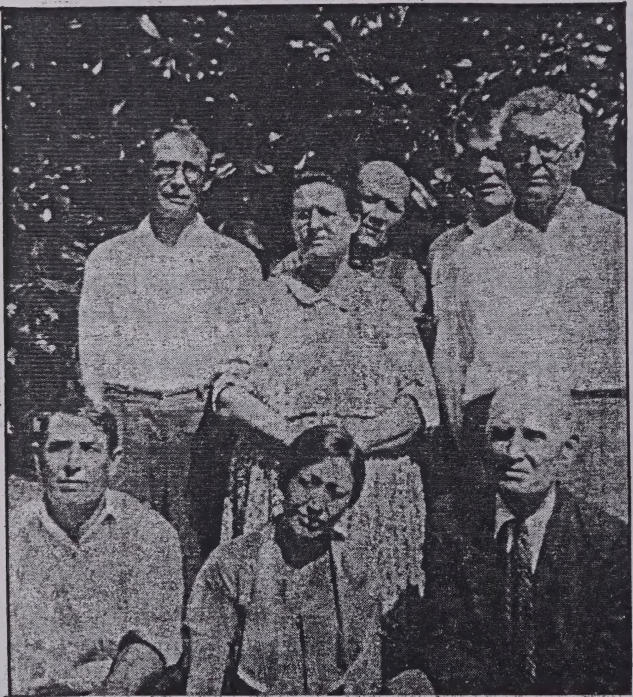
I have written a report on this and you will find it on another page in this issue of the NEWS. This report is my opinion based on the info I have. As you know, info in the 1600 and 1700's are limited since many old records are lost or destroyed in fires during turbulent times in history.



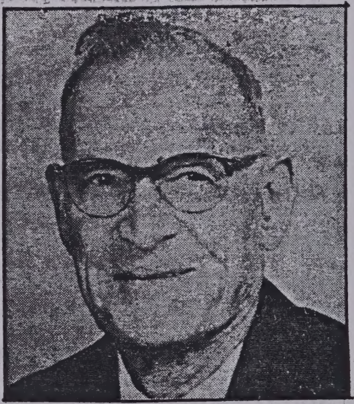
Alexander and Martha Simmons Shirley, seated, in an early portrait with son Tine, standing at left, and daughter Creasie



J.M. Ware, Nancy Elizabeth Shirley and Erastus Shirley, standing from left, visit with Edward Shirley, seated, and his wife Sarah



Posed for an informal portrait at a family gathering are, from left, front row, Tine, Creasie and Warren Shirley and from left, back row, Colbert, Druilla, Jim, Dave and Calvin Shirley



Dan Shirley was the son of Edward and Sarah Ann Shirley

A letter written May 9, 1935 by Sally Betts in Shreveport Louisiana to her cousin Winnie Haynes in Harbor City California. Exerts from letter...

My dear Cousin:

Our ancestors came from England. Our grandfather, James Shirley married Winifred Johnston whose mother died at her birth, and who was reared by an aunt, Unity Faircloth. Grandmother Shirley, (Winifred Johnston), had four brothers who, I'm told were men of means.

Our grandparents, James and Winifred Shirley, had three sons, Hamilton David, Kelley, Burrell Shirley; and four daughters, Unity, Malissa, Rebecca and Sarah, your mother.

The oldest son and child, Hamilton David and my father was born Aug 10, 1820 in Darlington District of South Carolina. He studied law and went in his young manhood to Alabama where he abandoned law and took up the teaching profession. He married there in 1843 or '44 Jemima Thomas. To this union was born two sons and four daughters, the youngest myself, who will be 73 July 1st. My oldest sister, and the oldest child, Julia Ann (Shirley) Tyner is now past 90, and Josephine Dendey, also my sister, is 88 years old. They both are living with me. My sister next older than myself died last October 27th.

My father died Oct 10, 1864 when I was just a little past two years old. I do not positively remember him. His brother, Kelley, married Lucinda Barnett. Don't know his children or how many. Burrell married Narcissa Cartwright and they had five boys and three girls. The old people are all dead. The children, some of them, did live in Monroe Co. Alabama. You might find out something about them by writing to the post master at Burnt Corn, Monroe County Alabama.

I did not know until your letter came that grandfather Shirley was married a second time.

My father's oldest sister, Unity, married a second or third cousin, Jacob Shirley (called Bud) the first time, and after his death a Mr. Scoggins. They all came to Texas years ago. Mallissa married first Joe Hannm Herndon. Later she married Billy Key. After he returned from the War he took his daughter and went to Texas. Rebecca married "Bud" Floyd who never returned from the War. Aunt Malissa had five Herndon children, Jim, Jacob, and three girls.

I do think everybody should keep a complete family record. My father did have one pretty complete, but I never knew what became of it.

The depression has buffeted us fearfully. How did you happen to go to California? One more bit of information. Grandfather Shirley moved from South Carolina to Alabama in 1845.

NOTE: Nancy Rogers wrote saying....Hamilton David Shirley was her great great grandfather and he was 24 when he married Jemima who was 20 years old. The two sons not named in the letter were Sheridan Shirley who married Malinda Stephens and James Calhoun Shirley (Nancy's great grandfather), who married Amanda Jennette Sanders. Hamilton David and Jemima are buried in the Goodhope Baptist Cemetery 6 miles west of Troy, Pike County Alabama.

Bill Smart sent the following information from a cousin, Ethelyn Roberson, who had supplied him with family info many years ago. She refers in her letter to visiting with Sally Betts. A "special page" was referred to in her letter and this info is from that Special Page!

While James Shirley was living with Winnifred Johnston Shirley in Darlington, S.C., for some reason she left James and went to either Charlotte or Wilmington North Carolina and stayed with her family. (She had 6 brothers). When she returned to Darlington S.C. to James Shirley, she found him with a bastard son by a Mrs. Temperance Wingate whose maiden name was Hudson. James Shirley had custody of the child, a boy, named Rosier. He was reared by James and Winifred Johnston Shirley, but he kept his mother's name, Wingate. James gave his children a common grammar school education but educated Hamilton David through law school and college. Rosier was sent to college and was a professor of a school in Camilla Georgia where his mother lived with him until she died.

#1 **JOHN SHIRLEY** b. 1770-1780 In 1830 census-
m. Elizabeth / Elly, Wayne Co. MS
(2 wives? or nickname?)

Children:
1. Allen b. 1805 SC
m. Nancy

children:
(1). Harriet 1839 MS
(2). Mary 1840 MS
(3). William H.H. 1841 MS
(4). Henry C. 1842 MS
(5). Nancy 1844 MS
(6). Cynthia 1848 MS
(7). Baby (female) 1850 MS

#3 2. David b.1810 SC liv 1850 census Caldwell Parish-
m. 1st Drusilla Jackson Louisiana
2nd Mahaley Eason (see story in Jan 96 NEWS)

children:
(1). Hamilton 1839 m. Nancy
(2). Daniel
(3). Zacharia
(4). Feeby
(5). Edward 1845 m. Sara Cole
(6). Alexander 1848 m. Martha
(7). Lauri
(8). Martha
(9). Azilene
(10) David A. 1867
(11) John 1869
(12) Susan L.
(13) Walter

3. Harriet
4. Charity/Charlotte 1812 m. Edw Gatlin
5. Martha
6. Levinia

#1 **MOSES SHIRLEY** b. ca. died 1826, Will not probated.
m.________________

Children:
1. Moses b. ca. 1810 NC Liv. in 1850 census
m. Susan Choctaw Co. AL

children:
(1). Moses 1833 AL
(2). Mary 1834 AL
(3). Eliza 1837 Al
(4). James A. 1841 Al
(5). Sarah J. 1843 AL
(6). Suana 1846 AL
(7). Bertha Ann H. 1849 AL
(8). Lemuel Jackson 1852 AL

2. Nathan b. ca. 1809 SC In 1850 census-
m. Emily Sipes of Lauderdale Co. AL

children:
(1). Martha J. 1834
(2). Sarah C. 1837
(3). Moses 1839
(4). Louise 1844
(5). Asbury 1846
(6). Nathan 1849 MS

#2 3. David
4. John
5. Martha m. Skinner
6. Nancy m. Hearon
7. Caty m. Mazingo

#1 **DAVID SHIRLEY** b. 1755/65 m. Prudence Kelley

Children:
1. Kelly b. 1789
m. Jane Kelley (widow)

child: (were there other children?)
(1). Jacob K. 1811 SC
m. 1st________ unknown
m. 2nd Unity Shearly 1845 Pike Co. AL

children:
A. Prudence 1836
B. James S. 1837 see Jan 1985 News page 11
C. Elias 1840
D. Sidney
E. Suzanna 1847
F. Monterey 1849
G. Beuna Vista 1851
H. Martha 1856
I. Jacob 1858
J. Davis 1860

children F-J are minors when Jacob died in Pike Co. AL per guardian papers of 1869

2. Feraby b. 1791
3. Dicey b, 1793 m. Dunn
4. James 1795 m. 1st Winifred Johnston m. 2nd Temperance Keel, widow, Jan 1, 1863 Pike Co AL

children:
(1). Hamilton David 1820 m. Jemima Thomas
(2). James Kelly 1824 d. 1891 m. Lucinda Barnett
(3). Unity m. Jacob K. Shirley
(4). Melissa Pearl 1826 m. John Herndon, m 2nd Wm Key
(5). Eliz. m. Cartwright
(6). Burrell 1832 lived Monroe Co. AL
(7). Rebecca m. Bud Floyd
(8). Sarah L. 1839 m. Thomas Walters

5. Burrell 1797 m. Mariah Gatlin

children:
(1). Prudence 1827 m. Robt Kelley 2nd Wm Tiner
(2). Mary 1833
(3). Pharbe 1835 m. Beasley 2nd John Bennett
(4). James Elias Kelly 1836 m. Margaret Mahalia Woodham
(5). Margaret Missoui 1839 m. S. Beasley
(6). Charlotte 1841 m. J. Segars
(7). Elizabeth 1844 m. Murdock Outlaw
(8). Edney 1847
(9). Mariah 1850
(10) Susannah 1851 m. Segars, widower of Charlotte
(11) Burrell Benj. 1853 m. E.Segars

From your editor: I believe there is a connection between the Dobbs/Green, Lenoir and Pasquotank Co NC and Princess Co VA. Shirleys. It is my opinion this may be the Group that comes to Darlington Co. SC.

1790 Cheraw Co. SC (Darlington Co)

#1 David 1 male under 16 and himself

1800 Darlington Co SC

#1 David 26-45 (1755-1774)
2 sons 1790-1800, 1 son 1784-1790

1810 Darlington Co SC

#1 David 45+ b. before 1775
John 25-45 b. 1775-1785 (1 slave)
Kelley 16-26 b. 1784-1794 (5 slaves)

1820 Darlington Co SC

David (I am missing age brackets for him)
#1 John 45+ b. before 1775 (7 slaves)
#1 Moses 45+ (who died in 1826) (5 slaves)
Prudence 45+ (Widow of David)
Jane 26-45 b. 1775-1794 (4 slaves) Widow of Kelley
Burrell 16-26 b. 1794-1804 (1 slave)

1820 Kersaw Co. SC

Prudence 26-45 b. 1775-1794

1830 Darlington Co. SC

Burrell 1790-1800 (son of #1 David)
Elizabeth 1770-1780
James 1790-1800 (son of #1 David)
Penney Graves Shirley 1790-1800
Prudence 1760-1770 (widow of #1 David)

1840 Darlington Co. SC

Prudy 1760-1770 (widow of #1 David)
Elizabeth 1770-1780
James 1790-1800 (son of #1 David)
Burrell 1790-1800 (Son of #1 David)
#2 David 1790-1800 (son of Moses #1)

1850 Darlington Co. SC

Burrell 1797 & Mariah (son of #1 David)
David & Nancy (I am missing age brackets)

1850 Pike Co. AL

Prudence 1770 SC Widow of #1 David
James 1797 & Winifred (son of #1 David)
Jacob K. 1811 SC & Unity (son of Kelley & Jane)
James K. 1824 SC & Lucinda (son of James/Winifred)
Hamilton David 1820 SC & Jemima (son of James/Winifred)

NOTE: The #1, #2 and #3 in front of the names in the census will help to cross reference with same #1, #2 and #3 on the family lineage page

1780 Dobbs Co./Green Co. NC (next to Lenoir Co)

#1 David

1800 Lenoir Co. NC

#1 Moses 26-45 (1755-1774) (2 sons 1790-1800)

1800 Pasquotank Co NC

Daniel 26-45 (1745-1775) (may tie into SC group)

1810 Lenoir Co. NC

#1 Moses 1765-1784 (1 son 1794-1800 2 sons 1800-1810)
Benjamin 1784-1794 (alone) (Who is he?)

Stokes Co. NC

Kelley 1765-1784 (has to be related, no Kelleys this early in other groups)

1810 Princess Anne Co VA

Daniel 45+ (born before 1775) (may tie into SC group)

1820 Princess Anne Co. VA

David 16-26 (1794-1804)
(name association with SC group, not many Davids this early)

1830 Dallas Co. AL

John
Moses

1830 Pike Co. AL

John 1790-1800
Patsey 1780-1790 (Who is she?)

1840 Pike Co. AL

Jacob K. 1810-1820 (son of Kelley & Jane)

1830 Wayne Co. MS

#1 John 1770-1780 (4 sons 1810-1830)

1840 Wayne Co. MS

#1 John 1770-1780
Allen 1810-1820 (son of #1 John)
#3 David 1810-1820 (son of #1 John)

1850 Wayne Co. MS

Allen 1805 SC & Nancy (son of #1 John)

1850 Caldwell Co. LA

#3 David 1814 SC & Druscilla
(son of #1 John)

DARLINGTON CO SOUTH CAROLINA SHIRLEY INFO COLLECTED ON MY 1991 TRIP TO S.C.

David Shirley & Mathew Moore witnesses to deed, Thomas Davis to Kelly Shirley Sept 7, 1801
David Shirley & William Kelley witnesses to deed, G. Hays to James Kelly Nov 1803
David Shirley & Jacob Kelley witnesses to deed, James Kelley Sr. to William Kelley Aug 8, 1806
David Shirley & William King witnesses to deed, Wm. Jordan to K. Hollomon Sept 20, 1806
David Shirley & Jacob Kelly witnesses to deed, Samuel Hearon to Winston Delk Mar 5, 1810
David Shirley, Willey Kelley & James Pittman wit. to deed, Shirley to Shirley et al Dec 15, 1810

John Shirley & William Bennett witnesses to deed, J. House to Uriah Bass Feb 2, 1816

Burrell Shirley & James Coker witnesses to deed, Elias Kelly to Madison Kelly Oct 2, 1822
Burrell Shirley & Burrell Segar witnesses to deed, Ich. Kelly to John Segar Oct 28, 1823
John Shirley & Simpson Nixon witnesses to deed, W. Shirley to Asa Woodham Oct 31, 1823
Burrell Shirley & Joseph Norwood witnesses to deed, D. Johnson Sr. to D. Johnson Jr. May 28, 1825
Burrell Shirley & John Segar witnesses to deed, D. Johnson to Jacob Johnson Nov 2, 1825
Burrell Shirley & John W. Segar witnesses to deed, B. Shirley to Jacob Johnson Dec 5, 1825
Gilly Shirley & John W. Segar witnesses to deed, W.W. Segar to A. Cliburn Sept 9, 1833

Burrell Shirley, Simpson Elmore, V.W. Clements, Burrell Anderson, Wm. Walters, Josephus Spears and Richard Grantham witnesses Johnson vs. Gilbert, Fall term 1858
Burrell Shirley & Wright Gatlin witnesses Johnson vs. Gilbert Nov 22, 1859

Kelley Shirley killed Jesse Mercer Sr. Trial March 1810
Kelley Shirley & Wm. Kelley convicted of burglary March term 1812 and sentenced to death by hanging in April.

Kelley Shirley convicted of Petty Larceny, sentenced to 39 lashes, Fall term 1812

John Shirley appointed Constable October term 1817

David Shirley indicted for bastardy, Oct term 1825
Burrell Shirley charged, attempted murder, Oct 1829
Jacob Shirley charged with assault, Oct 1829

James Shirley & William Moore prosecuted by A.G. Crosswell for Petty Larceny Fall term 1858

Mahala Shirley tried for murder Spring term 1864

David Shirley, Private in Seminole War, in Capt. G. L. Williamson's Company

James Shirley purchased at sale, estate of kindred Holloman, March 1831

Burrell Shirley Trustee Lynches Creek Academy Feb 9, 1849

Burrell Shirley & O.D. Lee write letter to the editor of Darlington Flag declaring themselves against Secession Aug 28, 1851

Burrell Shirley buys 2 slaves, Pleasant for $560 and Martha for $1002 from estate of Jesse Gilbert Sr. Nov 17, 1852

Burrell Shirley, 4 year old son of Joe Shirley burned to death in grass fire, Clyde, South Carolina, Feb 11, 1892

B.B. Shirley opens Singing School, New Market Methodist Church Dec 7, 1893

Sister Shirley & Robert P. Wingate, case before the church, Gum Baptist Church Jan 15, 1820

Winney Shirley received Gum Branch Baptist Church Oct 14, 1831
Dicy Shirley received Gum Branch Baptist Church Oct 20, 1832

Martha Shirley cited for absence Gum Branch Baptist Church Aug 19, 1842
Winney Shirley dismissed by letter to Alabama Gum Branch Baptist Church Dec 15, 1844
Burrell Shirley, Margaret Shirley & Maria Shirley received Gum Baptist Church Aug 9, 1853

Maria Shirley & Missouri Shirley, excluded Gum Branch Baptist Church Jan 19, 1855
Susanna Shirley received Gum Branch Baptist Church Sept 1867
Susanna Shirley excluded Gum Branch Baptist Church May 9, 1868

Sister E.W. Shirley, excluded from Gum Branch Baptist Church Sept 27, 1886, joined Methodist Church

THE ABOVE INFO COMES FROM MATERIAL GATHERED ON MY 1991 TRIP TO DARLINGTON CO. SOUTH CAROLINA.

I was reviewing past and present members old letters with family info and came across a letter from a past member, Jill Lyles. At the time she wrote to me, I had a limited picture of this group. I have always gained more insight into a Shirley branch when I have visited their area and done local research. Places and names mean something, not just words on a piece of paper. So it is with this story.

In her letter she says she is the Church Clerk of the Gum Branch Baptist Church. I didn't seem to catch the meaning about the church affiliation. But, after being there and learning this is where the Shirleys attended church in those early days, now when I read her letter I recognize the importance of that particular church. The following is the Shirley info she shared with me.

I am the Church Clerk for the Gum Branch Baptist Church, in Darlington Co, and in reading through the old records, I found a few notes that you might be interested in.

On Dec 15, 1844, a letter of dismissal was granted to "Sister Winney Shirley, as she is removing to the state of Alabama". According to my info, this was Winifred (Johnson) Shirley, wife of James Shirley. (James was s/o David and Prudence Kelley Shirley, and a brother to my Burrell.) James was b. about 1795 in Darlington, SC and died 1863 in Pike Co. Alabama. Also in Gum Branch records, Aug 9, 1853, baptized Burrel Sherley, wife Moriah Sherley, and dau., Margaret M. Sherley. Sept 3, 1854 Burrel Shirley and wife Maria, and dau., Missouri, excluded for assault. Sept 8, 1867, Susannah Shirley, (d/o Burrell), baptized. May 9, 1868, Susannah Shirley excluded for disorderly conduct. (All of these are in my line). Prudy Kelley [d/o Burrell], who died in 1910, was widely known in this area as a "hell-raiser", if you'll excuse the expression. I think she must have also been something of a back-woods "doctor". I remember my grandmother telling about the time she had "Thrash mouth" and couldn't nurse her baby. Aunt Prudy took her down in the swamp to gather herbs, fixed them up and gave them to Grandma. They cured her too. But she said she was scared to death to go with Aunt Prudy to the swamp. (I guess she was scared not to!).

Darlington Co. SC Land Records

Dec 7, 1794	David Shirley 200 acres, Cedar Creek
May 17, 1807	Benjamin Skinner to John Shirley
Dec 15, 1810	Kelley Shirley, et al to J.K. Shirley
Dec 1, 1812	Kelley Shirley to Jacob Kelley Shirley
Dec 1, 1812	Kelley Shirley to William Kelley
Dec 5, 1825	Burrell Shirley to Jacob Johnson
May 20, 1826	Richard Ingram bought at sheriffs sale 230 acres owned by John Shirley (James Suggs sued John Shirley). Richard Ingram assigned his rights to the land to the children of Elizabeth Shirley, Harriet, Allen, Charity, David, Martha and Levinia.
Feb 1827	John and Elly Shirley of Darlington District sold land to Vincent Delk.
Feb 18, 1828	Moses Shirley to James Kelley
Oct 31, 1828	Moses Shirley to Asa Woodham
Nov 24, 1830	Eliz. Skinner to Burrell Shirley
Dec 26, 1831	Elias Kelley to Burrell Shirley
Mar 8, 1832	Allen Shirley to Burrell Shirley
Nov 14, 1833	Jacob Shirley to Jesse Hudson
Dec 30, 1833	Burrell Shirley to John Blackwell
Nov 27, 1835	Burrell Shirley to Peter Stewart
Sep 24, 1844	Burrell Shirley to James G. Crosswell
Dec 26, 1850	Burrell Shirley to E.A. Josey

THE EARLY SHIRLEYS WHO WERE IN VIRGINIA NEAR SHIRLEY PLANTATION

I have spent several weeks exploring the info I have on the lower counties of Virginia and of North Carolina. Based on the information collected over the years from personal research and that of others, I will endeavor to explain my opinion about the Shirleys in those areas.

First, the very earliest Shirleys of Virginia were in the counties near Shirley Plantation. The counties I include in this statement and that I have focused on are: Charles City County (Shirley Plantation is in this county), James City County, Henrico County, Norfolk County, Princess Anne County and Elizabeth City.

Charles City County

1633 Daniel 50 acres

Henrico County

1633 Daniel here
1637 Agnes here
1664 Robert here

Elizabeth City

1656 Thomas was here
1667 Thomas died, no heirs in County/Country

Norfolk County

1650 Daniel Tanner in his will desires Thomas Shirley to name his child Daniel Shirley
1690 Richard 450 acres
1690 John 450 acres (see Princess Anne County)

Princess Anne County (John Shirley had land in Pr Anne & Norfolk)

1701 John Sr. died, widow Rebecca. (Did she remarry a Mr. Price?)
1703 Rebecca Shirley bought land from Edw. and Elinor Trantor
1716 George granted liberty to his servant Peter Taylor to keep school.
1716 John received land in will of Josiah Mackis, a minister
1718 John Jr. died, widow Elinor, to son, John late of Prince George Co. now of Princess Anne Co. (John Shirley went to Chowan County North Carolina), son George.
1718 100 acres to James a single man. (could he be the James who died Cape Fear North Carolina in 1737?).

Prince George County

1705 Jane transported here by Benjamin Harrison

1716 John/ land

Isle of Wight County

1693/94 Ralph died here
1736 Thomas helped appraise estate of Robert Cannon

James City County

1623 Richard was here
1671 Richard died, wife Eliz dies 1681, daughter Eliz. inherits
1642-1654 Henry was here
1643 Thomas was here
1636 Edward was here (he was an overseer)

In 1673 a Daniel was transported to Maryland, (lib. 18 page 36). Was he Daniel Shirley whose name appears in 1633 (who no doubt is the Daniel who came over in 1619 on the Bona Nova) or did Thomas Shirley have a son named Daniel according to the will of Daniel Tanner in 1650 in Norfolk Co.? In Elizabeth City a Thomas Shirley died in 1667 with no heirs in the county or country. Could this be the Thomas mentioned by Daniel Tanner? If he wasn't the original Thomas, then he must have been a son of one of the other originals as I do not have info of another Thomas arriving in America.

In 1643 Thomas Shirley is in James City County. I would think this would be the Thomas who arrived on the THOMAS and JOHN in 1635. I believe he is the same Thomas who appears in Norfolk Co. Va in the will of Daniel Tanner.

In Henrico Co. in 1664 appears Robert who I believe could be the Robert who appears in Westmoreland Co. VA records 1658-1661 who was witness with Giles Brent . (Giles Brent was from Maryland and this Robert is most likely the same Robert Shirley who arrived on the ARK and DOVE in Maryland in 1634).

In 1623 a Richard Shirley was in James City Co. VA. This info came from a group of Shirleys who several years ago banned together to study the early Shirleys. I do not have a reference on this and only list it because they said they found it. Also a Richard Shirley was Baptized here in 1671, parents were Richard and Elinor. There was a Richard and Elizabeth in the Bruton Parish records in Williamsburg VA. He died in 1671 and she in 1681. Their daughter Elizabeth was the heiress.

There was also a Henry in James City County. His name appears in 1642, 1644 and in 1654. Could this be the Henry that had been in prison in England, related to Lord Delaware West? Many years earlier the King had warned Gov. Delaware West that Henry might try to escape to Virginia. (I will work on this more when working on the England research in the near future).

In 1636 Edward appears as an overseer in James City County and the name next appears on a petition in King and Queen County in 1683.

There was a Ralph who died in Isle of Wight County in 1693/94. I have no other info on him. In 1736 there was a Thomas who helped appraise the property of Robert Cannon. I don't know who this Thomas may be the son of, at this time.

A question arises as to the origin of the names that next appear in the records. We've covered names of the original (earliest) male names that appear....Daniel, Robert, Thomas, Edward, Richard and Henry. These six men are the potential fathers of the names that appear next in the records in this area.

I want to concentrate now on the Shirleys of Princess Anne County VA. This to me is the key group to follow for this issue of the NEWS because of their possible connection to the Shirleys of North Carolina and the Darlington County South Carolina Shirleys.

John, Sr. died in 1701, his widow was Rebecca. In 1703 Rebecca bought land from Edward and Elinor Trantor. On Dec. 10, 1709 Rebecca Price bequests clothing to Anne Shirley, under sixteen, daughter of John and Jane Shirley. (Pr. Anne Co. VA Inv. pg 294, 301, 331). Was Rebecca mother of Jane or did Rebecca, widow of John, marry a Mr. Price? Anne was chr July 31, 1706 to a John and Jane Shirley in St. Stephens Parish of Northumberland Co. VA. Rebecca Price mentions Anne Shirley in her 1709 will. Was she the grandmother?

John and Rebecca were the parents of John Shirley who was married to Jane. Is this the same Jane who was transported to Northumberland Co. VA in 1705 by Benjamin Harrison? The interesting thing is that Jane Shirley was transported in 1705 in the Northumberland Co. VA records by George Eskridge and in the group being transported was Robert Harrison and Thomas Price. One year earlier, 1704, Archebald Shirsly was transported among others to Northumberland Co. VA.

There was also a John who died Princess Anne Co. VA and in his will of 1718 he names his widow, Elinor and his son, John, late of Prince George Co. VA now of Princess Anne Co., (he went to North Carolina), and son George, daughter Mary and daughter Alice Nicholis.

About 1771, John and Daniel Shirley, sons of Daniel chr. in 1717 Northumberland Co. VA., went to Norfolk Co. and can be found there in the 1790 census. The descendants of Henry O., (the short story writer), claim this Daniel in the 1790 census of Norfolk Co. as their ancestor.

Commentary from your editor:

Over the past MANY weeks I have focused my study of the Shirleys to those of the Norfolk, Princess Anne, Northumberland, Spotsylvania, Prince William and Fauquier Counties in Virginia and parts of North Carolina. Combining the information we have from a few wills, deeds and name associations, I have formed a visual picture of the Shirleys. Because it is obvious the Shirley data is incomplete and may never be discovered, we are left with the task of carefully rebuilding the family in a matter that makes sense with the hope that eventually information may be discovered to set the record straight.

There certainly appears to be a connection between the Shirleys of Princess Anne Co. VA and the Shirleys of Northumberland Co. VA group. The information is sparse for the Shirleys of these areas. The Shirleys of Northumberland Co. have been written about numerous times in the Shirleys News, but repetition is important! This is one of the key areas and it is vital to the Shirley research and to the history of many Shirley descendants in America today! Because of the lack of family info and lost or burned county records, the Shirley info that does exist has to be looked at carefully and calculated from every direction. We may only be able to submit possible connections because of surname associations of those names appearing on legal documents or those who were neighbors of the Shirleys, etc.

My interpretation of the family is open for discussion and I will welcome your input.

In Lancaster Co. VA, a connecting county to Northumberland Co. (in the northern neck of Virginia), there were three Shirleys in early records. In 1668 Samuel was transported here, (he was in New Kent VA in 1662), 1669 Thomas witnessed a will for John Nichols and in 1674 Richard witnessed the will of David Myles/Miles. (Catherine Miles, daughter of Francis Miles, married 1st John Wiseman, 2nd Richard Shirley [died 1737] of St. Marys Co. Maryland).

It appears to me that Thomas Shirley who was transported to Northumberland Co. VA by John Butler about 1663 and died there in 1696, was from the Norfolk/Princess Anne County area of Virginia. I suspect he was a brother to John who died in 1701 Princess Anne County VA. I also think Richard who was in Lancaster Co. VA and witnessed the will of David Myles/Miles in 1674 was another brother. I can only assume a close relationship existed between Samuel and the others in Lancaster Co. Whether a brother or cousin, I have not concluded at this point.

Some of the Shirleys in the Princess Anne Co. VA AREA went to North Carolina. It is from this group that I think the Shirleys of Darlington Co. SC are descended.

In Middlesex Co. VA are Richard of 1673 and Thomas 1675. In the next issue of the NEWS, I will elaborate on them and will continue reporting on my research analysis on the Northumberland Co. VA Shirleys and other early Shirleys. Much of my report for that article has been done but I will be working to cover the connection with the Shirleys that were in Caroline, Spotsylvania, Culpeper, Prince William and Fauquier Counties in VA. etc.

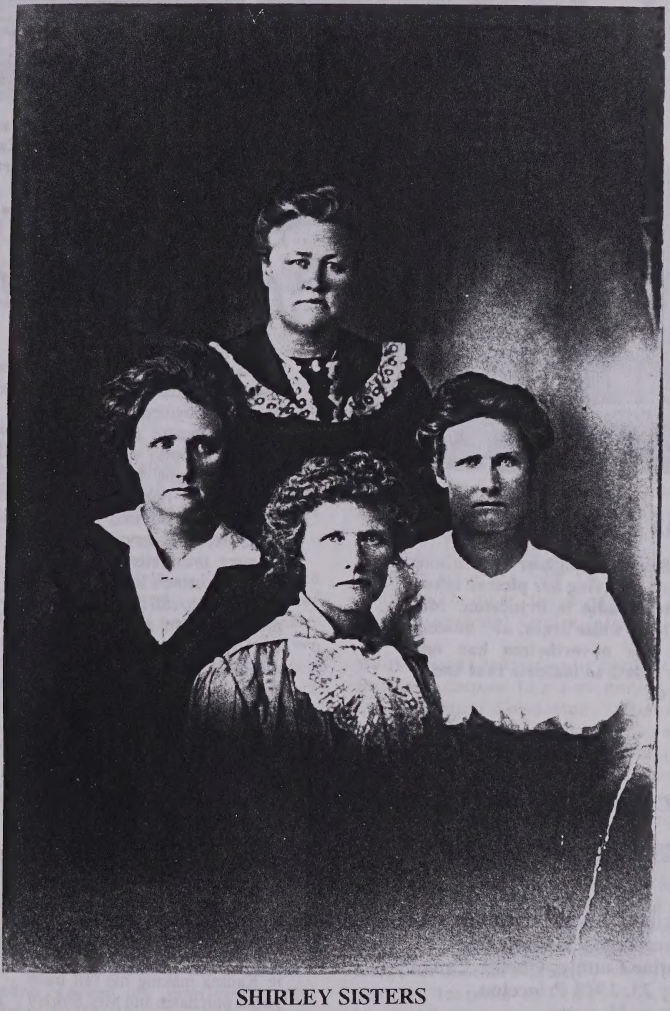
To Subscribe to the Shirley NEWS, write to:

Shirley Association
10256 Glencoe Dr.
Cupertino, CA 95014

A.D. 1066

THE SHIRLEY NEWS

ISSN 089301275 CUPERTINO, CALIFORNIA 95014 SUMMER 1995

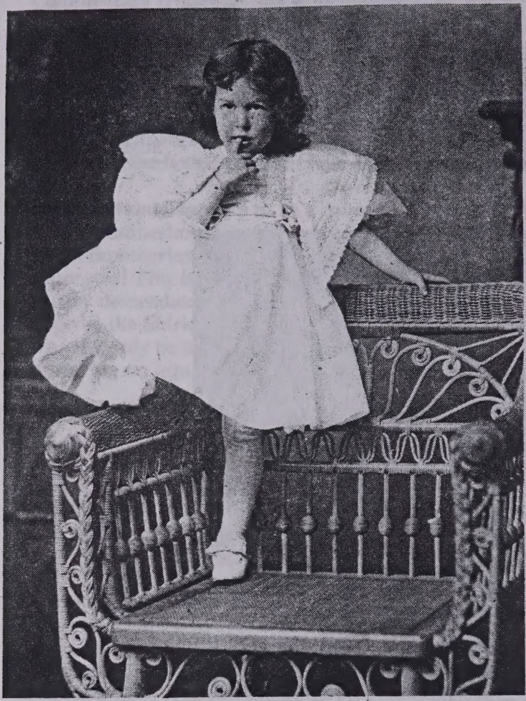


SHIRLEY SISTERS

Top: Laura Green L-R: Grace Sherman, Dora Shane and Vessie Harrington

Daughters of Samuel Henry Shirley, son of Emela P., son of Edmund, son of Argeland Shirley, #10 on list of branches. See Shirley NEWS Summer 1994 cover page for photo of their brother, Roscoe Shirley.

Photo sent by Avalon Morris, granddaughter of Laura Green



MISS RAE SHIRLEY

Miss Rae Shirley, daughter of Jim and Bertha Shirley, is having her picture taken at the Bearden Studio in Princeton, Mo. Curly hair, fluffy white dress, and looking very pretty she nevertheless has one finger in her mouth to indicate that she is rather bashful.

PONTIAC COUNTY, QUEBEC CANADA

MERCER COUNTY MISSOURI

Miss Rae Shirley was the daughter of James Brown Shirley born January 25, 1861 in Pontiac County, Quebec Canada. He died July 23, 1918 Princeton, Mercer County Missouri.

Rae Shirley was born in October 1894 MO according to the 1900 census. Her mother, Bertha, was born in 1870 MO.

Any info on this Canadian family would be appreciated. Please send to the Association.

Photo sent by Gordon Seyffert

INDIAN DANCERS in the 1920s at the 4th of July celeration at Dietrich Lake, 14 miles south of Carnegie and 2 miles west or 18 miles west of Apache. (Photo courtesy of C. A. Dietrich family)

Shirley brothers, the early traders

The Shirley brothers, John and William, were natives of Ireland. They came west in the 1850s and found employment with the federal government at the Brazos Reserve in north central Texas.

John became a government physician at Fort Concho and William married into the Anadarko tribe and served as a government interpreter.

John became a licensed trader, in addition to still being a government physician, and he and William both moved with the removal of the Waco, Tonkawa, Anadarko, Tawakoni, Ioni, Keechi and Caddo tribes on the Brazos Reserve to the new Wichita Agency near Anadarko in 1859.

During the Civil War, the trading store at the Wichita Agency remained open. Many of the Indian people left the area to keep out of the white man's war.

In August 1862, all regular Confederate troops were pulled out of Fort Cobb. Dr. Shirley was in Kansas making his fall trade goods purchases and Mrs. Shirley heard rumors that Union-sympathizing Indians were planning an attack on the agency. She took her family to Texas for safety.

On Oct. 23, 1862, a Union raiding party accompanied by Delaware, Shawnee, Kickapoo, Seminole and Cherokee Indians attacked the agency. William Shirley escaped during the raid.

The agency was destroyed and in 1870 the trading store and agency were reestablished.

William became the manager while John held the actual trading license. By the early 1870s the brothers had a farm near Anadarko, ran a mill and a large feed lot at Fort Sill.

In Aug. 22, 1874, when the Penetakas, Wichitas, Caddos and Delawares were at the Wichita Agency to receive rations, several bands of Kiowa and Comanches not attached to the agency to receive rations, decided they should receive rations also. A fight insued between the U.S. Army which was dispatched from Fort Sill and the soldiers stationed at the agency against the Comanches and Kiowas.

William watched as his grade goods and paper currency at the store were destroyed. Blankets, bolts of calico and ribbon were strewn across the hillside when the battle was over.

William Shirley remained at Anadarko until his death. He is credited with giving Anadarko its name. He suggested the name "Nahdako" after his wife's tribe. The post office changed the spelling to Anadarko and then the tribe took that name also in history books. Today, the Anadarko Tribe, of whom Jose Maria was the leader when they came to Anadarko in 1859, is a part of the Caddo Tribe.

Article sent by: Ted and Elaine Shirley

ED HIRAM, JR and ALTA SHIRLEY

Mr. E. H. Shirley, a director of National Empire Life is a veteran of 46 years in railroad maintenance. He is retired and is giving attention to his real estate and investments interests.

Mr. Shirley grew up in the Oklahoma Indian Territory and began his railroad career as a section foreman. He has worked for such well-known lines as the Frisco-Katy and from 1921 until retirement with Southern Pacific. As a Roadmaster, he was responsible for maintenance over a large area and for seventeen years prior to retirement worked out of Eagle Lake, Texas, where he now resides.

He has accepted his responsibilities as a citizen, serving Eagle Lake as Mayor for two terms and a member of the Eagle Lake School Board for ten years. The Chamber of Commerce has also been one of his interests, having served as president. Mr. Shirley faithfully serves as a Deacon in the First Baptist Church of Eagle Lake.

Mr. Shirley says, "I received most of my education from my mother and the school of hard knocks. I don't read statistics, but I can count money." It is also apparent that he can manage money as well as count it, for he has real estate interests in Texas, Arkansas and Oklahoma in addition to other investments, including National Empire Life.

He is a most enthusiastic booster of National Empire Life and serves on the Marketing Committee. His interest in life insurance company operations goes back to the 1930's when he became one of the original stockholders in Southwest Reserve Life, which became a part of National Empire Life in 1963.

Mr. and Mrs. Shirley have two children, Mrs. O. W. Powers of Eagle Lake and E. H. Shirley, Jr., who has followed in his father's footsteps and works for Southern Pacific. One son, Gerald, lost his life in 1945 in the Naval Air Force.

* * * * * * * * * * * * *

Ed Hiram, Jr. was born in 1917 and died 1974 San Antonio, Texas. He was the son of Ed Hiram, son of John (and Eliza Bailey), son of Richard W. (and Polly Yates), son of Thomas (and Molly Yates) of Adair County Kentucky who were from Culpeper County Virginia originally.

Parents of Lauralynne Shirley Powers who sent this item several years ago.

The following is from a letter written by Ed Duggan, Oct 1994.

Dear Betty,

Investigating Shirleys has been on hold for me for some time. I'd run into a dead end and, when you're a genealogy addict like me and that happens, you just work another ancestral line. Inevitably, the Shirleys again took over and I began sifting through data on hand and began thinking about it. I've long had an idea that the Robert Sherley who came to Maryland with the first group of settlers in March 1634 was one of the younger sons of Sir Thomas Shirley of Wiston [in England], and that's what I've been mulling over.

The theory works if Robert was a son of Judith, the second Lady Sherley. Do you know if he was and was he indeed one of the younger sons?

Sir Thomas Sherley married Judith Bennet Taylor on December 2, 1617, was forced to sell Wiston and relocated at what is now Newport, Isle of Wight, about 1625. He and Judith were the parents of 11 children born between September 1618 and his death in 1633. Even at the unlikely birth-rate of one child per year, their eldest would have been 16 and the youngest no more that 5 when Sir Thomas breathed his last.

According to "Elizabethans Errant," Thomas borrowed money from Sir John Oglander in 1633. Judith, referred to by Sir John Oglander as " a whore" and by the author as Tom's widow, borrowed from Sir John later that same year. The reference to her as "widow" indicates that Sir Thomas Sherley had died in the interim. Judith thereby was widowed, without funds, and perhaps burdened, assuming they all lived, with 11 children 16 or younger! By coincidence, on November 15, 1633, the Ark and Dove sailed for Maryland from Cowes, just down the road from Newport on the Isle of Wight.

In an age when boys of 6 or 7 were apprenticed away from home to learn a trade, the Maryland undertaking could have appealed to both a penniless mother and any boy with even a normal sense of adventure. Given demonstrated Shirley interest in America and the traditional love of adventure shown by that branch of the Shirleys, the wonder is not that Robert was one of the migrants but that he was the only Sherley aboard!

Sir Thomas Sherley, in 1610, had invested 37 pounds, 10 shillings in the Virginia Company. His brother-in-law was governor of the colony of Virginia. Sir Anthony and Sir Robert Sherley, Sir Thomas' brothers went east for their dreams; the others west.

The fact that Robert Sherley's sponsor for the Maryland adventure was Father Andrew White, Jesuit chaplain for the party, tends to support the theory. In that day, a priest would be considered the ideal guardian for a boy going far from home. Perhaps old Sir John Oglander, who despite his opinion of her nonetheless lent Judith Sherley money, may have had a hand in making the arrangements. He supposedly was the most influential man on the Isle of Wight.

The idea that Robert Sherley was a boy when he came to Maryland has been in my mind ever since I read in Harry Wright Newman's that Robert never made a recorded appearance at Assemblies nor was he mentioned in any records other than when land was claimed in his name. That isn't quite true. He's mentioned in the records four times (Liber 1, folios 20, 37, 38, 166). But lack of records makes sense if Robert Sherley was a boy.

The Jesuits claimed land in his name on October 9th, 1639, this claim probably for the land due them for transporting him. But since both transporter and transportee were each due 50 acres of land, I interpret the second claim by the Jesuits, on August 16, 1650, to be for the land due Robert Sherley himself as a settler. By 1650 he would have been 24 or 25 years old, a man well ready to need resources such as land.

I don't think it's coincidence that the name of Robert Shirley crops up less than a decade later concurrently in Westmoreland County Virginia and Charles County Maryland. He appears in the records of Westmoreland County Virginia December 21, 1657, June 21, 1658. June 23, 1659, July 20, 1659, July 23, 1659, February 14, 1660 (twice, in one case in company with the name of Giles Brent), September 12, 1660, November 24, 1660, May 25, 1662, and August 20, 1662. In Charles County Maryland he appears as a witness March 19, 1660 and June 1, 1661. Westmoreland County Virginia and Charles County Maryland face each other across the Potomac River which, in that era, was the major highway between Virginia and Maryland and between them and England.

Robert Sherley came to Maryland under sponsorship by Father White. When the Puritans gained power in Maryland, Father White was shipped back to England and remaining Jesuits went into hiding. Robert Sherley by then was in his teens and, given Father White's relationship with the wealthy and influential Brent family, I'd guess he transferred guardianship of Robert to one of them, probably Margaret. Father White had converted the daughter of the local Indian ruler to Catholicism and Margaret Brent took her into her home and educated her. Giles Brent, her brother, eventually married the girl in the vain hope of ruling the Indians in her stead. I pick Margaret rather than Giles as guardian because his land was at some distance from the general affairs of Maryland and Margaret, as executor of Leanard Calvert's estate, was considered a "gentleman" of the province. She was something! As a member of a "good" family, Robert Sherley would have been an acceptable associate of the Brents.

The Brents: Giles, Margaret and their sister Mary, relocated to Virginia in 1647 but retained their extensive lands in Charles County Maryland, by assigning them to other members of the Brent family. Since Robert Sherley's name appears in the same period on both sides of the Potomac River, I think he was associated with them. Perhaps he shuttled back and forth between the two counties on Brent business.

Just to make this whole scenario more complex, the name of Robert Shirley appears twice on Virginia land records in this general period. On March 1, 1662, a certificate for 250 acres was awarded to Daniell White for transporting into Westmoreland County Virginia five persons one of whom was Robert Sherley. On June 21, 1664, John Beachamp and Richard Cocke claimed 2994 acres, two rods and 35 perches of land in Henrico County for transporting in 60 persons one of whom was Robert Sherley. It's possible, however, that these records describe other venturesome members of his family branch. In any case, I can't see Robert Sherley, scion of that Wiston bunch, as a planter. Hence, the idea of him as an employee of the Brents.

The evidence pretty well supports the idea that Robert Sherley of the Ark and Dove party reached adulthood in Maryland and Virginia long enough to wed and beget at least one child, Richard Shirley who appears in Calvert County, Maryland in 1693. Richard Shirley, termed a "worker on the water," seems to have been a chip off the Robert block. I believe this is the same Richard Shirley who married Catherine Miles Wiseman across the Pautuxent River in St. Mary's County before 1704. The theory works fine IF indeed Robert Sherley was a boy in 1633.

I'd appreciate your thoughts about what's here and, if you can provide it, some idea of whether Robert was one of the younger children of Sir Thomas Sherley and Lady Judith. Thanks....Ed Duggan

SIR THOMAS SHERLEY, THE YOUNGER

SIR THOMAS SHERLEY, the Younger was born about 1564 to Sir Thomas Sherley, the Elder of Wiston, in Sussex England. He married 1st Frances Vavasour. Their sons were:

1. **Cheyney born____ died Mar 5, 1605/6 Foots; Cray, Kent County England**
2. **Henry born____ died Oct 1627. He was murdered.**
3. **Thomas born June 30, 1597 West Clandon, Surrey County England** (see will on page 7)

He was brought up in a military capacity, and according to his own petition to King Charles I. (dated January 16, 1630) left his ensign's place under the States of Holland to serve the King in the disastrous expedition to the Isle of Rhe and Rochelle, in the year 1627. Here he was wounded, and, as he says, "lost all his friends in whom his hopes lay for preferment." On the 14th of February 1634-5 he again petitioned the King, setting forth, that, since his Majesty is pleased to remove all such captains of forts and castles as may be found negligent or incapable, e prays that he may be appointed to command Upnor Castle, the present captain having never visited personally there; "he will make the castle his only habitation, and the duties thereof his chief business." The King granted his request, and directed the Lords of the Admiralty to put Captain Thomas Sherley in possession. But, as appears by another petition, the former captain was reinstated at Upnor, and Sherley promised some other like appointment when it shall fall vacant. Later his name appears among the Sussex delinquents in 1643 and he was with King Charles I. at Oxford (residing in Magdelen College) when he was knighted by His Majesty, February 25, 1645, by the name of Sir Thomas Sherley of Sussex, a colonel in the garrison of Oxford. The date of Sir Thomas Sherley's death has not been ascertained, but he was living on the 14th of June 1664, as we gather from a receipt for the payment of taxes in the State Paper Office. He married Anne Blundell in 1628 Bedford County. Their sons were: Sackville 1629 and Thomas 1638, who became a doctor.

SIR THOMAS SHERLEY, the Younger married 2nd, Judith Bennet (widow of Mr. Taylor) Dec 2, 1617 St Nicholas Parish, Deptford, London. Their sons were:

4. John September 1, 1618 St. Margarets, Westminister, London
5. Hugh
6. Thomas born____ died 1657/8 Surrey Co. ** [See his will in this issue of NEWS]
7. Robert born June 11, 1624 Colbourne, Isle of Wight England
8. Richard born November 14, 1625 Colbourne, Isle of Wight England

[this is the Robert Sherley Ed Duggan is referring to in his letter. He was 9 when his father died].

Nugent" (early historian) says, Robert of Maryland made several trips between England and America.

THOMAS SHERLEY, the Elder of Wiston (father of Thomas the Younger), was knighted by Queen Elizabeth I in 1573. In those days, knights were required to work in the service of the Queen. He was with the armies in the Low Countries (now Holland) and later became Treasurer of War. [His colorful life has been covered in previous issues of the NEWS].

In 1595, Sir Thomas Sherley, the Elder and his son Anthony sailed against Portuguese settlements on the African coast. This venture failed but it seems they changed direction, sailed half way across the world and captured the Island of Jamaica in 1596. A year later they returned, no better off for these adventures.

Sir Thomas Sherley the Younger went to the Low Countries also. He went to Ireland where he was knighted. He married the daughter of Sir Thomas Vavasour, which displeased the Queen. He was goaled for 14 weeks. He went back to the Low Countries but by this time his father had lost favor and fortune so Thomas bought two ships and became a buccaneer, attacking Spanish ships. He hoped to restore the family fortunes. At first he was successful, but on his next trip he was captured by the Turks (1602) and imprisoned on the island of Zoa. From there he was taken to Constantinople. After two years in prison, King James secured his release. Thomas returned home penniless in 1606. He tried to start up trade companies and deal with the Orient but he failed and was accused of malicious practices and "interfering with the levant trade". For this he was imprisoned in the Tower of London.

Thomas Shirley the Elder, died in 1612. The Sherleys debts were so great that inspite of his many efforts to retain the Wiston lands, Sir Thomas Sherley, the Younger only succeeded in struggling on until 1622. That year his daughter Anne was born and baptized at Wiston church on April 4th. After this, references to him in both Kent and Sussex documentary sources disappear.

On Feb 12, 1625 Sir Thomas Sherley, the Younger wrote to Secretary Conway, requesting the 'keeping of the Park in the Isle of Wight, not as a matter of profit, but being old and infirm and living in a troublesome place', he wished to have the convenience of the house, which was quiet.

Information from the Isle of Wight County Record Office reveals that 5 of Sherley's children were baptized in the Isle of Wight between 1623 and 1631, 3 in the parish of Calbourne and 2 in Newport. The Park referred to above was Watchingwell Park, a crown property. Sir John Oglander, the diarist, and the one who loaned Thomas Sherley money, as well as Judith, was a distant relation and in his diary notes that Sherley ended his days 'miserably in our Island.' His death is not substantiated by surviving records as the registers for Newport parish, where he lived in the Isle of Wight, are lost.

? (Dame Judith Sherley the mother of Sir Thomas Sherley, the Younger, finally moved from Wiston and gave possession to Cranfield in early 1620's. She died in 1623. By 1624, Cranfield faced charges of corruption. King James spoke up for his treasurer but Prince Charles had never liked Cranfield. Cranfield had been against the Spanish match between Charles and the Spanish princess which angered Charles. The group behind the Virginia tobacco interests were also determined to bring Cranfield down. The impeachment was a foregone conclusion. Cranfield lost all his offices and was not allowed to sit in Parliament again and was prohibited from attendance at Court. He was imprisoned in the Tower of London and a fine of $50,000 pounds.

THOMAS SHERLEY son of SIR THOMAS SHERLEY THE YOUNGER and his 2nd wife, JUDITH

THE WILL OF THOMAS SHERLEY, OF WEST CLANDON, ESQUIRE.

[Extracted from the Registry of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury.]

I, Thomas Sherley, of West Clandon, in the county of Surrey, Gentleman, being sicke and weake in body, but of good and perfect memorye, do make this my last will and testament, in maner and forme following: Imprimis, I comitt my soule into the hands of Jesus Christ, my Saviour and Redeemer, and my body to be decently buried in Purton[*] church, in the county of Oxon. Itm. it is my will that ten pounds be bestowed and expended for and towards my ffunerall expenses and charges, and ten pounds in two peeces of plate to be given unto Sarah, the wife of Doctor Skinner, and Jane[†] the wife of George Croke, esq. Itm. I give and bequeath unto Dame Judith Sherley my mother the sum of twenty pounds. Itm. I give and bequeath unto my brothers, Robert Sherley and Richard Sherley, five pounds a piece, and also to my two sisters, Ann and Bridgett, five pounds a piece, as also to my two brothers aforesaid, two suites of apparell, each of them one, my brother Richard to take his choice. Item. I give unto Thomas Lidger and John Potter, my two godsonnes, all my bees standing and being in West Clandon Street, to be equally divided between them. Item. I give unto Mr. Richard Onslow[‡] (sonne of Arthur Onslow, Esq.) and Mrs. Mary Onslow his sister all my p'te and share of bees standing at West Clandon Place, to be divided betweene them. Item. I give unto Christopher Lidger, of West Clandon aforesaid, all such moneys as is due unto me from him, and also my buffe suite of clothes. Item. I give unto John Potter aforesaid, my godsonne, my Bible. Item. I give unto Elizabeth Wilkins ten shillings. Item. I give unto William Underwood, of Albury, my best hatt. Item. I give unto Edmond Merryweather, servant unto George Croke, Esq. my old hatt and all my bands and cuffes which I have at Purton aforesaid, and one paire of gloves. Item. I give unto William ffortue, serv^{t} to Doct^{r} Skinner, of Purton aforesaid, my bootes, shoes, stockings, and spurrs. Item. I give unto Beatrice Burnett, serv^{t} to my Lady Onslow, 6 handkirchers. Item. I give unto Richard Stevens, serv^{t} to S^{r} Richard Onslow, knt. one paire of gloves, 2 combes, a p^{r} of sizars, my belt, and buffe hangers. Item. I give unto William Arthur, Keeper of y^{e} comon gaole for Surrey, my black sattin capp. Item. I give and bequeath unto John Stevens, my bed fellow, my scarlett ryding coate, my mare, and my sworde; and I do hereby make y^{e} said John Stevens my executor, in trust to dispose of and distribute all my money or goods and chattells to the use and purpose above menc̄oned; the said money to be paid within six weekes after my decease, if within that time the same shall be raised and p^{d} to this my execut^{r} in trust, or otherwise, as soon as conveniently it may. In witness whereof, I have hereunto sett my hand and seale, the 30th day of December 1657.

THOMAS SHURLEY. Sealed and delivered in the presence of us, EDM. MERYWETHER. The marke of + RICHARD STEVENS."[*]

(See page 5)

TAKEN FROM STEMMATA SHIRLEIANA

In the Wiston records...the BENNETT family is recorded as a prolific Wiston family who lived on the estate in the 16th through 18th centuries. John and Philip Bennett are mentioned in 1614 and T. Bennet in 1617 and Robert Bennett in 1629. The Bennett name can be found in early Maryland and Virginia. BENNET was the maiden name of Judith, 2nd wife of SIR THOMAS SHERLEY the Younger.

From Shirley NEWS Winter 92-93 issue page 9...Edward Bennett, Merchant of London, had an important part in the early settlement of Virginia which the early Virginia histories do not mention as they were more concerned with the changing political life of the day, rather than the actual physical settlement of the colony. Edward Bennett not only established the first large plantation in Virginia but he and his family sent over at different times about 800 immigrants. He was the owner of a fleet of vessels which traded with Virginia. He was Commissioner of Virginia at the court of England and was the first person to advocate the prohibition of the importation of all tobacco to England except Virginia tobacco. His plantation in Isle of Wight County resulted from the following action taken by the London Company of Virginia. At a meeting of the Virginia Company, Oct 24, 1621, the Deputy Governor mentioned "That the first patent was for a gentleman that had deserved singularly well of the company before he was a member thereof. And since his admittance he had been att a averie great charge for transporting of people to Virginia, namely Mr. Bennett who now joyns himselfe in the business with Mr. WISEMAN, and Mr. Ayers." [How could we get the names of these immigrants? Could there be Shirleys in this group???]

On Nov 21, 1621, Edward Bennett obtained this patent for a plantation conditioned on settling of 200 immigrants. His associates were Thomas Ayers, THOMAS and RICHARD WISEMAN.

The WISEMAN connection with the Shirleys in St. Mary's County Maryland is when Richard Shirley **married Catherine Miles Wiseman, widow of John Wiseman before 1704.**

On the ship, Ark and Dove with Robert Sherley, was a Henry Wiseman, son of Sir Thomas Wiseman, **Knight. On the ship, Thomas and John that sailed from Gravesend England in 1635 was a Thomas Shirley 23 years old. On the same ship was Catherine WISEMAN,** 19 years old.

While reading about the history of Wiston, Sussex County England, I found the name of Mr. Ayers, (a name associated with the Wiseman...not necessarily the same Mr. Ayers). A Mr. Ayers did some accounting for Mr. Cranfield who is the person who took over possession of Wiston from the Sherleys.

Note: The Shirleys of Wiston were also of London. They're in the records as being in both places.

Note: The brother-in-law of Sir Thomas Sherley, the Younger was Lord Delaware West, the first colonial governor of Virginia and Shirley Plantation is named for the father of Sir Thomas Sherley the Younger. That would mean Lord Delaware West was an uncle to Robert.

Thomas Shirley of Preston, Sussex County was a first cousin of Sir Thomas Sherley the Younger. He was the father of a Thomas, [2nd cousin of Robert, son of Thomas the Younger], who was the father of William Shirley who was born 1638 and married the daughter of Mr. Oglander. [This is the same name as the gentleman who loaned money to Sir Thomas the Younger and his widow Judith on Isle of Wight]. The family traditional story says this William died in an earthquake in Jamaica. [He was the grandfather of Governor William Shirley of Boston Massachusetts]. He had two children: William Shirley who was a London merchant and Elizabeth who married Robert Needham, esq. of the Island of Jamaica.

In the Spring 1993 NEWS, cover story, Major-General Thomas Shirley, son of Major-General William Shirley, Governor of Massachusetts from 1741-1757. In 1755 Governor Shirley was appointed Commander-in-Chief of North America and returned to the Bahamas as an able and popular Governor from 1758-1768. He died in 1771 and is buried in Boston Massachusetts. Thomas, his son, joined the Army in 1745. He married Anne, gt. gt. granddaughter of Sir Anthony Shirley, brother of William Shirley who was born 1638. Thomas followed his father as Governor of the Bahamas from 1769 to 1774 and then Governor of Dominica. When the French took that Island in 1786, he managed to escape and was appointed Captain-General and Governor-in-Chief of the Leeward Caribee Islands in 1781. He went to the assistance of the heavily out-numbered British troops at St. Kitts in 1782 taking men from Antigua militia with him. He was allowed to return to Antigua and remained there until 1788. He returned to England and died in Bath in 1800.

Thomas Shirley was the father of two sons, Thomas Western Shirley born 1770 Bahamas, died 1794 and William Warden Shirley born August 4, 1772 Bahamas, died 1815.

The following info was sent to me from the National Archives of Antigua. (I visited there this summer).

[Taken from a letter written by Thomas Shirley, son of Governor William Shirley]

Memorial of Major-General Thomas Shirley, Governor-in-Chief of the Leeward Islands, that your petitioner is lineally descended from, and is heir male of, Thomas Shirley of Preston, Sussex County, Esq. (as appears by annexed pedigree from the College of Arms), whose 1st son Anthony was created a baronet March 6, 1665. In 1705 Sir Richard Shirley, grandson of the said Anthony Shirley, ob. s.p. and though William Shirley, petitioner's father, became heir male of the said Anthony Shirley as grandson of his brother William, he could not succeed to the title as it was limited to the heirs of Sir Anthony. Petitioner married Anne the granddaughter of Mary sister and coheiress of Sir Richard Shirley, in whom the title became extinct in 1705. Asks for the revival of the title in himself.

In a letter of Nov 19, 1783 he says William Hutchinson, Esq., was his A.D.C. and served as Lieut.-Colonel at St. Kitts.

Oct 3, 1786 Thomas Shirley writes that he has heard from his nephew Hutchinson that his name has been put on Lord Sidney's List, and that he has been created a baronet.

AS YOU CAN SEE, THE SHIRLEY/SHERLEYS OF SUSSEX COUNTY ENGLAND TRAVELED FAR AND WIDE. WITH THEIR HISTORY OF ADVENTURE, IT SEEMS REASONABLE TO THINK THEY MAY BE AMONG THE EARLY ARRIVALS IN AMERICA. SOME MAY HAVE RETURNED TO ENGLAND OR ELSEWHERE, OTHERS MAY HAVE MADE THE TRIP MORE THAN ONCE.

While I was at Barbados I took a few hours to do some research with my daughter Donna. Here is what we found.

St. Michaels Parish

Aug 30, 1656 Eliza Shirley married George Kinnighan
Oct 4, 1656 Mary Shirley christened, daughter of James Sherley
Jan 3, 1672 Richard Sherley (chr. ???)
Dec 26, 1674 Walter Shirley married Jane Duke
Mar 2, 1675 Anthony Sherley christened, son of Anthony Sherley
Dec 26, 1678 Alice Shirley married Robert Archer

St. Lucy's Parish

Will: Margaret Hale, widow, on voyage for England, July 12, 1688. Mentions sister Edith Shirley now living at Cutmills, Dorset County England.

Christ Church

Nov 26, 1668 William Shirley married Alice Moseley
Feb 21, 1669 William Shurley christened. Parents are William and Alice Shurley.

St. Philips Parish

Sept 13, 1781 Ruthey, Anastatia, Elizabeth, mulatto slaves belonging to estate of Thomas Shirley now in possession of Joshua Steele, esq.

Note: There were many many WISEMAN names listed in St. Michaels Parish and Norris also, names associated with early Maryland. One was a John Wiseman born Oct 11, 1655, son of John Wisemen. Another early entry was a will by Robert Parker witnessed by John Wiseman and James Robinson.

REPORT ON 1995 NATIONAL SHIRLEY CONVENTION

The weather was great, and people came from 15 states to be at the last National Shirley gathering on Friday, June 16th. The following day was spent at Shirley Plantation with the Carters who are the current owners. Our thanks to Mr. Finn, (association member), who sponsored the afternoons entertainment. Lunch was served on the grounds by the James River. Everyone will long remember this day, I am sure.

I was so pleased that several members of my family were in attendance. Even my granddaughter, Jessica, (age 6), was part of the afternoons festivities as she sang a couple of songs about America she had sung at her school with the choir.

It was very sad saying good-bye to everyone. Many I will never see again. I have enjoyed bringing Shirleys together for years both at conventions and on tours in England. I am very sad that this is all in the past. I don't want to give this up, but I have no choice. The sacrifice is to great! I just can't afford to do this anymore.

VISIT TO THE CARIBBEAN ISLANDS

As I began making plans for the Shirley Convention in Virginia, my daughter, Delaine, came up with an idea. She was already planning to come with us and bring her husband and two children, Michael and Jessica. She suggested to me that since we will be in Virginia, it wouldn't be that costly for us to book a cruise from there of the Caribbean Islands. She has wanted me to do a cruise for sometime now. So, I told her to get some prices together and we'd talk about it with her father. Also, the dates had to coincide with the dates of the convention. There was no way I could change the dates again since I had just done that because of the Motorcycle group that was booked all over town on the original date I had chosen.

She came up with extremely low rates..(no one can believe what a great bargain shopper she is). Her father agreed to go reluctantly as he just doesn't like to travel for long periods of time. A few days, and he's ready to go home.

After lunch and our good-byes at Shirley Plantation, we drove to Washington D.C. The next morning we flew to Porte Rico and boarded a cruise ship. This was a first for me and my husband. The cruise was fairly smooth except for one evening. After I got to sleep, I never noticed the rolling anymore and by morning we were pulling into another port.

Some of my kids who could not come to the convention, met us at the ship for the cruise. Only one daughter was unable to go because she had just started a new job and didn't dare ask for time off. So, you could call this a real family vacation. It's been years since we have done that. We had a great time on the cruise.

We visited several islands and took tours on a few of them. There was one island in particular I was interested in that was included in our cruise. That was Antigua.

Refer to the Spring 1993 issue of the Shirley NEWS, cover story about Thomas Shirley, son of Governor William Shirley. He first came to Antigua in 1781 and left there in 1788. I visited old Shirley Heights and took many pictures as well as video of the area.

The other island I was very interested in was Barbados. My elder daughter, Donna, said she would go with me to visit the Barbados Archives. (See photo). We took a taxi as we only had a couple of hours to do research. I thought sure the taxi driver did not understand what the archives was. He took us away from town and down some country lane made a U-turn around a fence and here we were in an old run down estate of some sort. I inquired if he was sure this was the archives and he said yes. He walked with us to one of the wings to be sure someone was there. We didn't see any cars parked outside. Sure enough, there was about 4 people inside.

The whole place was so primitive. I could hardly believe my eyes. I should have taken a picture inside of the shelves and books. But I didn't think of it. Many of the books were so old, loose leaf, and the many of the old books were wrapped in brown paper and tied with old string or ribbon. You had to fill out a research form and they had library rules. They watched us too!

The building was very open. I had a feeling of no windows and no doors. But I am sure there must have been. It was just like I had stepped back in time. Something very old...like maybe the late 1800's. There was very little in the way of modern things in the room.

We did find Shirley data and did all we could do in the time we had. We had pre-arranged to have the same taxi pick us up. I sure wouldn't know how to get a taxi from there or if the next taxi driver would have known where to come and get us.

It was all great fun and I am so glad we were able to add the cruise to our summers activities as it gave me a chance to visit two places that have an early Shirley connection. I mentioned in St. Louis, MO Shirley Convention in 1993 that I would sure love to go to the Caribbean and do visit places connected to the Shirleys and do some research.

I did purchase book about the history of Barbados as I really didn't know much about it. The only info I had before going to Barbados was that a William Shirley in early 1600's.

What I learned briefly from reading the book was fascinating. Basically, it was similar as the beginning of this country. The island was first made known to the English and incorporated into an English colony about 1624 by a grant of King James to the then Earl of Carlisle, but not actually settled till two years after by the Earl of Pembroke and Sir William Courteen, who brought thither from Guiana, all kinds of fruits, tobacco, cotton, to all which Barbados was naturally a stranger, but came soon to great perfection, agreeing with the soil and climate according to the writer, John Scott. The sugar cane was brought in first by Peter Brower of North Holland from Brazil about 1637 but did not come to perfection until about 1645.

In 1628, Captain Hawley was sent in the ship Carlisle, to visit and supervise the Earl of Carlisle's affairs. His grandfather was the son of a Somerset County England family. He lived at Brentford, Middlesex, on the western skirts of London and this was the family home for many generations.

Henry Hawley dominated the Barbados scene during the island's early history. He was supremely autocratic; enigmatic character and apparently lacking any redeeming virtues. William Carter complained about him after his departure in 1640 of his inhuman treatment when he held him prisoner for 6 months without trial.

Father Andrew White wrote about his visit in 1632/4. He was in one of the ships of the expedition under Leonard Calvert, brother of Lord Baltimore, which called at Barbados in January 1632/34 on its way to settle a colony in what was to be known as Maryland. [Note; Robert Sherley was on that ship with Father Andrew White going to Maryland]. (Out of space, may write more about this in another issue).

BETTY SHIRLEY IN FRONT OF THE BARBADOS ARCHIVES

FROM THE SHIRLEY MAIL BAG:

Dear Betty,

Thank you for planning and presenting such an interesting Shirley Convention. Ken and I enjoyed so much seeing you again, and meeting your family.

It was nice to meet so many Shirley's at one time, and learn something about different branches of the original ancestors who came to America. Of course, touring the Shirley Plantation was a great event, and the guides did a splendid job of describing many details of the furnishings and paintings.

The picnic on the grounds and the entertainment were outstanding. There too, we met some interesting Shirley descendants, and had a nice visit, and hopefully gave them some ideas about doing their own research.

We hope you had a wonderful cruise and vacation trip to the Caribbean, and look forward to the next Newsletter, retelling the events of the Convention.

From: Mary and Ken Manes, Oklahoma City, OK

NOTE: There were a few who were only able to attend the Saturday gathering at the Shirley Plantation. One of the families was a group of black Shirleys. We enjoyed meeting them and I know they had a great time.

Dear Betty,

I received my copy of the census book today, WOW, WHAT A PIECE OF WORK, you are to be congratulated on doing such a great job.

If that were not enough reason for writing you, I wanted to share with you a portion of a sermon given by Dr. Joseph M. Stowell.lll, President of the Moody Bible Institute. The message was aired on September 18, 1994. When we heard that sermon had been given we called Dr. Stowell's office and they sent us an audio tape recording of the broadcast. It is very possible that you already had this but I transcribed the closing portion of his message that pertains directly to the Shirley family.

I am sorry that on our last trip to England that we did not know about this, however, we will definitely visit Staunton, England on our next visit. I hope that you enjoy this a much as we did.

From: Edward P. Shirley, Atlanta, GA

THE ENCLOSURE: "...if you had been a pastor back in the sixteen hundreds in England when Cromwell took over and assassinated the King. Cromwell tried to undo all that was Regal and Royal in the land which included undoing the Anglican Church because the King and the Anglican church were as one in principal.

He trashed Baptismal Fonts. He trashed the clergy. He trashed the churches. I want you to know something......, it was tough to be an Anglican pastor when Cromwell was in charge! Those were dark times for pastors. I want to read something to you. There is an inspiring but little known inscription hidden away in Herald Church, Staunton England that reads like this,"

"IN THE YEAR 1653, WHEN ALL THINGS SACRED WERE THROUGHOUT THE NATION DESTROYED OR PROFANED THIS CHURCH WAS BUILT TO THE GLORY OF GOD BY SIR ROBERT SHIRLEY, WHOSE SINGULAR PRAISE IT WAS TO HAVE DONE THE BEST THINGS IN THE WORST TIMES."

WOW!!! Whose singular praise it was to have done the best things in the worst times. And God calls us in our day to be sons of Sir Robert Shirley. That it might be said of us when it is all over, that we were pastors who built our church for the glory of God, whose singular praise it was to have done the best things in the worst times and to have taught our people to do that as well.

May God help us to be the sons of Sir Robert Shirley."

TO SUBSCRIBE TO THE SHIRLEY NEWS:

Please send a check for $20 to:

Shirley Association
10256 Glencoe Dr.
Cupertino, CA 95014

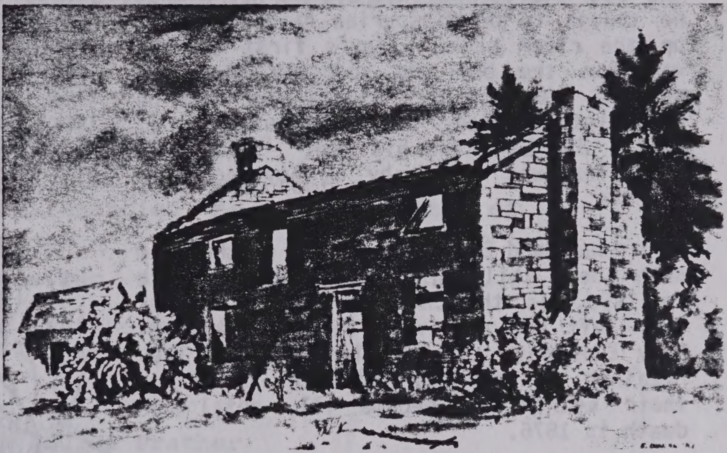
A.D. 1066

THE SHIRLEY NEWS

ISSN 089301275 CUPERTINO, CALIFORNIA 95014 Spring 1995

Article from: BALD EAGLE, Lecompton, KS [Summer 1991]
Sent by: Opal Creekmore

The Isaac Shirley Family



THE SHIRLEY HOUSE
AS IT APPEARED SPRING 1983

The Shirley family was of English lineage.. Isaac Shirley was born in Tennessee in 1805 and his wife Elizabeth Cox in 1809. In the early settlement of Illinois, they moved to Shelby County, where seven of their children were born, Wilburn, William, Martha, Hannah, John, Nancy and George W. Isaac was made aware of cheap land in Missouri and moved to Lynn county where two more children were born, Mary Elizabeth, 1849 and Franklin Pierce 1854. Two of these children died young, John M. and George W. and are buried in the Shirley cemetery at Lecompton. Isaac was an avid Free State proponent, so when trouble loomed between the North and South, they sold their farm and went to Kansas Territory where they pre-empted 160 acres near the Kansas River, about 2 1/2 miles west of the present town of Lecompton. As he was an out-spoken abolitionist, on numerous occasions, for his personal safety, he was compelled to hide in brush heaps to avoid ill treatment by the border ruffians.

In 1863 when Quantrill and his men sacked Lawrence, the people near the Shirley farm were warned as to what was happening and rushed to the Glenn farm to ask for help, as at that time nearly every able-bodied man and boy were away from home, fighting in the campaign against General Price's confederate raiders in the Battle of the Blue. Old Mr. Glenn had them take his best team of horses to the nearby creek, and hide them in the brush. The cows were then driven to the woods and scattered. He suggested that all the people go to the corn field and brush to hide. They spent the entire day there, singing hymns and conjecturing what they'd do if Quantrill came. One woman brought her valuables with her in an old copper pot, this she buried in the presence of others, so that if she were killed, others would know its location. They stayed hidden until eleven o'clock that night, with the little ones hungry and crying and everyone miserable. Finally it was suggested that they go back to the house as they did not think Quantrill would kill them all. The next morning a man rode out from Lecompton and told them Quantrill had left. That same day some of the men who had been fighting Price, returned home.

Another time Alex Glenn was working at the Isaac Shirley farm cutting wood near the river, when Isaac's little son and his dog came to the timber to play near where he was working. The boy had a little tin whistle. While he was busy and the dog and the boy nearby, he heard what he though to be Missourian raiders coming up the river bank. Alex's first concern was for the boy who suddenly blew his whistle. One of the raiders upon hearing the whistle yelled, "Let's get out of here, that's Jim Lane and his men!" They left and Alex was saved by a boy and his whistle.

Isaac and Elizabeth stayed on the farm with their children. After Isaac's death in 1858, as the children became mature, they left the area with the exceptions of Mary Elizabeth and Franklin Pierce. They remained on the farm and later cared for their mother who became ill, until her death in 1876.

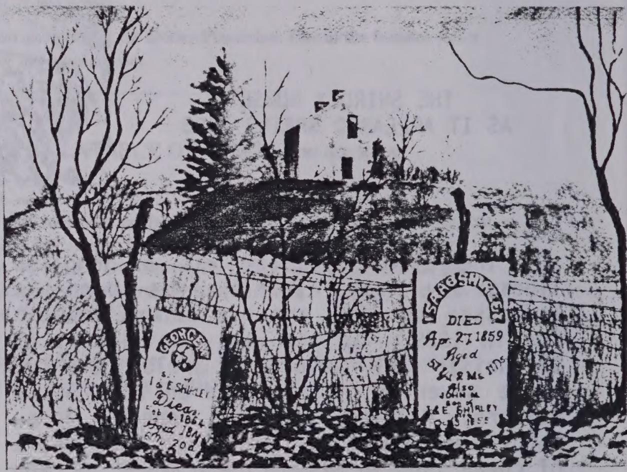
Franklin Pierce Shirley married Laura Nelson Pate, who had come from Virginia to Kansas in 1877. She attended Lane University, was converted in the old chapel, and joined the United Brethren Church. The couple lived on the Shirley farm as the second generation. They had four sons, William Leonard, John Franklin, Russell, and Elmer. William Leonard died at age 16. Russell and John Franklin (Frank) continued living on the family farm, and Elmer moved to Texas. Frank and Russell cared for their mother until her death in 1929.

Frank graduated from Lecompton High School in 1916 and was known as a remarkable student with a keen intellect. He was a member of the Masonic lodge and was a 14th degree Scottish Rite Mason. He was a diabetic and died in 1930. His father (Franklin Pierce) died in 1938.

Russell served in the army in World War I, and upon returning from overseas, continued to live on the family farm as the third generation until he died in 1957. Elmer was the only survivor of the immediate family and was still in Texas, where he had married and had two children, Robert and Laura.

Wilburn Shirley, the oldest son of Isaac Shirley, was born in Illinois. In 1849. He became interested in the discovery of gold in the west, and joined a train with his ox team and went to California. There he mined gold for two years, and was successful. He decided to return home with his gleanings.

In 1852 Wilburn Shirley came to Eastern Kansas on horse-back, spent some time prospecting, and being favorably impressed with the country, he went back to Missouri, sold his real estate and moved his family to a place west of Lecompton, near his father (Isaac Shirley). He was a Free State man and a radical abolitionist. As a member of the State Militia, he participated in the conflicts incident to Price's raid, as did many Lecompton area people. He had a very successful farming operation going, but his cattle would frequently swim the Kansas River, to pasture on the north side and eat the grass there. As a result, he sold his 160 acres he had preempted and located in Jefferson county across the river from the previous farm. There he prospered in his farm operation and lived on that farm the rest of his life, rearing ten children.



THE SHIRLEY CEMETERY
WITH FAMILY HOUSE IN BACKGROUND

Continued on page 8

MOSES AND NANCY DALE SHIRLEY

MOSES SHIRLEY born about 1780 NC
d. Nov 27, 1861
Hamilton Co. IL
married Nancy Dale December 3, 1798 Warren Co. KY

Moses Shirley left Barren County KY and is recorded as buying land in Hamilton Co. IL as early as 1818.

Children:

1. **John** b.___ d. ca. 1828
   m. Rosannah Moore Feb. 24, 1824 Hamilton Co. IL
2. **Mary "Polly"** m. Martin Sims
3. **Millie** m. Henry Irvin Dec. 17, 1828 Hamilton Co. IL
   After Millie died, Henry remarried. He was the father of 26 children.

4. **Ann Eliza** m. John W. Lane Dec. 9, 1837 Hamilton Co. IL
5. **Sarah** m. Milton Cox
6. **Isaac** b. ca. 1805 KY d. 1858 **[See cover story]**
   m. Elizabeth Cox d. 1876

   Children: 1850 census

   (1). Wilburn 1828 IL m. Louisa Prather

   Children:

   A. Margaret 1848, m. Moses Shirley, (son of Moses)
   B. John Lafe 1850
   C. Marion Moses "Doc" 1852
   D. George Thomas 1855
   E. Ennus P. 1857
   F. Annie 1860, m. J. O. Givens
   G. Isaac Newton "Cap" 1862
   H. Sarah M. 1868, m. Will Willits
   I. William 1869
   J. Belle 1872

   [PHOTOS'S AND OTHER INFO IN JAN 1984 NEWS PAGE 3]

   (2). William 1829 IL
   (3). Martha Ann 1833 Shelby Co. IL m. Enos Prather 1851 MO
   (4). Hanah 1836 IL
   (5). John M. 1838 IL d. 1855
   (6). Nancy J. 1841 IL
   (7). George W. 1845 IL d. 1864
   (8). Mary E. 1849 MO
   (9). Franklin Pierce m. Laura Nelson Pate

   [See story in this NEWS]

7. **Elizabeth** July 2, 1812 KY, d. Jan 28, 1877,
   m. Alfred Moore June 12, 1828 Hamilton Co. IL, (8 Children)
8. **Nancy** born 1808 Barren Co. KY, d. Apr 6, 1872 Hamilton Co. IL
   m. John Hall Sept. 1, 1824 Hamilton Co. IL, (14 Children)
9. **Tillman** b. Aug 11, 1800 KY, d. May 17, 1864, m. Lavina

10. **Moses Dale** born June 30, 1812 Hart Co. KY d. Mar. 14, 1905
married 1st Jerusha Hancock Dec. 24, 1833 Gallatin Co. IL.
She died March 23, 1882 Harrison Co. MO
married 2nd Elmina Street Gilpatrick March 15, 1888

Moses lived continuously on a farm near Eagleville, Harrison County MO from 1854 until his death in 1905.

Children:

(1). Tamsey Jane Dec 30, 1830
(2). **Daniel Campbell** b. Sept. 27, 1835 McCleansboro, IL
d. Nov 17, 1918 Hot Springs, Fall River, SD
married Sarah Ann Anderson Apr 6, 1856 Harrison Co. MO
daughter of William Anderson and Rebecca Dale.
[See photos in this NEWS]

Sarah Anderson was a distant cousin of Daniel Campbell Shirley. They lived about 15 years in MO and them moved to Missouri Valley Iowa. They later moved to the Black Hills of South Dakota, in 1880, settling in a place called Bradley Flats.

Daniel Campbell Shirley served in the Missouri infantry during the Civil War. He was captured by Confederate forces during the war, and spent a short time in a prisoner of war camp. He mustered out in 1865 in Arkansas. In later years, he was a member of the Grand Army of the Republic.

In his retirement years, Daniel lived at the State Soldiers Home in Hot Springs South Dakota. He died at the Home in 1918.

Children:

A. William Moses m. Amanda Butcher
B. Mary Alice 1861 MO m. Joseph Gilcrest
C. Millard M. 1863 MO
D. Tillmen P. Jan 25, 1865 MO **[See story in this NEWS]**
m. Adeline Newell

Children:

(a). Vesta
(b). Ruth
(c). Perry Allen (father of member, Howard Shirley)

[See story in this NEWS]

E. Emma 1867 MO
F. **Celestia** Nov 9, 1870 Harrison Co. MO d. 1951 Butte SD
m. Chester T. Martin Apr 6, 1890 Fall River, SD

[See photo]

G. Samuel 1876 Iowa
H. Lambert O. 1878 Iowa

(3). Artamisa b. Aug 13, 1837 Iowa
d. Apr 26, 1874 Eagleville, MO
m. Andrew Jackson Sheets Dec 10, 1854 Harrison Co. MO

Children:

A. Cordela
B. Nancy Emely
C. George Washington, m. Effie Reeves
D. Martha Elnora, m. John Scott
E. Benjamin Franklin
F. John H., m. Mary Belle Jones
G. Samuel Moses m. Ellal Bess Van Hoozer
H. Preston

(4). Lee Francis "Frank" b. Sept 5, 1841
m. Amanda Bowles Apr 29, 1866 Harrison Co. MO

Children:

A. Juantha, m. Willilam C. Graham
B. Cordelia, m. James P. Turney
(5). Fleming b. Nov. 22, 1843 d. before 1850
(6). William Riley b. May 13, 1845 Hamilton Co. IL
d. Aug 31, 1928 Springfield, Green Co. MO
m. Elmira E. Yocum Feb 11, 1866 Harrison Co. MO

Children:

A. Elmer
B. Clara Leota
C. Charley E.
D. Edwin
E. Elbert
F. William J.
G. Marcellus Martin 1873 Iowa
H. Bert D. 1877 Iowa
I. Cora May
J. Carrie Grace

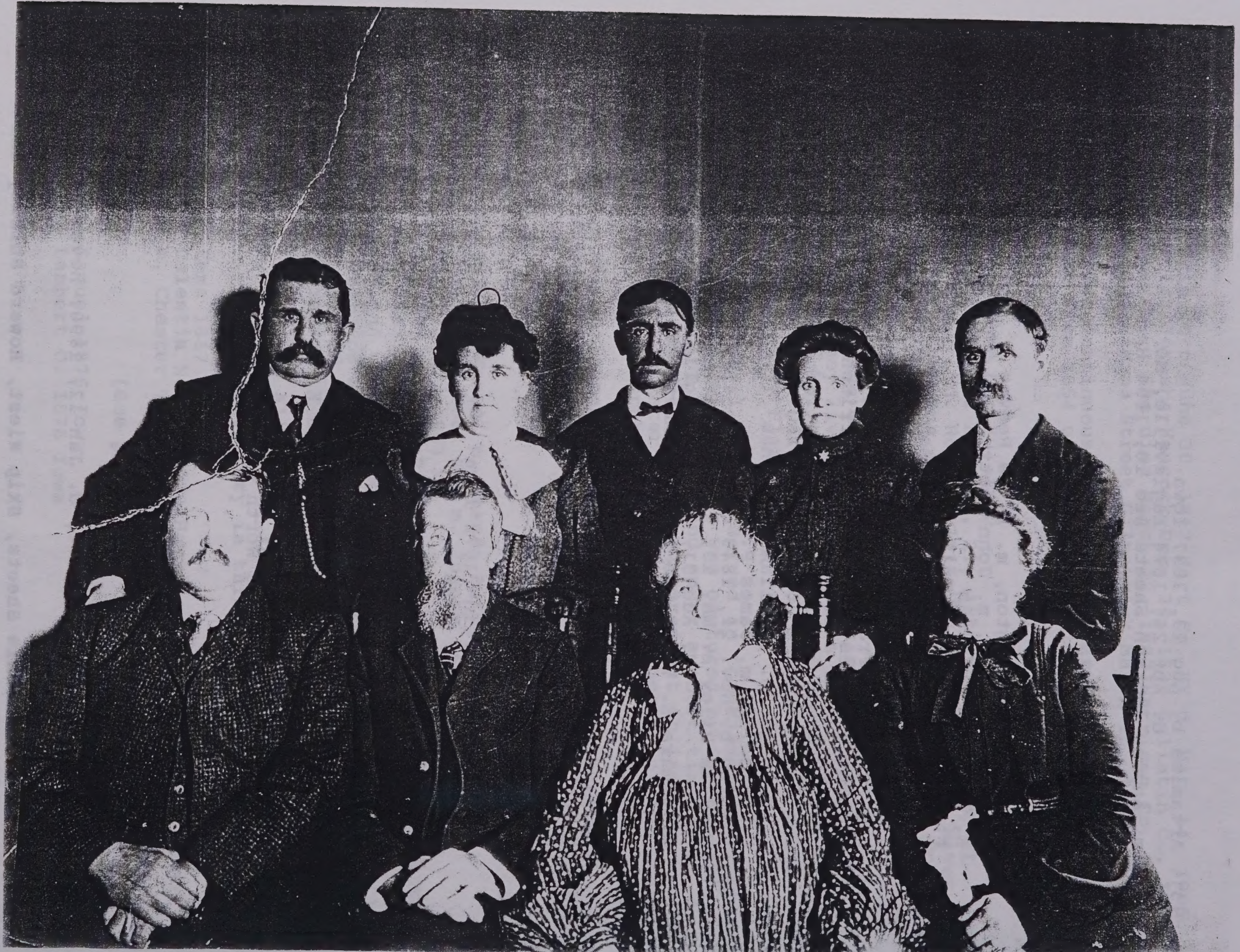
(7). John W. b. April 24, 1846 Iowa m. Mary Ann Patton 1871
(8). Moses J. b. Mar 22, 1850 m. Margaret Shirley, dau of Wilburn Shirley
(9). James b. July 16, 1852, m. Eliza E. Barber 1872 in MO
(10) Andrew J. b. Sept 14, 1854
(11) Perry E. b. Nov 9, 1855,
m. Lizzie Jordan 1879 Worth Co. MO

Children:

A. infant daughter
B. Anna m. Mr. Hadley
C. Jane m. Mr. Lloyd

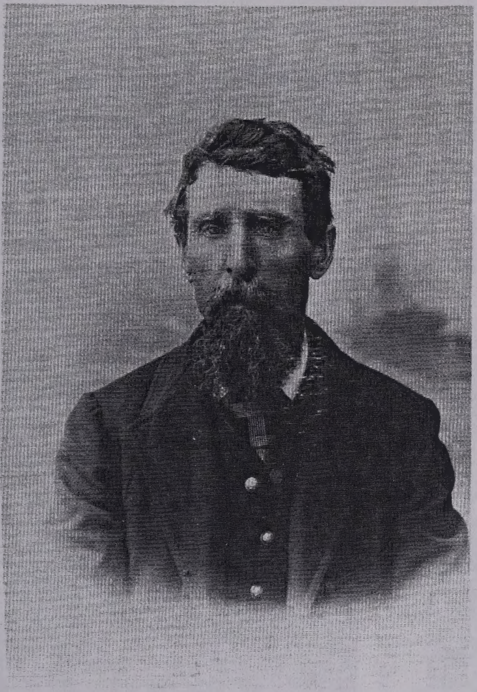
(12) Nancy Ellis b. Aug 7, 1857
(13) Sarah A. b. Aug 12, 1860, d. Jan 12, 1890, never married

Family info from: Connie Sheets, Skip Wiest, Howard Shirley and census records.

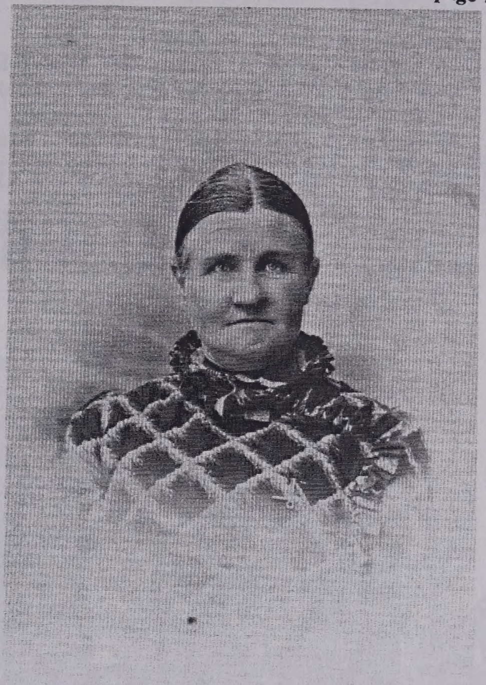


THE DANIEL CAMPBELL SHIRLEY FAMILY

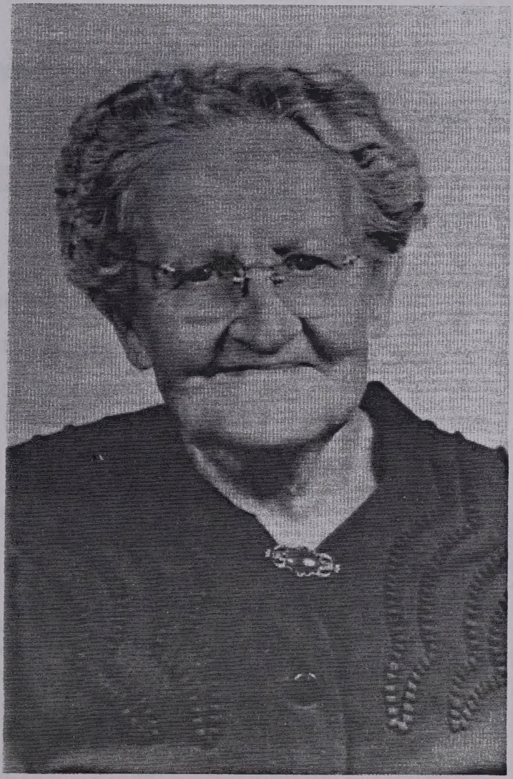
Photo sent by: Howard Shirley



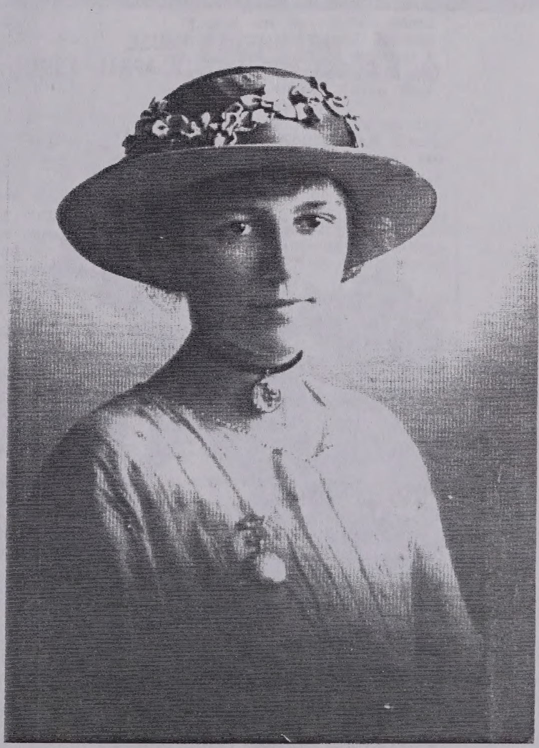
DANIEL CAMPBELL SHIRLEY



SARAH ANN ANDERSON SHIRLEY



CELESTIA SHIRLEY MARTIN



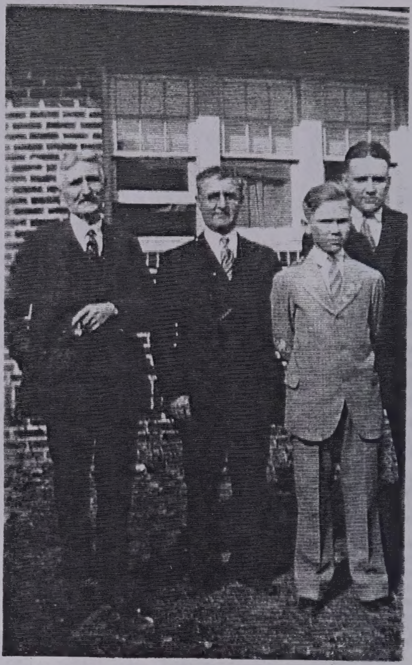
BARBARA MARTIN WIEST

Photos sent by: Daniel "Skip" Wiest

After Russell died, the Isaac Shirley rock house remained vacant and is now in a state of ruins. The nearby cemetery to the east of the house, contains the graves of Isaac Shirley (1858), son John (1855), son George W. (1864) and Martha Prather, wife of E. Prather. The Local Watch committee watches over the area to be sure it is not molested.

THE SHIRLEY HOUSE
ON A FOGGY MORNING IN APRIL 1991

DANIEL CAMPBELL SHIRLEY, PERRY ALLEN SHIRLEY and TILLMAN PERRY SHIRLEY



THE FOUR PERRY SHIRLEYS

From a Letter written by Howard Shirley of Columbus, Ohio:

Dear Betty Shirley,

I want you to know that I was thrilled to receive your phone calls and for the opportunity to talk with someone that knew something about the Shirley families. I had felt like I was stranded on a distant island as far as being able to learn anything of my Shirley ancestry. My grandfather and his siblings were apparently not very close and my contact was very limited. Over the years all contact has been lost so I had nowhere to even start a search.

I believe that the one snapshot enclosed is of Daniel Campbell, a young Perry Allen and Tillman Perry Shirley. The date was probably 1901-02. The other snapshot was taken in the 1928-29 time period and can be titled the "4 Perrys". I was present when the picture was taken. L to R: Perry Allen Shirley, my father, Rolland Perry Shirley, my brother, Tillman Perry Shirley, my grandfather, and a visitor who I remembered as being a relative named Perry. I was excluded because I do not carry the name Perry. This is the reason I asked you if Daniel Campbell Shirley had a brother Perry. I strongly believe this is the fourth Perry in the snapshot.

……………………

Howard B. Shirley

Nebraskan Recalls Chuck Wagon Days With Teddy Roosevelt

By JOHN SWANSON
Star Staff Writer

PLATTSMOUTH, Neb. — Tillman P. Shirley, 88-year-old resident of the Nebraska Masonic Home here, has many memories but the most cherished of these is of the outdoor life he led with a man who was to become President of the United States.

It was back in 1882 on the western plains of South Dakota that Shirley first met a fun-loving young man named Theodore Roosevelt, who had come west to improve his health. The future Rough Rider took a job as cowhand with the Bar T Ranch north of Deadwood which was near a ranch owned by Shirley's father.

Shirley's eyes brighten a little when he tells of the unusual way in which he won the young Roosevelt's praise. The manager of the Bar T hired young Shirley to accompany a roundup crew as cook in charge of the chuck wagon.

"The crew consisted of six men and myself," Shirley relates. "The roundup was for the purpose of branding cattle. We went south and east of Deadwood around the Badlands of South Dakota and as far south as Nebraska. One night the men were sitting around the chuck wagon talking about what they would like to have to eat the next day.

"Finally Roosevelt said he would like most to have some biscuits for breakfast like his mother used to make. We were 25 miles from the nearest town but I told him if he would get about a gallon and a half of milk I would make the biscuits. I didn't think he would be able to get any milk.

But Roosevelt jumped up and asked one of the boys to go with him. The two rode back to where we had left some cows with their calves. They lassoed a couple of cows, milked them and brought the milk back to me.

"Roosevelt told me, 'Now I want some biscuits tomorrow.' I got up at 3 o'clock in the morning and mixed a batch of biscuits. I was really lucky; they turned out pretty good. Roosevelt told me the biscuits were the best he had ever eaten."

MEMORIES OF TEDDY — Tillman Shirley, who once rode the range with Theodore Roosevelt rests in a sunny corner at the Nebraska Masonic Home. (Star Staff Photo.)

Shirley recalls that he and Roosevelt became close friends and the future President once offered to take Shirley back East with him and put him through Harvard. But Shirley's father refused to permit his son to return with Roosevelt.

About 20 years later, when Shirley was a delegate to a convention in Washington, he was invited to a reception given by President Theodore Roosevelt at the White House.

"Roosevelt had a peculiar, jerky way of shaking hands," Shirley recalls. "When he came to me in the reception line I grabbed his hand and gave it the same jerk. Roosevelt said, 'Who the h— is this?'

"Then Roosevelt recognized me and when the reception was over he showed me around the White House. Later he introduced me to his cabinet members who were there. When the visit was over he took me to the north door of the White House and asked me if there was anything he could do for me.

"I said, no, that I had come just to see an old friend. Roosevelt laughed and told me that I was the first man to come to see him in the White House that didn't want something."

Shortly after his days on the chuck wagon, Shirley left South Dakota and moved to Omaha. He became international secretary of the Brotherhood of Firemen and Oilers and in this position he gained the friendship of another prominent person—Samuel Gompers, one of the first organizers of American labor.

"Gompers was fine man," according to Shirley, "and he was one man who couldn't be bought by anyone."

Shirley has lived at the Masonic Home since 1947.

Article sent by: Howard Shirley

U. S. OFFICIALS AT FUNERAL

Funeral services for Perry A. Shirley, 35, of 4732 No. 27th St., special inspector for the federal prohibition department, at 2 p. m. Tuesday at C. C. Haynes' mortuary, were attended by government officials, representatives of the naval reserves and American Legion.

Services were conducted by John J. Mercer, Masonic lodge. Burial was in Forest Lawn, where taps were sounded by a bugler from Fort Crook.

Government officials who came to Omaha to pay their last respects to Mr. Shirley were E. H. Kuebler of Washington, D. C., chief of the special inspection division of the prohibition unit under the Department of Justice; Special Agent S. M. Seager of Chicago, Special Inspector Sam H. Scott of Denver and Special Inspector D. A. Sloan of Chicago.

Representatives from the naval reserves and the American Legion also were present. Mr. Shirley was a chief yeoman in the navy during the world war, serving chiefly on the west coast and in Hawaii.

Pallbearers were S. E. Beall, Louis Kaufman, Harold Burke, Ben Schufelt, S. G. Kuhns and E. A. Hayes.

Mr. Shirley died Saturday in a hospital of complications from a ruptured appendix. He was rushed home from Chicago, where his headquarters had been since 1929, for an emergency operaion.

Death of Perry A. Shirley.

Omaha.—Perry A. Shirley, thirty-five, one of the crack investigators of the prohibition and internal revenue bureaus in this section of the country, died here Saturday after an emergency operation for appendicitis.

For the last three years Shirley had been in charge of investigation of personnel of the prohibition department. His last big case was the investigation of activities of John T. Vivian of Denver, prohibition administrator for Colorado.

Another big case in which Shirley figured was that in which Henry Prudhomme figured. Prudhomme, now serving time in the Louisiana penitentiary, was charged with an attempt to extort money from Frank Demayo, a Kansas City bootleg king. Shirley cleared up the case, with Demayo's assistance, and succeeded in securing conviction of Prudhomme.

In the summer of 1929 he was temporarily loaned to the narcotics division for the cleanup of a big smuggling case centering in Los Angeles and San Francisco. It was dangerous and secretive work. Shirley operated alone, disguised as a member of the gang.

He finally was forced to "beat" his way to Washington on freight trains to make his report to his superiors after he had completed his investigation and had obtained evidence against the ring.

He talked very little about his work. Most of his activities were outside Omaha, his home.—Press Dispatch.

Mr. and Mrs. Shirley resided in Geneva some years ago. Mrs. Shirley, Miss Mona Bedford before her marriage, is a daughter of O. C. Bedford of Geneva. Two children survive their father. Mr. and Mrs. O. C. Bedford and Mignon and Mr. and Mrs. Percy Bedford, Miss Zola Bedford and Ethel Beeson attended the funeral in Omaha.

Article sent by: Howard Shirley

CULPEPER AND MADISON COUNTY VIRGINIA SHIRLEYS

From a revised History, published by the Board of Supervisors

The economic structure of Madison has always been dependent on farming. In the early years of settlement, most deeds to the land patented by German settlers contained about 400 acres while the English settlers usually purchased larger tracts. The first settlers had to clear the acreage and make the land fit for cultivation.

In 1851 there were 551 farms in Madison County. Eighty five of these contained over five hundred acres; seventeen, over a thousand acres; five over two thousand acres; three over five thousand acres and one owned by Thomas Shirley, contained about fifty thousand acres.

Thomas Shirley began accumulating land in 1799. Legend says that Thomas Shirley and his brother Zachariah received their first land as a result of the murder of their father. It seems Mr. Shirley was an alcoholic and two young men of the neighborhood say Mr. Shirley fell down in an alcoholic stupor. The boys tortured Mr. Shirley until they realized he was near death. Thomas and Zachariah frequently went to look for their father to take him home. When they found him on this occasion, he was conscious enough to tell them the names of his torturers before he died. The Shirleys notified the father of the two young men and told him the sheriff would be called and the boys charged with murder. The father, realizing what the outcome of the action of his sons would be, offered the Shirley brothers all his possessions and promised to move West if the Shirley's would not notify the Sheriff. Since Mr. Shirley was dead and the family in financial need, Thomas and Zackariah accepted the offer. The man deeded his land to the Shirleys and moved his family West and they were never heard of afterwards. Thomas Shirley eventually became the largest landowner ever to live in Madison County. He died about 1850. Chancery suits in settling Thomas Shirley's estate were not completed until 1906 and they are considered among the most famous law suits in Virginia history. Thomas Shirley owned many distilleries and he marketed his whiskey in Fredericksburg. Reportedly the output of the distilleries was so great that teams of oxen were kept on the road to and from Fredericksburg hauling the liquor to market. The extra fine liquor was hauled as far as Philadelphia. These journeys are credited with bringing the first bananas and goats to Madison County. Tom Shirley owned so much personal property that it took ten days of auctioning to sell it after his death.

Article sent by Gordon Seyffert

NOTE: The father of Thomas and Zachariah Shirley was James Shirley who married Judith Garriott. He was born about 1739 and his estate appraised June 20, 1791 in Culpeper County VA (became Madison County in 1792-3), by John Clore, Jonathon Smith, and George Hume.

In the Culpeper County Virginia minute books:

June 16, 1763, John Jones and Catherine his wife of New Kent County Virginia to James Shirley of Culpeper County, land formerly possessed by Frederick Firepack in Culpeper, 100 acres part of a larger patent granted William Duff at the beginning point on the South side of Robinson River running down to the mouth of a larger branch called Quakers Run. [Deed book D page 241].

May 17, 1765, on motion of Christopher Crigler, it is entered that James Shurley be appointed surveyor of road from Robinson River to a pine on Muddy Run and... page 327

1768 James Shirley 106 acres on the head of Hughes River
1771 James Shirley 55 acres on the drains of Quaker Run, a branch of Robinson River.
    [NN grants O pg 127]
1782 James Shirleys slaves were: Cloe, Dick and Dinah
1789 James Shirley and Judith his wife of Culpeper County to Daniel Mauk of Shenandoah County, 2 1/2
    acres. [Bk. P pg 83].

Culpeper County was formed in 1748 from Orange County Virginia. In 1765 James Shirley and Ann his wife 100 acres on boundary of Beaver Dam in Orange County. They are mentioned until 1779 in this county. Which James might this be? It cannot be the one above. In 1742 there is a William Sharlle and in 1751 a Richard Sharlle mentioned in Orange County.

Orange County was formed in 1734 from Spotsylvania County. In 1742 John Shirley was a witness to a document and 1743 a Thomas Shirley 60, discharged from paying public and county levy's in Spotsylvania County Virginia.

If Thomas Shirley was 60 in 1743 that would mean he was born about 1683. Could he be the Thomas Shirley who appears on the quit rent rolls of 1704 with wife Sara in Richmond County Virginia??? He'd be 21 years old. Farnham Parish was in Richmond County.

Isaac Dale was born 1751 Farnham Parish, Richmond County Virgnia and died in Barren County Kentucky. Three of his sons and three of his daughters married SHIRLEYS....

William Dale married Jennie Shirley, daughter of James and Mary McMekin Shirley
Isaac Dale married Sarah Shirley, daughter of Thomas and Mollie Grubbs Shirley
John Dale married Elizabeth Shirley, daughter of ?

Nancy Dale married Moses Shirley, son of ?
Hannah Dale married Thomas Shirley, son of Thomas and Mollie Grubbs Shirley
Elizabeth Dale married Nimrod Shirley, son of James and Mary McMekin Shirley

Thomas, (Millie Grubbs), James, (Mary McMekin), Richard, John and Argeland Shirley were from Fauquier and Prince William County Virginia. They went to Abbeville County South Carolina about 1785 and to Kentucky a few years later.

Fauquier County was formed from Prince William County Virginia in 1758. The Shirleys were in Prince William County as early as 1753 when a road was being ordered to be cleared by William Shurleys. In 1755 a reference was made to a road running by John Shurleys. In 1757 Thomas Shirley was deceased, and his wife Mary was the administrator of his will and it was witnessed by Sarah Shirley.

From British Mercantile Claims 1775-1803 ....Richard Shirley of Prince William County, 8 pounds, etc. due August 1775. He died poor. Another of the name removed to Carolina about 15 years ago.

In records of the Dettington Parish (Pr. Wm. Co.) meeting of October 1788, (overseers of the poor). Elizabeth Shirley is listed as a poor woman and Richard Shurley receives money for taking care of William Shirley who is blind. William dies in 1793. In 1792 will of a Sarah Organ, she mentions Frances and Sithey Shurley. George and Richard Shurley are her Excs.

The name of Argeland Shirley first appears in Northumberland County Virginia (spelled Ergilian) when he was born August 17, 1721 to John Shirley. Feb 20, 1756 Northumberland County Virginia, an Argeland is born to Argeland Shirley.

In North Farnham Parish, Richmond County Virginia, Argeland Shirley witnessed the will of George Kirk, Jr. Jan 24, 1750, Book 5 page 595.

The first Shirley of record in Northumberland County Virginia is Thomas Shirley whose children were christened in St. Stephens Parish in the 1660's.

In some old files I have from a group of those studying the early Shirleys and related families, I found a statement by Bette Speed that this Thomas Shirley was brought to Northumberland County Virginia by Will Drummond. There seems to be some connection with Will and the James City County Virginia area.

More on all of this in a future issue of the NEWS.

To Subscribe to the Shirley NEWS, write to:

Shirley Association
10256 Glencoe Dr.
Cupertino, CA 95014

Dear Shirley Association members!

In the last issue of the NEWS I said I would be looking for a job when I returned from the Shirley Convention. I found one soon after.

Because I have taken a full time position, I have been unable to keep up with my commitments. It has been very difficult to adjust to leaving home at 7:30 AM and returning at 4:30PM and keeping up with household responsibilities, family and etc.

I must confess that I was caught up in the OJ Simpson trial too! I watched any and everything about this case. Most of America did too! The only difference was that I had met him and corresponded with OJ just a couple of years before I started the Shirley Association, in regards to a business project I was hoping that would be of interest to him. We also have mutual friends and this drew me to follow what was happening to him.

I have finally organized my time in the AM's to have some quiet time to work on the mail and do research. I bring about 8 or 9 binders and books and a box of mail with me each day now. I am taking care of a baby and little girl who goes to kindergarten in the AM. The baby takes a nap soon after I get there and is very good about entertaining himself the rest of the morning. It has taken some time to get to this position. I am enjoying being able to work on research and meet those challenges of finding someone's ancestors. This is the very best part of what I like to do.

I was sure that over Christmas I would get caught up on the Shirley NEWS. I thought all I was behind was the Summer issue and Fall. I was quite stunned to see that I had not done a Spring issue. I was sure I did! But I can't find any evidence of such an issue. But, Christmas came and went and I never did complete the Shirley NEWS. On January 2nd eve, I received a call from my aunt, whom I am very close to as she is the closest living relative I have other than my mother who lives in GA. She asked me to come right over as she was having difficulty breathing and may need to go to the hospital. She lives 4 miles from me and when I got there, I realized I shouldn't try to take her in the car but should call an ambulance. Thank goodness I did as when I arrived at the emergency room, they said they almost lost her. The hospital was asking me her wishes about being put on life support. I was scared!!! She looked dead to me! Eventually they moved her to intensive care and I got home about midnight. After work the next day, I dashed off to see her. She didn't look good. She was in intensive for about a week and them moved upstairs for over 2 weeks and them to a convalescent hospital. She went home yesterday, Feb 17th. I only missed 3 days of visiting with her. So, you can see I have been on the go! (She had pneumonia).

I am so happy to be back working on the Shirleys. I have recently helped two people I know as I have heard back from them already. One was a gentleman in England. I had the key to his early ancestors place and date of marriage and where the rest of his family was. The other was from Carter descendant. I really didn't think I could help her as she was looking for a Shirley Carter connected to the Shirley Plantations Carters. Therefore, I assumed the Shirley as a first name was associated with the plantation. I pulled a couple of books to see if by chance there was such a person listed in the index. Sure enough, I found him. I was so excited that I called her to see what she really knew. I asked if she knew what county in Virginia he lived etc. She did not know. She had written to Hill Carter at Shirley Plantation and he was unable to tell her how Shirley connected to his group. I found her Carters living in Prince William Co. VA near where the Shirleys lived. I learned how he was connected to the Carters. He was the son of John Hill Carter born 1799 who was the son of Edward Carter 1767 who was the son of Charles Carter, father of Robert E. Lee's mother. She was in shock! That would of course take her back to the beginning of the Carters in America since that is known information...I sent it to her anyway. I just received a letter from her and a check for $10 for my phone call and a big thank you. I was happy to be of help to her!

Well, I am pleased I finally have the two issues of the NEWS done. I will begin on the next two issues as soon as I can but have some mail that needs attending to first. I know you will understand. You all have been very good thru the years to put up with my interruptions. Very few complain! I hope the end results are what is important. I am striving to understand how the picture of the Shirleys fit together, not only in early America but also to the England Shirleys and the original branches over there. I have recently spent a whole week studying the early Shirleys of England as I have been wanting to do for sometime. I feel like I am on track with this project. I think I have located a few Shirleys missing from the pedigree put together about 150 years ago. We do have data more readily available to us than then.

Thanks for your patience. I will do all that I can. I am still committed to the Shirleys!

NOTE: The photo of me standing in front of the Barbados Archives didn't copy as well as I would have liked. The building had a tin roof and it doesn't show this in the copied photograph.

KEENEY UPDATES FROM 1992 REUNION to 1993 REUNION

p. 39 1.3.10.3. (Charles Warren Overstreet)
m. Mildred Roberts
d. 12/16/1991

1.3.10.4. (Leah Clarice/Clariss Overstreet)
m. ______ Davis

p. 87 1.1.1.1. (Walter Luther Shirley, Jr.)
d. October, 1992

1.1.1.1.2. (Alice Jane Shirley)
Divorced Kenneth Gail Couch, took her maiden name back.
Children's names legally changed to:
1.1.1.1.2.1. Charles Harvey Shirley-Couch
1.1.1.1.2.2. Grace Gladys Shirley-Couch

p. 89 1.1.1.3.4. (Ann Louise Shirley)
m. Christopher Helft, 9/5/1992, Indianapolis

p. 90 1.1.1.5.2. (Deanna Jean Shirley)
1.1.1.5.2.2. Adrienne Janet Borders
b. 2/24/1992, Almeda, California

1.1.1.6. (Philip Robert Shirley)
d. 8/3/1993, Indianapolis

1.1.1.6.1. (Angela Dawn Shirley)
Divorced Kevin Brady, 1992

p. 101 3.1.1.1.1. (Gary Lee Leonard)
3.1.1.1.1.1. Olivia Dai Leonard
b. 12/27/1990, Bloomington, Monroe Co., IN

p. 103 3.1.3.1.1. (Karen Louise Barber)
m. James Edward Combs, 4/25/1992, Marietta, Georgia

p. 104 3.1.4.1.4. (Angela Blackmore Rutledge)
3.1.4.1.4.3. Brittany Lynn Hardman
b. 2/4/1992, Boston, MA

p. 106 3.1.6.1.2. (Steven Seth Whicker)
m. Trisha Kae Bond, 7/11/1992, Lebanon, IN

p. 107 3.3.1.1.2. (Stephanie Annette Keeney)
m. Gary Talbott, January/1991, Anderson, IN

3.3.1.1.3. (Amanda Jean Keeney)
3.3.1.1.3.1. Connor McCollough Murphy
b. 7/3/1991, Kadina, Okinawa, Japan

p. 121 4.3.1. (Ruth Naomi Ellis)
(2) (Milton Henninger)
d. 1/9/1993, Baldwin Park, CA

p. 122 4.4. (Aubrey Keeney Ellis)
(2) Gunnar Ahlstrom was not his second wife, but his wife's second husband.

4.3.1.1.3. (Jeffrey Dale Bishop)
4.3.1.1.3.2. Kirsten Renee Bishop
b. 1/1/1993, Grand Junction, CO

p. 123 4.4.2.2. (Cynthia Kathleen McEwen)
m. Ken Petersen, 6/17/1989 (Last name was not known on previous update.)

p. 123 4.5.2. (Wayne Clifford Meadows)
4.5.2.1. Terry (or Larry) Meadows (1)

p. 137 6.3. (Elizabeth Grace Keeney)
d. 3/30/1993, Marion Co., IN; Burial, Jamestown, Boone Co., IN

p. 139 6.4.2.1. (Tamala Dawn Keeney)
Divorced from Joseph Hagler
m. Everett Bailey
6.4.2.1.1. Justin William Bailey
b. December, 1992

p. 145 8.1. (Virginia Belle Keeney)
(Lowell S. Coats)
d. 4/2/1993, Fort Wayne, Allen Co., IN; Burial K of P Cemetery, Lizton, Hendricks Co., IN

KEENEY UPDATES (as received) FROM 1993 REUNION to 1994 REUNION

p. 90 1.1.1.5.3. (Donald Ott Shirley)
m. Elizabeth McClaren, 7/23/1994, Chicago

p. 101 3.1.1.1.1. (Gary L. Leonard)
3.1.1.1.1.2. Savannah Grace Leonard, b. 6/8/1993

3.1.1.2.1. (Christopher Arthur Himsel)
m. Deborah Colbert, 6/25/1994, Lake Co., IN

p. 102 3.1.1.3.1. (Mitzi Kay McClain)
3.1.1.3.1.1. Morgan Kay Griffith, b. 3/27/1992

3.1.1.4.1. (Michelle R. Hudson)
m. Jon Matthew VanHook, 10/18/1991
3.1.1.4.1.1. Zachary Matthew VanHook, b. 5/21/1992
3.1.1.4.1.2. Alex Jordan VanHook, b. 2/6/1994
p. 103 3.1.3.1.1. (Karen Louise Barber)
3.1.3.1.1.1. Colton Alexander Combs, b. 8/26/1993

p. 104 3.1.4.1.2. (Brian Eston Rutledge)
m. Kelly Kathleen McDaniel, 9/10/1994
b. 1/25/1971

3.1.4.1.4. (Angela Blackmore Rutledge Hardman)
m. Bruce Bennett Gargus, 8/31/1993
b. 11/25/1962
3.1.4.1.4.4. Morgan Ann Gargus, b. 11/8/1993

p. 105 3.1.4.2.2. (Deanna Michelle Wiggam)
m. Bradley Aaron Long, 1/8/1994
b. 7/11/1970

3.1.5.1.1. (Scott A. Cherry)
m. Angela Zaph, 7/31/1993

p. 106 3.1.5.2. (John Eugene Higgins)
m. (2) Deborah Brooks, 2/23/1994

3.1.6.1.1. (Timothy A. Whicker)
3.1.6.1.1.1. Drake Allen Whicker, b. 3/3/1994

p. 107 3.3.1.1.2. (Stephanie Annette Keeney)
3.3.1.1.2.1. Bradley Michael Talbott, b. 9/11/1993

3.3.1.1.3. (Amanda Jeanne Keeney)
3.3.1.1.3.2. Megan MacKenzie Murphy, b. 2/4/1994

p. 127 &
131 5.2. (Edgar Parker)
d. 8/7/1994

p. 133 &
135 6.1. (Ethel Fern Keeney)
d. 10/7/1993

Indiana Shirley Ancestors--where they are buried

Thomas SHIRLEY
m. Molly Grubbs

James SHIRLEY
m. Mary McMekin

Richard SHIRLEY
m. Dorcas Cullins

Elizabeth ------m.------ Robert
b.5-2-1872
d.1830-35
Barren Co.KY

Robert
b. ___
d. c.1813
Barren Co.KY

Malinda
b.c.1789
d.2-8-1873
Boone Co.IN
(Mt.Tabor,Fayette)
m.Presley THOMAS
b.c.1786
d.1850 KY

Susanna
b.10-1-1776
d.4-29-1848
m.Benj.SMITH
(b.9-15-1769
(d.9-5-1853)
both-Boone Co.IN
bur.south of Fayette

John MONEY
b.3-20-1794
d.3-22-1860
m. Lydia Tout
5-21-1822 KY
(Lydia--
b.12-2-1802
d.4-13-1875
both bur.
Sparks Cmt.)

David S. BUZZARD
b.5-17-1796
d. 2-8-1870
-m-
Louisa M.
b.12-2-1800
d.3-9-1869
Vieley Cmty.Lizton

James SHIRLEY
b.7-30-1803
d.1893
m.Deborah Presley
b.3-30-1809
d.8-20-1866
both bur.Big White Lick
Brownsburg,IN

Frances THOMAS----m.---Aaron SMITH
b.10-15-1808 b.7-22-1800
d.1-20-1890 d.9-14-1877
Both buried Mt.Tabor Church--Fayette,IN

Harriett A.Buzzard
b..9-21-1822
d.3-23-1889
---m.--
James L. LEAK
b.7-14-1816
d.9-6-1883
all bur.Vieley Cmty
Lizton, IN

Malinda Susan Smith-------m.-----John Thos.Money
b.12-5-1832 b.Oct.1827
d.2-17-1903 d.12-11-1906
bur.Sparks Cmty. bur.Sparks

Charles W. KEENEY
b.11-1-1835
d.4-20-1915
m.Emily E. Bursott
b.2-26-1840
d.1-2-1909
both bur.K of P cmty,Lizton,IN

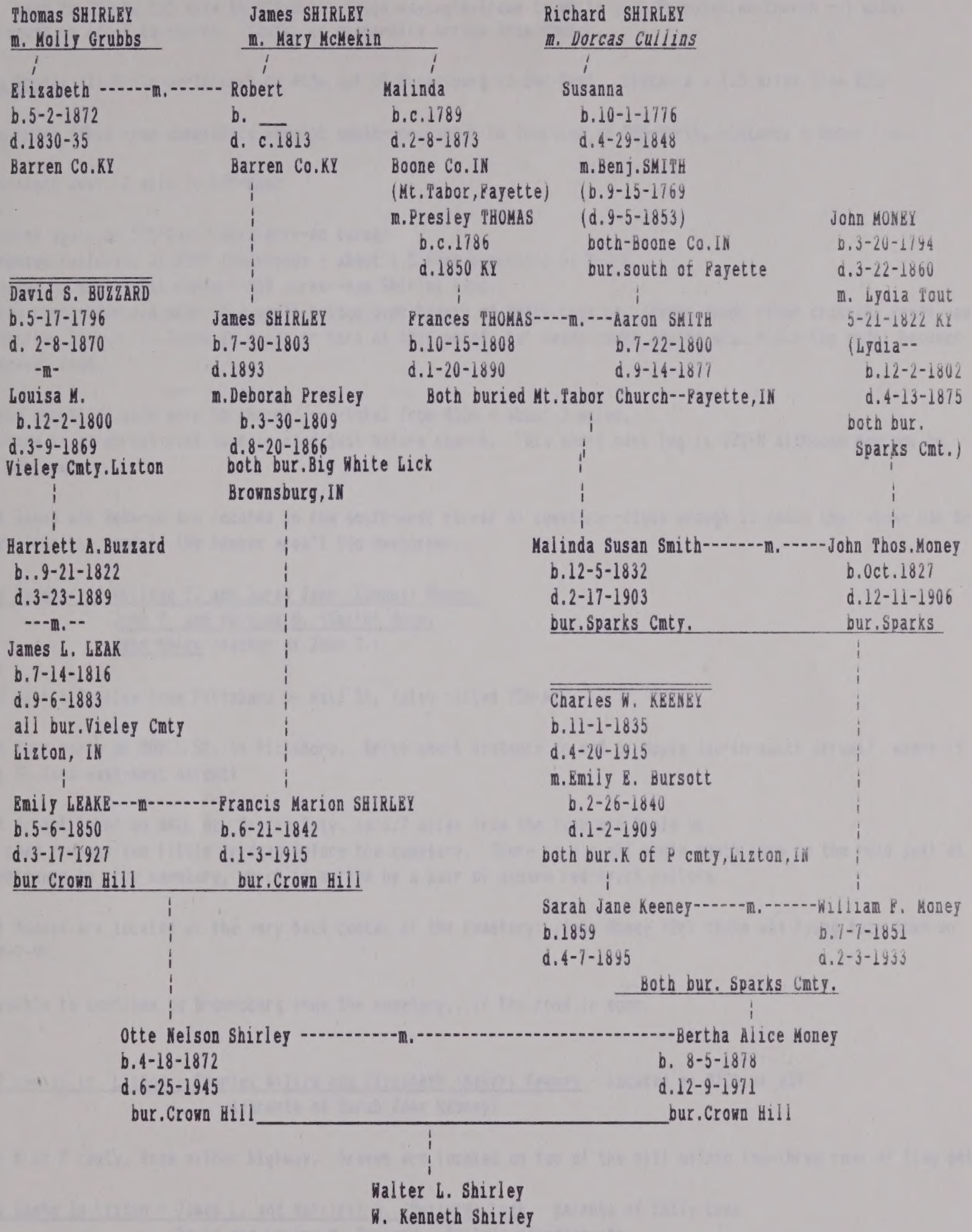
Emily LEAKE---m--------Francis Marion SHIRLEY
b.5-6-1850 b.6-21-1842
d.3-17-1927 d.1-3-1915
bur Crown Hill bur.Crown Hill

Sarah Jane Keeney------m.------William F. Money
b.1859 b.7-7-1851
d.4-7-1895 d.2-3-1933
Both bur. Sparks Cmty.

Otte Nelson Shirley -----------m.----------------------------Bertha Alice Money
b.4-18-1872 b. 8-5-1878
d.6-25-1945 d.12-9-1971
bur.Crown Hill bur.Crown Hill

Walter L. Shirley
W. Kenneth Shirley

Indiana Shirley Ancestors--where they are buried



Thomas SHIRLEY
m. Molly Grubbs

James SHIRLEY
m. Mary McMekin

Richard SHIRLEY
m. Dorcas Cullins

Elizabeth ------m.------ Robert
b.5-2-1872 / b. ___
d.1830-35 / d. c.1813
Barren Co.KY / Barren Co.KY

Malinda
b.c.1789
d.2-8-1873
Boone Co.IN
(Mt.Tabor,Fayette)
m.Presley THOMAS
b.c.1786
d.1850 KY

Susanna
b.10-1-1776
d.4-29-1848
m.Benj.SMITH
(b.9-15-1769)
(d.9-5-1853)
both-Boone Co.IN
bur.south of Fayette

John MONEY
b.3-20-1794
d.3-22-1860
m. Lydia Tout
5-21-1822 KY
(Lydia--
b.12-2-1802
d.4-13-1875
both bur.
Sparks Cmt.)

David S. BUZZARD
b.5-17-1796
d. 2-8-1870
-m-
Louisa M.
b.12-2-1800
d.3-9-1869
Vieley Cmty.Lizton

James SHIRLEY
b.7-30-1803
d.1893
m.Deborah Presley
b.3-30-1809
d.8-20-1866
both bur.Big White Lick
Brownsburg,IN

Frances THOMAS----m.---Aaron SMITH
b.10-15-1808 / b.7-22-1800
d.1-20-1890 / d.9-14-1877
Both buried Mt.Tabor Church--Fayette,IN

Harriett A.Buzzard
b..9-21-1822
d.3-23-1889
---m.--
James L. LEAK
b.7-14-1816
d.9-6-1883
all bur.Vieley Cmty
Lizton, IN

Malinda Susan Smith-------m.-----John Thos.Money
b.12-5-1832 / b.Oct.1827
d.2-17-1903 / d.12-11-1906
bur.Sparks Cmty. / bur.Sparks

Charles W. KEENEY
b.11-1-1835
d.4-20-1915
m.Emily E. Bursott
b.2-26-1840
d.1-2-1909
both bur.K of P cmty,Lizton,IN

Emily LEAKE---m--------Francis Marion SHIRLEY
b.5-6-1850 / b.6-21-1842
d.3-17-1927 / d.1-3-1915
bur Crown Hill / bur.Crown Hill

Sarah Jane Keeney------m.------William F. Money
b.1859 / b.7-7-1851
d.4-7-1895 / d.2-3-1933
Both bur. Sparks Cmty.

Otte Nelson Shirley -----------m.------------Bertha Alice Money
b.4-18-1872 / b. 8-5-1878
d.6-25-1945 / d.12-9-1971
bur.Crown Hill / bur.Crown Hill

Walter L. Shirley
W. Kenneth Shirley

Location of Shirley family ancestral graves - Boone, Hendricks Cos.IN

James and Deborah (Presley) Shirley graves - Cemetary associated with White Lick Presbyterian church, located south and a little west of Brownsburg at 600-E and 225-N (Lincoln Twp)

(1) Drive south from Brownsburg on Rd.#267 to 350-North....about 2.3 miles south from SR 136 in Brownsburg.
(Road #267 is called Green St. in Brownsburg)
(2) " west on 350-N. 1/5 mile to 600-East. (sign saying"Welcome to White Lick Presyterian Church - 1 mile)
(3) Turn south on 600-E to church. Cemty. is diagonally across from church.

Alternate Route: (1) Drive north-west on #136 out of Brownsburg to 600-East. distance = 1.3 miles from #267

(2) Drive south (This road absolutely straigt south--no curve) to junction of 500-North..distance = about 1 mi.

(3)Jog straight west .2 mile to 575-East

(4)Turn south again on 575-East (straight--no turns)
..crosses railroad; at STOP crossroads - about 1.5 from beginning of 575-E
(land on south-west corner--120 acres--was Shirley land.)
..From crossroads 1/4 mile to a small bridge over branch of White Lick cr. (first house after crossing creek was a Shirley home.) ...There is a jog or turn at this point, but heads south again; also black-top ends; becomes gravel road.

(5)continue about 1/4 mile more to church ----Total from #136 = about 3 miles.
...there is an abrupt east turn in road just before church. This short east leg is 225-N although may not be marked.

Graves of James and Deborah are located in the south-west corner of cemetary--close enough to fence that stone can be seen from the road if the bushes aren't too overgrown.

To Sparks Cemetary - William F. and Sarah Jane (Keeney) Money;
John T. and Malinda S. (Smith) Money
John Money (father of John T.)

Located east 1.7 miles from Pittsboro on Wall St. (also called 750-N)

From #136 turn north on MAPLE St. in Pittsboro. Drive short distance to end of Maple (north-south street) where it runs into Wall St.(and east-west street)

Turn east (right turn) on WALL St. Sparks Cmty. is 1.7 miles from the turn off Maple St.
...The road crosses two little bridges before the cemetary. There is a right angle south turn in the road just at the entrance to the cemetary, which is marked by a pair of square red-brick pillars.

Graves of Moneys are located at the very back center of the cemetary...John Money (Sr) stone was lying face down on 9-9-90.

It is possible to continue to Brownsburg from the cemetary...if the road is open.

To K of P cemty. in Lizton - Charles Willis and Elizabeth (Baker) Keeney - located on #136 at #39
(parents of Sarah Jane Keeney)

May enter K of P cemty. from either highway. Graves are located on top of the hill within two-three rows of flag pole.

To Vieley cmety in Lizton - James L. and Harriett A. (Buzzard) Leak - parents of Emily Leak
- David and Louisa M. Buzzard - Emily's grandparents.

Located on south side of #136 just east of the K of P cemty. and separated from it by a small stream and grove of trees, which partially hides Vieley from the road. Old board sign says "Union Township Pioneers"

Graves are located at top of hill where the ground becomes level on west side of cemty..James and Harriett at west edge; David and Louisa just east of them. Watch out for poison ivy!

Mt.Tabor Church Cmty. - Fayette,IN - Aaron and Francis (Thomas) Smith ("Francis" spelled thus)
- Malinda (Shirley) Thomas - mother of Francis

Cemetary located on #267 and 700-South, just north of Fayette town limit in Boone Co.

Fayette may be reached by I-65 North to #267 "Brownsburg" exit, south on #267 to Fayette.
-or- from Brownsburg SR 136, (or I-74) north on #267.

(There are two churches on #267 in Fayette. One brick and newer, near center of town...no cemty.
You want the old one north of town center--frame, painted white, with cemetary)

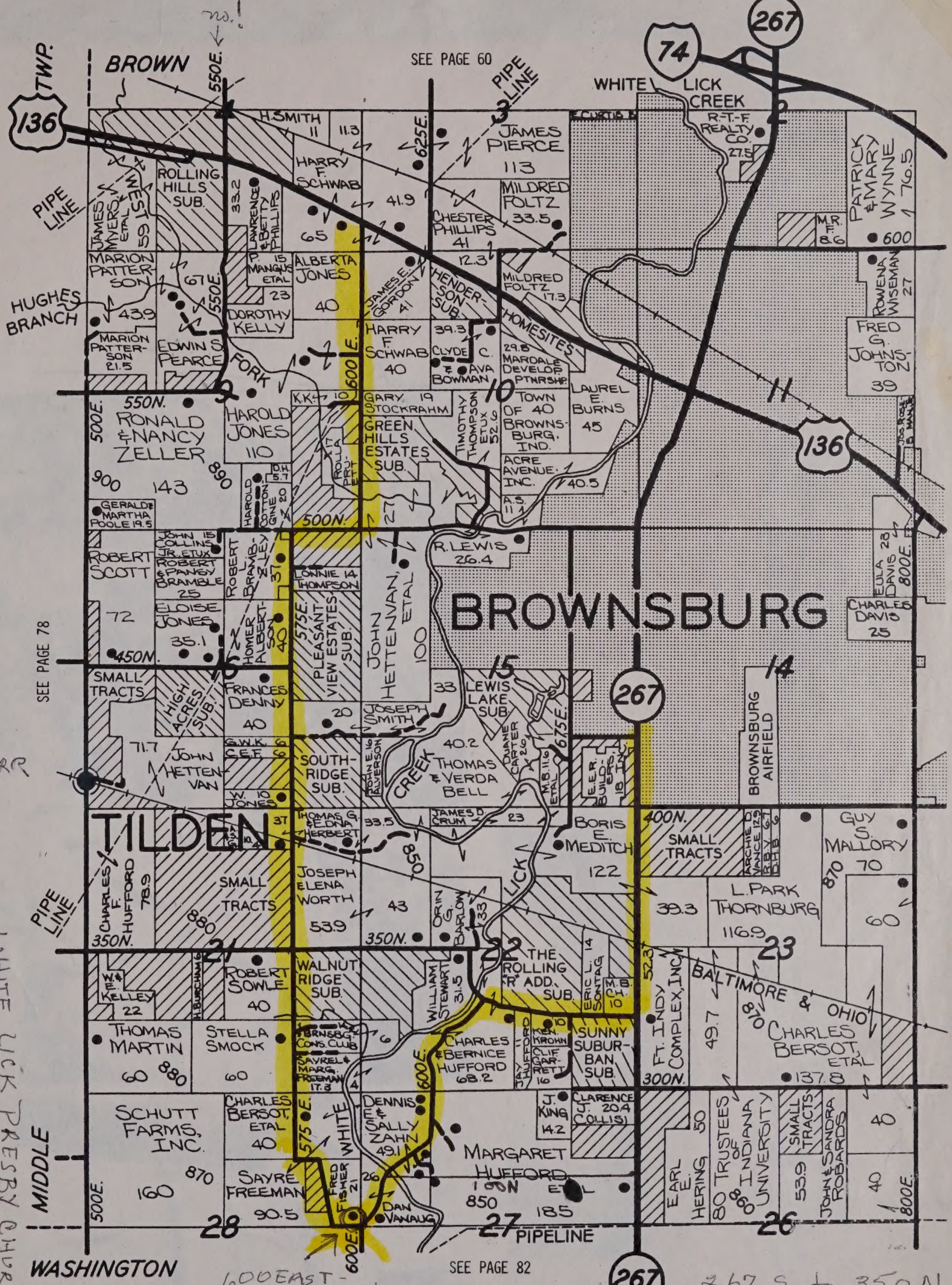
Graves are located in 14th row from back driveway due south of the east end of the church building where the entrance is located.

Site of grave of - Benjamin Smith and Susanna Shirley Smith - parents of Aaron Smith.

Located south of Fayette .9 mile from the center of town just at the Boone/Hendricks Co.line on east side of #267. Just at county-line sign on east side of road is a private drive. There is a grove of trees in the middle of the field just north of the drive. The cemetary is in the grove of trees.

T. 16 N. - R. 1 & 2 E.

LINCOLN TWSHP.

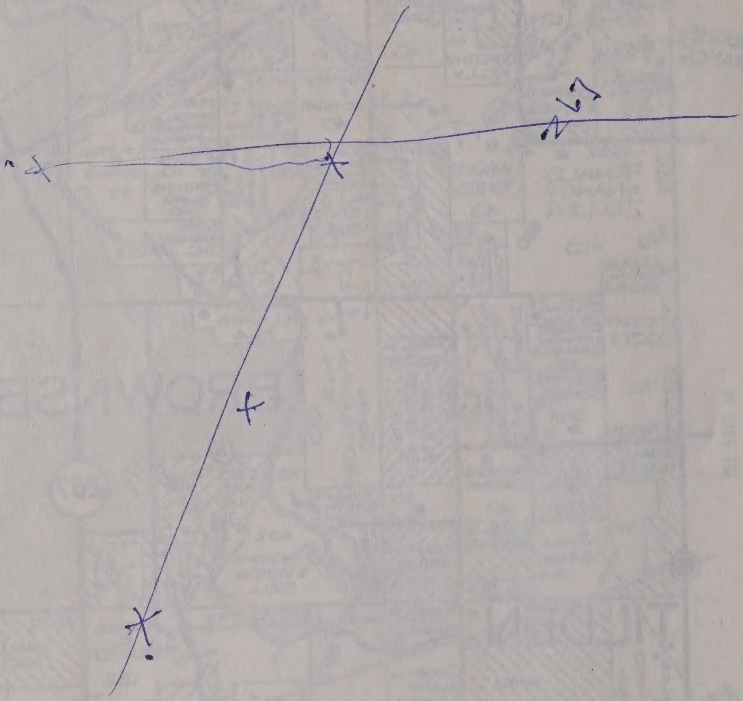

no.!
BROWN TWP.
136
550E.
SEE PAGE 60
PIPE LINE
WHITE LICK CREEK
74
267
H. SMITH 11
11.3
HARRY F. SCHWAB 65
625E.
JAMES PIERCE 113
R-T-F REALTY CO. 27.5
PATRICK & MARY WYNNE 176.5
ROLLING HILLS SUB.
JAMES MYERS ETAL
WEST 59
33.2
LAWRENCE & BETTY PHILLIPS
41.9
CHESTER PHILLIPS 41
MILDRED FOLTZ 33.5
M.R. F. 8.6
600
MARION PATTERSON
67
P. MANGUS ETAL 15
ALBERTA JONES 40
JAMES E. GORDON 41
HENDERSON SUB.
12.3
MILDRED FOLTZ 17.3
ROWENA WISEMAN 27
HUGHES BRANCH
43.9
23
DOROTHY KELLY
600E.
HARRY F. SCHWAB 40
39.3
CLYDE C. & AVA BOWMAN
HOMESITES
29.5 MARDALE DEVELOP. PTNRSHP.
FRED G. JOHNSTON 39
MARION PATTERSON 21.5
EDWIN S. PEARCE
FORK
9
10
11
550N.
K.K. 10
GARY STOCKRAHM 19
TOWN OF BROWNSBURG, IND. 40
LAUREL E. BURNS 45
500E.
RONALD & NANCY ZELLER
HAROLD JONES 110
GREEN HILLS ESTATES SUB.
TIMOTHY THOMPSON ETUX 52.9
900
143
890
D.H. 5.7
HAROLD COTTONGIM 20
ROLLA PRUITT ETUX
ACRE AVENUE, INC. 40.5
A.S. 11.1
GERALD & MARTHA POOLE 19.5
500N.
27
R. LEWIS 26.4
EULA DAVIS 28
800E.
ROBERT SCOTT
JOHN COLLINS JR. ETUX 15
ROBERT & PANSEY BRAMBLE 25
ROBERT BRAMBLEY
HOMER ALBERTSON 37
LONNIE THOMPSON 14
575E.
PLEASANT VIEW ESTATES SUB.
JOHN HETTENVAN ETAL 100
BROWNSBURG
CHARLES DAVIS 25
72
ELOISE JONES 35.1
40
SEE PAGE 78
450N.
16
15
14
SMALL TRACTS
HIGH ACRES SUB.
FRANCES DENNY 40
33
LEWIS LAKE SUB.
JOSEPH SMITH
20
DUANE CARTER 26
675E.
BROWNSBURG AIRFIELD
RR
71.7
JOHN HETTENVAN
G.W.K. 6
C.E.F. 6
SOUTHRIDGE SUB.
JOHN E. & ALVERSON
CREEK
40.2
THOMAS & VERDA BELL
M.B. 11.6 ETAL
E.E.R. BUILDERS INC. 18
W. JONES 10
TILDEN
37
THOMAS G. & LEONA HERBERT
33.5
JAMES D. CRUM
23
BORIS E. MEDITCH 122
400N.
SMALL TRACTS
ARCHIE & VANCE
GUY S. MALLORY 70
870
850
LICK
PIPE LINE
CHARLES F. HUFFORD 78.9
SMALL TRACTS
880
JOSEPH & ELENA WORTH 53.9
43
ORIN G. BARLOW 33
39.3
L. PARK THORNBURG 116.9
60
350N.
21
22
23
ROBERT SOWLE 40
WALNUT RIDGE SUB.
WILLIAM STEWART 31.5
THE ROLLING "R" ADD. SUB.
ERIC L. SONTAG 14
M.B. CH. 10
52.3
BALTIMORE & OHIO
W. & F. KELLEY 22
H. BURCHAM
THOMAS MARTIN 60
STELLA SMOCK 60
880
BRNSBG. CONS. CLUB
SAYRE & MARG. FREEMAN 17.3
6
4
CHARLES & BERNICE HUFFORD 68.2
KEN KROHN
JAY HUFFORD
CLIF GARRETT 16
SUNNY SUBURBAN SUB.
FT. INDY COMPLEX, INC.
49.7
870
CHARLES BERSOT ETAL
137.8
300N.
MIDDLE
SCHUTT FARMS, INC.
CHARLES BERSOT ETAL 40
575E.
WHITE
DENNIS E. & SALLY ZAHN 49.1
J. KING 14.2
CLARENCE J. COLLIS 20.4
EARL E. HERING 80
30
TRUSTEES OF INDIANA UNIVERSITY 80
860
SMALL TRACTS
53.9
JOHN & SANDRA ROBARDS
40
40
MARGARET HUFFORD
160
870
SAYRE FREEMAN 90.5
FRED FISHER 21
26
100N
ETAL
850
185
DAN VANAUG
28
27
26
PIPELINE
500E.
600E.
WASHINGTON
SEE PAGE 82

WHITE LICK PRESBY CHURCH

CEMETARY. KITTY CORNER ACROSS RD.

600 EAST -
South to jog at 500 N
West on 500 N to jog
575 EAST - straight south to church

267 S to 350 N
600 E south to church



Kjære Broder og Broderkone.

Jeg vil tage til Pennen og skrive eder et Par Linier til da jeg nu igjen er noget bedre end jeg har været men at jeg rigtig rask kan jeg ikke sige men jeg er da oppe af Sengen den meste Tid af Dagen. Saa med Guds Hjælp bliver det vel lidt efter lidt bedre man skal bede og haabe men i kan tro kjære vi har haft en haard Prövelse siden Fader döde i elleve Uger laa jeg bestandig i Sengen og svævede imellem Liv og Död og i det mellemrum fik vore to Piger Skarlagens Feber og den ældste som heder Hanne hun havde Halssyge til lige med saa vi frygtede for hendes Liv i 6 Uger laa hun bestandig i Sengen Kristine var ikke saa syg og alle Anekirstines Piger var ogsaa syge de tre af Skarlagens Feber og den ene var daarlig i Halsen det var da Gudskelov ikke saa længe det maatte vi være glade for for hun er den ældste af dem som Söster har hjemme nu, hun maatte ogsaa hjælpe os med hvad hun kunde det var en en streng Tid for min kjære Mand og for Søster og vor gamle Moder for de maatte hjelpes ad som de bedst kunde jeg vil nu fortælle Eder at vor lille Søn som blev født to Dage efter Faders Død han er nu og saa hensovet den 27^{de} Marts Herren giver Herren tager Herrens Navn være lovet vi vil nu til sammen takke eder mange gange for de Penge i sente os hils vor kjære Broder Mads og sig ham mange tak vordan mon det kan være han aldrig skriver os til Dersom i faar Brev fra Broder [illegible] Hans vil i saa hilse ham fra os Gud ved hvordan han har det jeg kan hilse eder fra Broder Peter, hans Kone var henne hos os i et Par Dage da jeg laa saa meget syg men Peter var ikke med, for han er meget svagelig han har ikke kommet hjem iden en Gang om Aaret den trettende Juli naar det var Faders Fødselsdag, havde kjære Fader nu levet til den 13^{de} Juli havde han blevet 71 Aar gammel og Moder var 69 Aar den 6^{te} Januar Moders og Faders Portræt kan vi ikke sende Eder da de aldrig har ladet sig tage af jeg har bedet dem om det saa tit men det er bleven ved det Men dersom Moder leve lidt endnu vil hun lade sig tage af at i kan faa hendes Portræt

i kunde komme og være med den 4 Juli saa skal vi have Sölv Brullup dersom den gode Gud vil at vi maa leve saa lenge det vilde vist være en Glæde for eder dersom i kunde være med men i Eders Tanker er i vist nok med saa vilde vi samles med alle vore Börn for det er ikke en Gang om Aaret vi samles med dem paa en Gang, jeg havde rigtinok bestemt at Fader skulde haft Spillet for os men det blev bestemmet om af Gud i Himmelen vore Tanker kan være gode men Gud Raader.

Vil i nu være saa godt hilse Madsen og sige dem mange tak for Tingene. I Kan tro at Lodil var meget syg men hun har en god Mand til at sörge for sin Familie Hvilket glæder mig meget. Nu vil jeg ende min Skrivelse for denne gang med en Kjærlig hilsen fra mig og min Kjære Man Ane Kirstine og Hustru

Østervilslev den 24 Mai

Kjære Broder og Broderkone

det forekommer mig at den lille Louise er født den 27 April det er vores Da jeg nu med Glæde vil henvende mine Tanker til Eder og Takke Eder mange Gange for de Penge som i sende til os til Erstatning for Faders Begravelse. Vi har delt Pengene Moder fik de 9 Kroner vi og Eggert fik ver 10 Moder er jo ellers hos Eggert og Bodil, med Begravelsen hjalpes vi ad. Fader var da inde i Kirken og der blev holdt Tale. Salmerne vi Sang her femme er, 251, og 552, og de i Kirken var: 391, og 389, dem ~~dem~~ der blev Sunget ved Graven: hved jeg ikke Nommerne paa, fordi det Blæste saa meget at man kunde næppe staa en paa Kirkegaarden, vi har rigtinok haft et strenkt Faaraar Jeg takker dig mange Gange kjære Svigerinde for din godhed du haver for os det vilde glæde mig dersom

Nar

den ældste Datter opkaldes vor nu fylder Waldemar

Winston
Matthews
INDIANAPOLIS

r of
rian
r of
son,
rude

NNEY,
Ser-
onday
Shel-
m.. to
een a
Major
ring in
of the
byville.
ay be
Cancer
idow of
s: sons,
nald E.
Carolyn
n; eight

, 77, In-
Services
nday in
Road
day in

there's nothing
play along with as much
possible."

4-23-89, Indpls. STAR

MARILYN L. MANSIL SHIRLEY, 59, Indianapolis, died Friday. Services will be at 9:30 a.m. Monday in Shirley Brothers Castleton Chapel and at 10 a.m. in St. Pius X Catholic Church. Calling will be from 2 p.m. to 9 p.m. today at the chapel. A graduate of St. Vincent Hospital School of Nursing, she most recently was a volunteer nurse at St. Vincent Hospital and North Central High School. She also had been a flight attendant at American Airlines for three years. She also had worked part time in surgery at Methodist Hospital. Contributions may be made to the Indiana Lions Cancer Control Fund. Survivors: husband, Arthur N. Shirley; sons, Frederick N. and James A. Shirley; daughters, Mary L. Wiethoff, Sarah J. Chasnoff, Ann L. and Janet Shirley; sister, June Brunner; three grandchildren.

d. 4-21-89 **GLADYS L. KEESLING SMITH,** 70, Indianapolis, died Friday. Services will be at 1 p.m. Tuesday in Parson Mortuary Adams Street Chapel, Muncie, with calling from 2 p.m. to p.m. and 6 p.m. to 8 p.m. today day. Survivors: husband, ter, Ruth-

---

one daughter, Phyllis

INDPLS STAR - SUNDAY 11-14-82

Donald R. Money

1st Cousin of Walter & Kenneth Shirley

Donald R. Money, 66, Indianapolis, an attorney and a former Marion County deputy prosecutor, died Saturday in his home. 11-13-82 MM

He was a graduate of the Indiana University Law School and a member of the Indianapolis Bar Association and the Indiana State Bar Association.

The Indianapolis native was a former Eastside Republican ward chairman. He was a member of Irvington Masonic Lodge 666 and the Sahara Grotto and a former president of the Eastside Exchange Club and the Eastside Lions Club.

Services will be held at 10:30 a.m. Tuesday in Meridian Street United Methodist Church, of which he was a member. Friends may call from 3 p.m. to 5 p.m. and 7 p.m. to 9 p.m. Monday in Shirley Brothers Irving Hill Chapel.

Survivors include his wife, Margaret Money; two daughters, Tina Campbell and Sarah Richwine; two stepsons, Donald A. and James T. Cluter, and a stepdaughter, Margaret E. Cluter.

INDPLS. STAR 11-14-82

…the choreography.

…e small but enthusiastic crowd of nearly 600 responded quickly to what clearly is now a company on the move — in, and under, the right direction.

Besides Dindonis' contributions, credit for the company's upgrade in quality also should go to ballet mistress Yi-Qi Cheng.

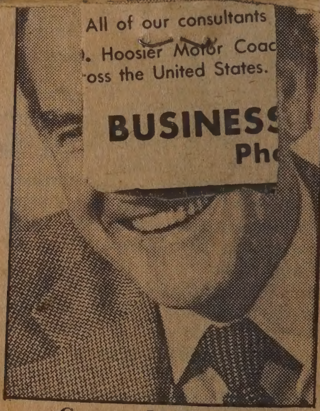
The live musical accompaniment, an IBT hallmark, also made the season special. For this concert, the Fort Wayne Philharmonic — conducted by Ronald Ondrejka — and the Indianapolis Arts Chorale — directed by Elise Marshall — performed with impressive prowess.

After providing a rousing, joyous rendition of Glinka's charming score, the Philharmonic was joined by the Arts Chorale for the contemplative *Lark*, which Dindonis choreographed to Aaron Copland's resonant score.

ROAD CLOSI

The Ind

call



All of our consultants

. Hoosier ~~Motor~~ Coac

oss the United States.

BUSINESS

Ph

George McGovern

Encouraged by freeze vote

terms in the Senate before his defeat two years ago, carried only Massachusetts and the District of Columbia in his unsuccessful attempt to deny Richard Nixon re-election in 1972.

"If I decided sometime next year I could help redefine the issues before the country in a way that would be beneficial, I might give it another try, even if I thought the odds of being nominated were not very good," McGovern said.

Family of Walt & Gladys Shirley

'WON'T YOU BE MY VALENTINE?'

The teacher wasn't looking today when Walter Shirley, 6, of 5632 Broadway, first grade pupil at School 84, Fifty-seventh street and Central avenue, slipped into the cloakroom and presented a Valentine to his Valentine, Alice Louise Hoculi, 6, of 5311 Broadway.

Family of Walt & Gladys Shirley
Walt Jr., Arthur, Barbara, David,
Philip in arms of Gladys & Walt Sr.

enlarged subsidiary coinage."

But though his audience followed his comments on international affairs closely, it was when he turned briefly to party matters that the 1,500 Republican listeners displayed the greatest interest.

Some party leaders thought Mr. Hoover might have a sensational answer to reports of a movement to unseat his supporters in the party organization.

The President referred to his defeat last November, and predicted that the Republican party would be returned to power.

"An organization that can show more than 15,000,000 adherents after seventy years—an irreducible minimum in the reaction from the worst depression the world has ever seen—indeed is testimony to the virility of the principles Lincoln enunciated," he said.

"The Republican party will support the new administration in every measure which will promote public welfare. It must and will be vigilant in opposing those which are harmful."

Leaders of both parties were reluctant to discuss the political part of the speech for quotation, but privately many interpreted it as indicating Mr. Hoover was ready to fight to maintain party leadership.

Mr. Hoover and his party were in New York less than seven hours.

ATTACKS COST OF GOVERNMENT

Reductions Are Essential, Says Statistician of State C. of C.

Despite fact that the averag worker's wage has droppd 49 pe cent in the last fourteen years, cost of operating state government i far above the level of 1920, Virgi Sheppard, State Chamber of Commerce statistician, says in a report made public today.

Asserting that the task of adjustment of the two factors constitute greatest problem before legislators Sheppard urged further reduction of expenditures as essential to welfare of the state.

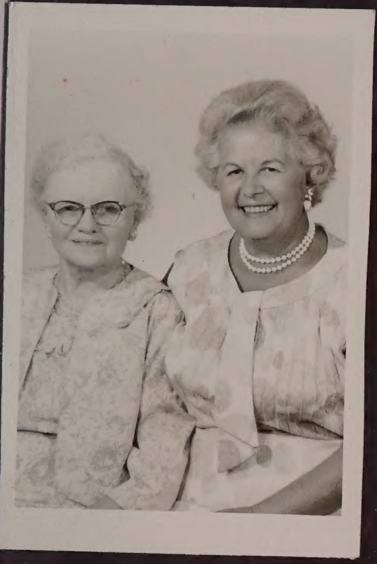
"If the state legislature could reduce appropriations to the 192 level there could be little complain on cost of government for the nex few years unless there is furthe decrease in income and cost of living," he said.

Largest single cost increase sinc 1920 was in expenditures for retirements and pensions which soare

CHILDREN'S
WINTER
UNION
SUITS
29c
Boys' or girls' cream, random or white. Sizes 2 to 16.

THE STORE OF GREATER VAL
THE FA
311-325 WEST WASHING

$2.49 PART WOOL



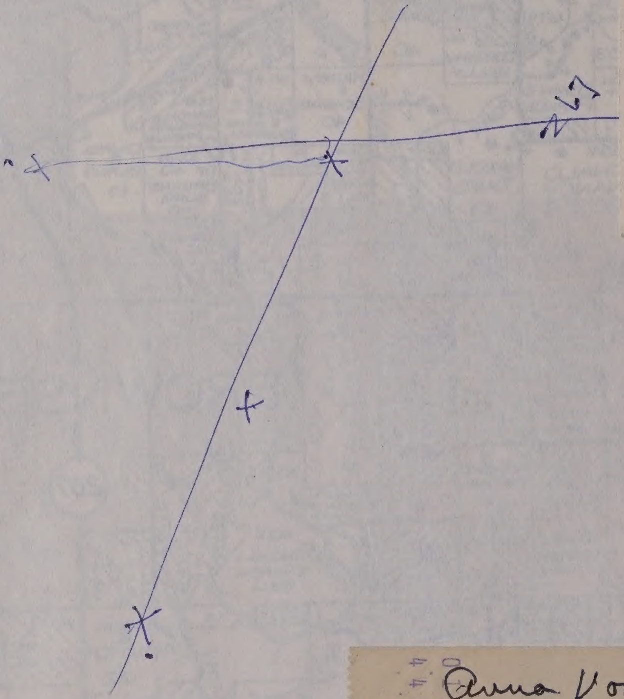
Muich (Bavaria)

gr.
1 Marilyn –
2 Dorothy's Mother –
Roth Burkmeyer

Gladys Shipley
(Mrs W. L

Elsie

Sudbrock



Anna Vorwald

```
S     RKET
THANK YOU
04/24/89
1.59 GR
1.59 GR
1.49 GR
1.49 GR
1.49 GR
1.49 GR
10.63 TL A
20.00 AT A
9.37 CG A
0133 #
44444 SR
04 A
```

LATEST S

Gladys Sudbrock and W. L. Shirley in Lovely Wedding

One of the most beautiful weddings this spring was that of Miss Gladys Sudbrock, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Arthur F. Sudbrock, 31 East Forty-fifth street, to Walter L. Shirley, which took place last evening at 8:30 o'clock at the English Lutheran Church. The church was decorated with palms and ferns, the altar being banked with greenery, studded with large baskets of pink roses and lighted by candelabras of cathedral tapers. The pews were marked with large bows of white ribbon and smilax. The Rev. William Eifert performed the ceremony.

Preceding the service, a program of bridal music was played by Mrs. Ross Coldwell, organist. Mrs. Roy Metzger of Lebanon sang "Here's to Phi Delta Theta," "At Dawning," "Oh, Promise Me" and the "Theta Prayer."

Miss Sudbrock was preceded down the aisle by six bridesmaids, walking in pairs. They wore gowns of georgette in the bridal colors, made alike, with basque waists and full circular skirts, trimmed with flowers of the same material around the hems and on the shoulders, and silver slippers and hose. Miss Mildred Benton and Mrs. Roland Rust wore yellow shaded to gold and carried arm bouquets of Ophelia and Bride's roses. Miss Mary Ann Miller and Miss Ann Moorhead wore gowns of shaded violet with arm bouquets of Ophelia roses, and the gowns of Miss Helen Myers and Miss Irene Seuel were shaded rose. They carried arm bouquets of Columbia and Premier roses.

Miss Martha Lucas of Frankfort, maid of honor, was charming in a straight-line gown of ecru lace over a tunic of pale yellow satin, trimmed on the side with loops of rose-colored ribbon. She carried an arm bouquet of Columbia roses.

The bride, who entered on the arm of her father, was lovely in a gown of white georgette beaded in pearls, crystal and silver, made in straight lines. Her long tulle veil was trimmed with duchesse lace and held across the forehead with a bandeau of lace and orange blossoms. She carried a shower bouquet of white roses, lilies of the valley and orchids.

Robert Hall was best man. Ushers were Kenneth Shirley, Maurice Stevenson, George Robbins of Chicago and Elsworth Reid.

Following the ceremony a reception for about one hundred and twenty-five guests was held at the home of the bridegroom's parents, Mr. and Mrs. O. N. Shirley, 3168 Fall Creek boulevard. The house was attractively decorated with ferns and spring flowers. The dining table was lighted by rose tapers and a large wedding cake was used as the center piece. Mrs. Shirley wore a becoming gown of light blue brocaded georgette and a corsage of Columbia roses and sweet peas. Mrs. Sudbrock wore light green chiffon beaded in silver, with a corsage of Ophelia roses.

Mr. and Mrs. Shirley left immediately for a motor trip through the East. They will be at home after June 1, at 3007 North Delaware street.

Out-of-town guests who attended the wedded were

Messrs. and Mesdames

Theodore Sheips, Riverside, Ill.
Bert Shirley and children, Anderson.
Clarence Shirley, Kokomo.
Louis Bohlen, Columbus.
Jess Pike, Winchester.

Mesdames

Lilliam Gottschalk, Columbus.
Mary Hays, Anderson.
Miss Anna May Albertshardt, Tipton.

Mrs. Shirley is a graduate of Butler college where she was a member of Kappa Alpha Theta Sorority. Mr. Shirley attended Butler and is a graduate of the University of Chicago. He is a member of Phi Delta Theta Fraternity.

8

he Lawyer
nd
is Shoes

u of the legal
ofession need a mind
ar for eloquent
gument.
suffer complaining
t is detrimental.
erefore, you owe Dr.
ed Cushion Shoes to
urself. The resilient
shion conforms to
ery curve of your foot.
balances the weight,
htens steps, relieves
ction. And as for
pearance, Dr. Reed
oes are distinctively
led.

.STRAUSS & CO.
to 39 West Washington St.

REAT MEN'S STORES"

OD

etter Kind

ne Who Knows

TODAY:

n—

.... 25c
.... 30c

—

.... 75c
.... 40c
.... 20c

MEIER'S
TERIA
TRE BUILDING

Service—Better Music

---

ays Welcome

IF YOU are looking for a

"Doc" Money Honored With Placque

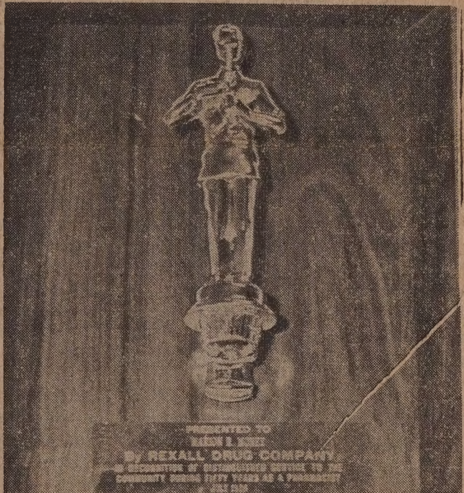
A dinner party held recently for members of the staff of the Moss and Money drug store and of the Moss Money variety store had an extra, added feature when M. R. "Doc" Money, owner, was presented with a placque in recognition of his fifty years as a pharmacist.

The placque was sent here by the Rexall organization for presentation to Mr. Money.

The dinner party, a feature of the holiday season, was held at Canyon Inn, McCormick's Creek State Park.

Among those present at the party along with Mr. and Mrs. Money, were Mr. and Mrs. Jack Money, Mr. and Mrs. Tad Wilson, Mr. and Mrs. Robert Klaiber, Mr. and Mrs. Raymond Gross, Mr. and Mrs. Russell Wade, Mr. and Mrs. Charles Chambers, Mr. and Mrs. Jack Newson and Mrs. Margaret Emma McHaley.

In addition, those present included Craig Money, Rodney Kinney, Judy Clark, Peggy Fryar, Judy Bowes, Kathy Dayhuff, Jeannie, Dayhuff, Lynn Matthews and Ingred Miller.



M. R. (Doc) Money has been given national recognition by the Rexall Drug organization in recognition of his service to the Community during fifty years as a pharmacist.

Mr. Money is shown center in the top photo with his son, Jack P. Money, right, and his daughter Shirley (Mrs. Tad) Wilson. All three are pharmacists in the local Moss and Money drug store.

Lower photo shows a close - up view of the beautiful placque which the Rexall organization presented to him.

ne is especially busy now continue to be for the next eeks as the first semester y comes to an end.

e G.A.A. Varsity Basketball m is diligently practicing be- e school to prepare for their t game which is January 7, e, with Martinsville at 1 p.m.

he Marching Clovers have gone work again. They are preparing their next band show, January , when Cloverdale meets Emin- ce. The theme of the show will e "Spotlight on Percussion" and ere will also be another surprise hich will be enjoyed by all.

The Roman Banquet was De- ember 21. The theme of the banquet was the "Saturnalia". The even-course meal was served by Roman slaves" and was very elicious. There was entertain- ent after dinner, also.

Thursday afternoon, December , at the Christmas convocation, the sixteen members of the National Honor Society were awarded their navy blue blazers by their sponsor, Mrs. Drozda.

Before closing, we at C.H.S. hope 1967 brings a lovely and prosperous year to all.

Vickie Knoy

---

dent, Mrs. Dixie Kline, presided. Mrs. Jean Johnson reported on the sale of Christmas candles as well as making a further report on the jewelry sale. Thank you notes for Christmas remembrances were read, and a copy of a letter sent by B. P. W. Club urging the preservation of landscape surrounding Mt. Vernon was also read. Reports of the Christmas Cheer committee was given by Mrs. Barbara Cooper and Mrs. Jean Johnson. A discussion of what might be done for others followed, and it was decided that small items to be sent to the boys in Viet Nam might be brought to the next meeting.

An interesting program on Per-

appropriately, cultivating a good speaking voice, and developing a pleasing personality in the family, at school, in business, and in organizations. She then conducted a contest in which members listed their present and past activities and their aims for personal development.

Miss Stwalley seated her guests around her dining table where refreshments were served.

The next meeting is to be held February 6 at the home of Mrs. Melanie Petri with a guest speaker, Claude Richey, who serves Owen County for the Mental Health Association.

In Memoriam

In loving memory of our precious daughter, Jeanne Kaye Mustard, who passed away January 5, 1963.

No stain was on her little heart,
Sin had not entered there.
And innocent slept sweetly on,
That pale white brow so fair.
She was too pure for this old earth
Too beautiful to stay
And so God's holy angel bore
Our darling one away.
Sadly missed by mother and father
Mr. and Mrs. Paul Mustard

Nationwide Insurance says:

"Get more life insurance as you age — no medical exam"

If you're under age 38, Nationwide's new Family Security Plan can *guarantee* your right to more life insurance as you grow older, regardless of your health. *No medical exam.* Call today.

BETTY COLE
28 N. Washington
829-3171 - Spencer

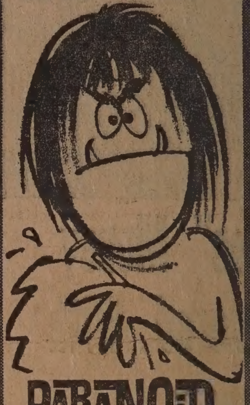
NATIONWIDE INSURANCE

Nationwide Life Insurance Company
Home Office: Columbus, Ohio

COAL FOR SALE
NOW LOADING
Screened or Mine-Run
5 Miles East of Clay City
On Route 246 Then ½ Mile North

BURCHAM BROTHERS, Inc.
Clay City
Phone 939-2724

HOT WATER NEUROSES



PARANOID

SYMPTOMS:
Feels family deliberately uses all the hot water so victim must wash under freezing conditions.

CURE:
Install approved quick-recovery ELECTRIC WATER HEATER. Take baths, showers and do a week's washing all in the same morning with hot water to spare. Ask about FREE INSTALLATION.

PUBLIC SERVICE INDIANA

PREPARE FOR GUILD CARD PARTY—The annual Sunnyside Guild card party to be held Friday afternoon is the reason for numerous trips up and down the steps of the Murat Temple by (left to right) Mesdames John M. Williams, Walter L. Shirley and Noble L. Biddinger as they carry necessary items into the auditorium. (Star Photo)

Sweet Briar Head To Be Feted By Alumnae At Tea

Columbia Club ends tomorrow.

Sweet Briar's president received her bachelor's degree from Barnard College and holds a Ph.D. from Oxford University. Before coming to Sweet Briar in 1950 she had filled positions at Goucher College and the Uni-

Miss Higgins Engaged

Shelbyville, Ind. (Spl.) — Mr. and Mrs. Raymond Higgins announce the engagement of their daughter, Miss Thelma Ruth Higgins and Elton W. House, son of Mrs. Anna House, Malden, Mo. The wedding is scheduled for June 27.

Perspire? who doesn't?
most everyone needs
EVER-DRY DEODORANT
cream or liquid
29c 59c $1.00

Anti-Perspirant
EVER-DRY
Deodorant
EVER-DRY
FABRIC SAFE
EVER-DRY
Quick
DEODORANT
CONTENTS 1.75 FL. OZ.
EVER-DRY CORPORATION

SAVE 40c
CLIP THIS COUPON
This Coupon Must Be Brought In With Order
SAVE 40c
DRESSES LADIES' 1-PC. PLAIN DRESS
OR
COATS LADIES' OR MEN'S TOPCOATS OR OVERCOATS
Cleaned SPOTTED and PRESSED
FUR TRIM AND BELTS EXTRA
REG PRICE—99c
59c
COUPONS ARE NOT GOOD ON CLEANING ALREADY ORDERED
VALUE 1/20c
Offer Expir
This Coupon Not Redeemable With Any
There's A Davis Store Wherever You Are - PHONE WA. 4521
SAVE 40c
INDIANA'S LARGEST CLEANERS

120 BASS ACCORDION NEW………… $189.50
INDIANA MUSIC CO.
115 E. OHIO IM. 4486

CARPET LOCATION CLEANING
Book Order Now
AT lantic 1416
Fly FURNITURE AND RUG CLEANING CO.

K. D. Brosnans To Entertain Saturday For Niece, Fiance

Mr. and Mrs. Kevin D. Brosnan will entertain from 4 until 6 o'clock Saturday afternoon in their new home, 6180 North Pennsylvania Street, in honor of their niece, Miss Anne Stuhldreher, and her fiance, Robert Leo Kessing Jr.

The marriage of Miss Stuhldreher and Mr. Kessing will take place the morning of May 2 in St. Joan of Arc Catholic Church.

The bride-to-be is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Walter J. Stuhldreher, 4225 Central Avenue, and Mr. Kessing is the son of Mr. and Mrs. Robert L. Kessing, 4177 Carrollton Avenue.

THURSDAY NIGHT Mr. and Mrs. Harry E. Scott will entertain at a buffet supper for the engaged couple.

Mrs. William J. Tobin, sister of the bride-to-be, will be matron of honor at the wedding and bridesmaids will be Miss Betty Kessing, sister of the prospective bridegroom, Miss Martha Brosnan and Mrs. James L. Bartz, Louisville, Ky.

Harlan P. O'Connor Jr., Noblesville, will be best man and ushering will be William, Walter and Donald Stuhldreher, brothers of the bride-elect, Norbert J. Fritz, William J. Tobin and William J. Duffey.

Mrs. Daniel Lesczynski and her mother, Mrs. Thomas P. Tressler, will entertain Monday in the home of the former with a pantry shower for Anne.

Miss Martha Brosnan and her mother, Mrs. D. R. Brosnan, will give a bathroom shower on April 22 for the bride-elect and on April 23 Mr. and Mrs. Richard O. Creedon will give a dinner party for Miss Stuhldreher and Mr. Kessing.

A LUNCHEON and linen shower will be given on April 24 at the Meridian Hills Country Club for the bride-to-be by Mrs. Charles Potter.

Dr. and Mrs. Paul C. Furgason will entertain informally for the engaged couple on April 26 in their home in Brendonwood.

Mesdames Joseph Finneran and William Grimes will have a luncheon on April 29. That same day Mrs. Bartz and Mrs. John J. Blackwell will entertain at a kitchen shower and dinner for the bride-elect.

Mr. and Mrs. Kessing, parents of the bridegroom-elect, will give a bridal dinner May 1 for their son and Miss Stuhldreher.

Irvington Club

(ADVERTISEMENT)

new greaseless flowing beauty formula helps bring dewy moisture aging or dry skin

EVE

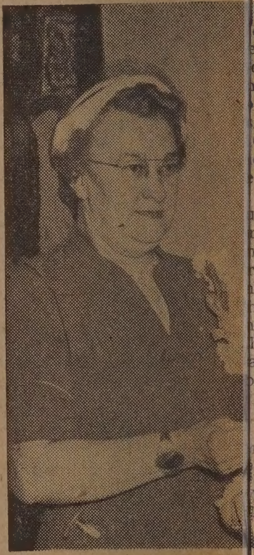
Shoes Fi

Store Hou

THE MORRI PLAN CHARGE ACC SERVICE

THE W

Honored A



Mrs. Fred Bartz (left), V
named by members of Bet
and citation by Mrs. Duan

Valparaiso, Ind. (Spl.)—M Fred Bartz, a woman of m activities, has been selected Valparaiso's "Woman of Dist tion" for 1952.

Mrs. Bartz was acclaimed banquet recently given in honor which was attended by the 1951 winner, Mrs. A Putnam.

Mrs. Bartz, surprised at b selected for the honor, is vice-president of the lo

PREPARE FOR GUILD CARD PARTY—The annual Sunnyside Guild card party to be held Friday afternoon is the reason for numerous trips up and down the steps of the Murat Temple by (left to right) Mesdames John M. Williams, Walter L. Shirley and Noble L. Biddinger as they carry necessary items into the auditorium. (Star Photo)

SAVE 40c
CLIP THIS COUP
NOT GOOD ON
BY ORDERED

K. D. Brosnans To Entertain Saturday For Niece, Fiance

Mr. and Mrs. Kevin D. Brosnan will entertain from 4 until 6 o'clock Saturday afternoon in their new home, 6180 North Pennsylvania Street, in honor of their niece, Miss Anne Stuhldreher, and her fiance, Robert Leo Kessing Jr.

The marriage of Miss Stuhldreher and Mr. Kessing will take place the morning of May 2 in St. Joan of Arc Catholic Church.

The bride-to-be is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs, Walter J. Stuhldreher, 4225 Central Avenue, and Mr. Kessing is the son of Mr. and Mrs. Robert L. Kessing, 4177 Carrollton Avenue.

THURSDAY NIGHT Mr. and Mrs. Harry E. Scott will entertain at a buffet supper for the engaged couple.

Mrs. William J. Tobin, sister of the bride-to-be, will be matron of honor at the wedding and bridesmaids will be Miss Betty Kessing, sister of the prospective bridegroom, Miss Martha Brosnan and Mrs. James L. Bartz, Louisville, Ky.

Harlan P. O'Connor Jr., Noblesville, will be best man and ushering will be William, Walter and Donald Stuhldreher, brothers of the bride-elect, Norbert J. Fritz, William J. Tobin and William J. Duffey.

Mrs. Daniel Lesczynski and her mother, Mrs. Thomas P. Tressler, will entertain Monday in the home of the former with a pantry shower for Anne.

Miss Martha Brosnan and her mother, Mrs. D. R. Brosnan, will give a bathroom shower on April 22 for the bride-elect and on April 23 Mr. and Mrs. Richard O. Creedon will give a dinner party for Miss Stuhldreher and Mr. Kessing.

A LUNCHEON and linen shower will be given on April 24 at the Meridian Hills Country Club for the bride-to-be by Mrs. Charles Potter.

Dr. and Mrs. Paul C. Furgason will entertain informally for the engaged couple on April 26 in their home in Brendonwood.

Mesdames Joseph Finneran and William Grimes will have a luncheon on April 29. That same day Mrs. Bartz and Mrs. John J. Blackwell will entertain at a kitchen shower and dinner for the bride-elect.

ISEMENT)

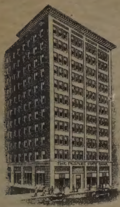
ess flowing
ula helps
moisture
dry skin

THE Wo

Honored A

Mrs. Fred Bartz (left), V
named by members of Beta
and citation by Mrs. Duane

Valparaiso, Ind. (Spl.)—M
Fred Bartz, a woman of ma
activities, has been selected
Valparaiso's "Woman of Distin
tion" for 1952.



The Peoples State Bank

20-52
7

FELIX T. MCWHIRTER FOUNDER

Indianapolis, Ind., 3/29 1941 No.

Pay to the order of C. J. Shirley $ 100,00/100

One Hundred Dollars

COLLECTIBLE AT PAR THROUGH
THE FEDERAL RESERVE BANK OF CHICAGO 2-30

OLDEST STATE BANK IN MARION COUNTY

MEMBER INDIANAPOLIS CLEARING HOUSE ASSOCIATION

O. M. Shirley

SUPER-SAFETY BANK CHECK

Insured against fraudulent alteration
TODD BANKERS SUPPLY CHI

FOR DEPOSIT TO THE ACCOUNT OF

Walter L. Shirley
agent

12-21 1943

In receiving items for deposit or collection, this bank acts only as depositor's collecting agent and assumes no responsibility beyond the exercise of due care. All items are credited subject to final payment in cash or solvent credits. This bank will not be liable for default or negligence of its duly selected correspondents nor for losses in transit, and each correspondent so selected shall not be liable except for its own negligence. This bank or its correspondents may send items, directly or indirectly, to any bank including the payor, and accept its draft or credit as conditional payment in lieu of cash; it may charge back any item at any time before final payment, whether returned or not, also any item drawn on this bank not good at close of business on day deposited. It is further agreed that the said items are deposited subject to the provisions of the Indiana Financial Institutions Act and especially subject to the order of the Commission for Financial Institutions of the State of Indiana respecting withdrawals.

Under This Agreement, Items Listed Below Are Hereby Deposited In

The Peoples State Bank

FELIX T. MCWHIRTER, FOUNDER

INDIANAPOLIS

Member Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation

PLEASE LIST EACH CHECK SEPARATELY

△ THE SHELBY SALESBOOK CO SHELBY OHIO

	DOLLARS	CENTS
CURRENCY		
SILVER		
CHECKS AS FOLLOWS PLEASE GIVE NAME OF BANK		
	7	50
Cash	5	00
TOTAL	2	50

PLEASE ENDORSE ALL CHECKS EXACTLY AS DRAWN

DUPLICATE
Received by
Teller

C. S. Shirley

PAY TO THE ORDER OF
ANY BANK OR BANKER
PRIOR ENDORSEMENTS GUARANTEED
APR 1 1941
UNION BANK & TRUST CO.
KOKOMO IND. 71-1265
71-1265

20-5

PAID

APR -2 1941

PAID THRU
INDIANAPOLIS
CLEARING HOUSE
PAY TO THE ORDER OF
ANY BANK, BANKER
OR TRUST COMPANY
ALL PRIOR
ENDORSEMENTS
GUARANTEED
INDIANA
NATIONAL BANK
INDIANAPOLIS, IND.

Nu vil jeg endes min Sammensætning for denne Gang for jeg har noget svært ved at faa samlet det men til næste Gang om Gud vil kan det blive bedre. Hils lille Valdemar og Louise fra vore tre Börn Hanne og Kristine og Mads Kristian i vore hilset paa det kjærligste fra os alle Levvel det önskes af Eders hengivne Söster Bodil og min kjære Mand Frederik Eggert Pedersen

MRS. WALTER L. SHIRLEY
5632 BROADWAY
INDIANAPOLIS, INDIANA

Monday P.M.

Dearest Aunt Edith & Uncle Theodor:

It is a regular "spring" day out again and since Kay and Arthur are out playing I thot the chance a good one to write you a little note. This weather has been too good to be true but I don't see how it possibly can last much longer. The children have played out for the past week or more with just sweaters on. Has it been so warm in Riverside, too? I've never known a "fall" to be so lovely.

I have planned every day for weeks to write you but where my time goes, I don't know. All my clubs have started again and with extra parties now and then, it keeps me on the go constantly.

Did mother tell you of the Halloween party for the children in her Social room? I invited fifteen youngsters for Saturday afternoon (Halloween afternoon) and they had a glorious time. All came masked, of course, and it was a cute sight to see all their costumes. Lillian Armbrust helped me make three clown outfits. She sews quite a lot so we got along grand with them. Boyds was green & yellow, Barbaras red & yellow and Arthurs all red. She made clown hats for each and they surely looked cute. They popped corn and we gave them horns & other things for favors. You should have heard the racket! We served them ice cream & cake and Mr. Goldthwaite took a flash light picture of the group. The social room was decorated with corn stalks pumpkins, etc., and a grand time was had by all. Oh yes, Baby Joan Armbrust even had a costume on. Lillian made her the cutest yellow dress and put little pumpkins & black cats all over it. She looked like a doll!

Anabeth Harrison entertained a party of twelve Halloween night and we got home at three o'clock in the morning.

I entertained our little afternoon luncheon bridge club several weeks ago

MRS. WALTER L. SHIRLEY
5632 BROADWAY
INDIANAPOLIS, INDIANA

this coming Friday Martha will entertain.

Last Friday Dorothea R. Hensley & I were on the committee for the supper of our Theta Alumnae Club. It was at the Theta House and we served creamed meat in patty shells, fruit salad, rolls, coffee and individual ice box desserts. We served seventy-seven people. We had several others helping us but Dorothea and I prepared most of the food.

Saturday night Katy

& Verne Reeder entertained with three tables of bridge.

Earl Armbrust has been on a three weeks hunting trip in Canada. He will return tomorrow. Lillian has been over for dinner quite a lot since he's been gone. She came yesterday and in the afternoon we went to the big farm with Walts mother & Dad.

Did mother tell you about our trips to the Fortviele farm to get pears? They had loads of them this year. We gave Aunt Carrie a bushel & half a bushel to Chester & Harold. Sim planning to have Aunt Carrie, Uncle Newt, Chester, Martha & the boys and Harold, Alta mother & pa for dinner some time soon.

After we returned from farm yesterday Barbara stayed with Mother & dad Shirley all night. She is staying today & will be there all night again.

Walt bowls every Monday night with the Lions club. I'm going along with him tonight and afterwards we are going to a movie with Paul & Josephine Summers.

Mother is making Barbar
a new coat and we are
going to use the grey squirre
collar you gave me. She
is so pleased that it will
have fur on it. Oh yes, I have
a new fur coat — seal with
~~[illegible]~~ fitch collar. Its been
so warm tho I haven't
worn it yet. Its awfully
pretty. I'm anxious for you
to see it.

Wednesday night our Gamma
alumnae club of Theta meets
at Theta House with a
dinner-bridge.

Friday evening the
ladies Lioness Club is givin
a bridge party at Hoosier

5.

MRS. WALTER L. SHIRLEY
5632 BROADWAY
INDIANAPOLIS, INDIANA

athletic club and Saturday night we are invited to go on a "steak roast".

I have just an hour before leaving to go bowling with Walt and I must still go to Pedigos so perhaps I'd better bring this to a close.

Thanks for your note of last week.

With love from all of us —

Gladys.

P.S.
I won this writing paper at a bridge party at Mary Belle

Osborn's. I was "just out" so it
comes in handy.

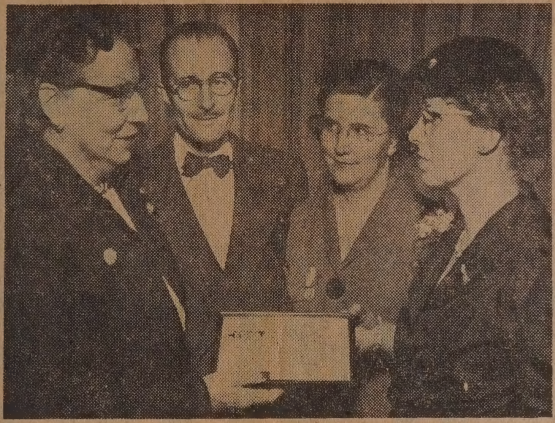
I ~~attentended~~ attended
a bridge party last Tuesda
at Columbia Club. One
of the Latreian Club section
entertained the other
sections. There were twent
one tables. A nice party I

Lovingly,

Glady.

Couldn't you plan to come
down for either Thanks-
giving or Xmas? Do try!

3 Camp Fire Leaders Get Awards



Miss Irene C. Boughton (left) of the Camp Fire Girls national and local executive board, last night presented awards to this trio of Camp Fire Council executives at a dinner in Scottish Rite Cathedral. With Miss Boughton are (left to right) Walter L. Shirley, winner of the Luther Halsey Gulick award for outstanding service; Mrs. David Pierson, recipient of the national leadership medallion, and Mrs. Jesse C. Barker, who also won the Gulick award. (Star Photo)

Mrs. Jesse C. Barker, Mrs. David Pearson and Walter L. Shirley were presented with national Camp Fire awards last night at the annual Camp Fire council dinner in the Scottish Rite Cathedral.

Mrs. Pierson was presented with the national leadership medallion, the highest of the national awards for leaders reports. Not more than 10 medallions are awarded annually to leaders throughout the country. Mrs. Pierson received her certificate last summer from Governor George N. Craig at formal presentation ceremonies.

Mrs. Barker and Mr. Shirley received the Luther Halsey Gulick awards. This award is given for active outstanding service as a member of a local or council, as group sponsor, or as a supporter of Camp Fire.

MISS IRENE BOUGHTON, national board of directors and the local Camp Fire board, presented the awards and read the list of qualifications.

Mrs. Barker's Camp Fire activities include: Camp Fire Guardian, 1939-1942; secretary of the Guardians' Association, 1942; received the National Keda Honor, 1942, 1943; chairman of the Guardians' Association, 1943; civic service chairman, Board of Directors, 1944-1946; education chairman, Board of Directors, 1947-1949; Horizon Club adviser, 1947; Region IX Horizon Club Conference in Indianapolis, 1947; secretary of Board of Directors, 1950-1951, and chairman of the social committee, Board of Directors, 1952-1953.

Her civic activities were: Life secretary of Manual Training High School alumni group; Serv-

---

EAT-itorially Speaking

with DICK. STONE

Pork sausage is your answer to easy meal planning and serving. Here are two recipes using pork sausage that will have the family requesting sausage for 'round the clock eating.

- - - - - - - - - Clip and file for ready reference - - - - - - - - -

HEARTY SAUSAGE SOUP

For 4 to 6 Servings

☐ Sausage—1 lb.*
Bulk or links
☐ Lima beans—1 C
(Dried are best here)
☐ Water—4 C
☐ Celery—¼ C, chopt
☐ Potatoes—1 C cubes
☐ Salt—1 tsp
☐ Pepper—¼ tsp
☐ Parsley—1 tbl, chopt
☐ Milk—1½ C

Osborns. I was "just out" so it
comes in handy.

I ~~attentended~~ attended
a bridge party last Tuesda
at Columbia Club. One
of the Latreian Club sectio
entertained the other
sections. There were twent
one tables. A nice party I

Lovingly,

Glady.

Couldn't you plan to com
down for either Thanks-
giving or Xmas? Do try!

Auxiliary Pushes Teaching Americanism

The 11th District American Legion Auxiliary, through its Americanism committee, headed by Mrs. Henry H. Dudley, is carrying out a comprehensive program in the teaching of Americanism.

A group of Indiana businessmen has agreed to furnish $13,230, needed to place in every Indiana high school, college and university 12 copies of the American classic, "The Key To Peace," authored by Legionnaire Dr. Clarence Manion, South Bend.

Among those indorsing distribution of the book in Indiana schools are Governor George N. Craig, Wilbur Young, state superintendent of public instruction, and the Rev. John B. Casey, superintendent of schools, Archdiocese of Indianapolis.

Rost 67th Anniversary

Make Your Christmas Layaways NOW!

Enjoy Your Silver As You Pay! Join Rost's

Sterling Club

Pay Only

33c per week per 6-pc. place setting

- No Interest
- No Carrying Charge

Choose your most prized possession—your very own sterling—with care from Rost's exciting selection of patterns from such outstanding makers as Towle, Gorham, Lunt, Reed & Barton, Watson, Heirloom, Wallace, Steiff, Frank Smith and International!

Blossom Time $29.75

Silver Wheat $32.50

King Richard $39.50

Sweetheart Rose $32.75

Rose $26.00

Damask Rose $29.75

Lily Of The Valley $32.75

6-Pc. Setting Includes:

1 knife
1 fork
1 teaspoon
1 salad fork
1 soup spoon
1 butter spreader

Rost
JEWELERS AND SILVERSMITHS
25 N. ILLINOIS ST.

3 Camp Fire Leaders Get Awards

Miss Irene C. Boughton (left) of the Camp Fire Girls national and local executive board, last night presented awards to this trio of Camp Fire Council executives at a dinner in Scottish Rite Cathedral. With Miss Boughton are (left to right) Walter L. Shirley, winner of the Luther Halsey Gulick award for outstanding service; Mrs. David Pierson, recipient of the national leadership medallion, and Mrs. Jesse C. Barker, who also won the Gulick award. (Star Photo)

Mrs. Jesse C. Barker, Mrs. David Pearson and Walter L. Shirley were presented with national Camp Fire awards last night at the annual Camp Fire council dinner in the Scottish Rite Cathedral.

Mrs. Pierson was presented with the national leadership medallion, the highest of the national awards for leaders reports. Not more than 10 medallions are awarded annually to leaders throughout the country. Mrs. Pierson received her certificate last summer from Governor George N. Craig at formal presentation ceremonies.

Mrs. Barker and Mr. Shirley received the Luther Halsey Gulick awards. This award is given for active outstanding service as a member of a local or council, as group sponsor, or as a supporter of Camp Fire.

MISS IRENE BOUGHTON, national board of directors and the local Camp Fire board, presented the awards and read the list of qualifications.

Mrs. Barker's Camp Fire activities include: Camp Fire Guardian, 1939-1942; secretary of the Guardians' Association, 1942; received the National Keda Honor, 1942, 1943; chairman of the Guardians' Association, 1943; civic service chairman, Board of Directors, 1944-1946; education chairman, Board of Directors, 1947-1949; Horizon Club adviser, 1947; Region IX Horizon Club Conference in Indianapolis, 1947; secretary of Board of Directors, 1950-1951, and chairman of the social committee, Board of Directors, 1952-1953.

Her civic activities were: Life secretary of Manual Training High School alumni group; Service Men's Center Cookie Cupboard during and since the war, and superintendent of the University Park Christian Church Sunday School.

MR. SHIRLEY'S Camp Fire activities include: Service on the original active Board of Indianapolis Camp Fire Girls, 1923; chairman of the finance committee, 1943-1946; personnel committee, 1953, and nominated to the Board of Directors, 1954.

His outside civic activities listed were: President of the Indianapolis Lions Club, 1932-1934; nominee to state Legislature, 1934; state treasurer of Lions International, 1935-1936; district governor of Lions Club, 1937; developed and promoted Indiana Lions Cancer Control Fund, since become Indiana Cancer Society; helped raise funds for I.U. Medical School high voltage X-ray machine for cancer therapy; president of Better Business Bureau, 1950; Republican precinct committeeman, sixth precinct, 21st ward, 1953; program chairman, Oriental Lodge, 1952-1953, and at present on the board of directors, Better Business Bureau.

EAT-*itorially Speaking*

with DICK. STONE

Pork sausage is your answer to easy meal planning and serving. Here are two recipes using pork sausage that will have the family requesting sausage for 'round the clock eating.

- - - - - - - - - - Clip and file for ready reference - - - - - - - - - -

HEARTY SAUSAGE SOUP

For 4 to 6 Servings

☐ Sausage—1 lb.*
Bulk or links
☐ Lima beans—1 C
(Dried are best here)
☐ Water—4 C
☐ Onion—⅓ C chopt
☐ Celery—¼ C, chopt
☐ Potatoes—1 C cubes
☐ Salt—1 tsp
☐ Pepper—¼ tsp
☐ Parsley—1 tbl, chopt
☐ Milk—1½ C

- - - From dail EAT-itorially Speaking column of The Indianapolis Star - - -

*If link pork sausage is used cut into three pieces; if bulk, shape meat into 2-inch balls and brown.

Soak beans overnight in water. Do not drain. Cook over low heat until tender. Cook and brown sausage in a skillet. Remove sausage from pan and pour off all but one tablespoon of drippings. Add onion, celery and potatoes to drippings in pan. Stir and cook over medium heat until vegetables are tender. Add salt, pepper, parsley to cooked beans. Stir in cooked vegetables and sausage. Add milk, stirring constantly. Cover and simmer 20 minutes.

- - - - - - - - The above recipe will fit a 3x5 file card - - - - - - - -

Sausage as a first course, such as the idea of making soup with it, just might not appeal. However, the foregoing is more than a mere soup—it's just short of a meal! But there are many other ways that are still somewhat different to use pork sausage. Here is one that will go easy on the food budget, yet provide plenty of nourishment—and certainly it tastes good.

- - - - - - Clip and file the following receipe for ready reference - - - - - -

SAUSAGE NOODLE DINNER

Will serve 4 to 6 nicely

☐ Pork sausage—lb
(Little links only)
☐ Water—2 tbls
☐ Noodles, cooked—2 C
☐ Catsup—¼ C
☐ Worcestershire—1 tsp

- - - From EAT-itorially Speaking column of The Indianapolis Star - - -

Place sausage in a heavy skillet. Add water. Cover and cook five minutes. Remove cover and pour off all fat. Add noodles, catsup, and Worcestershire sauce. Pan fry slowly for 10 minutes.

Dorothy Dix Says:

DEAR MISS DIX:

Delta Tau Delta At I.U. Pledges 3 From Indianapolis

Richard B. Foltz, Gordon Gramer and Gene Curtis are newly pledged members of Delta Tau Delta Fraternity at Indiana University.

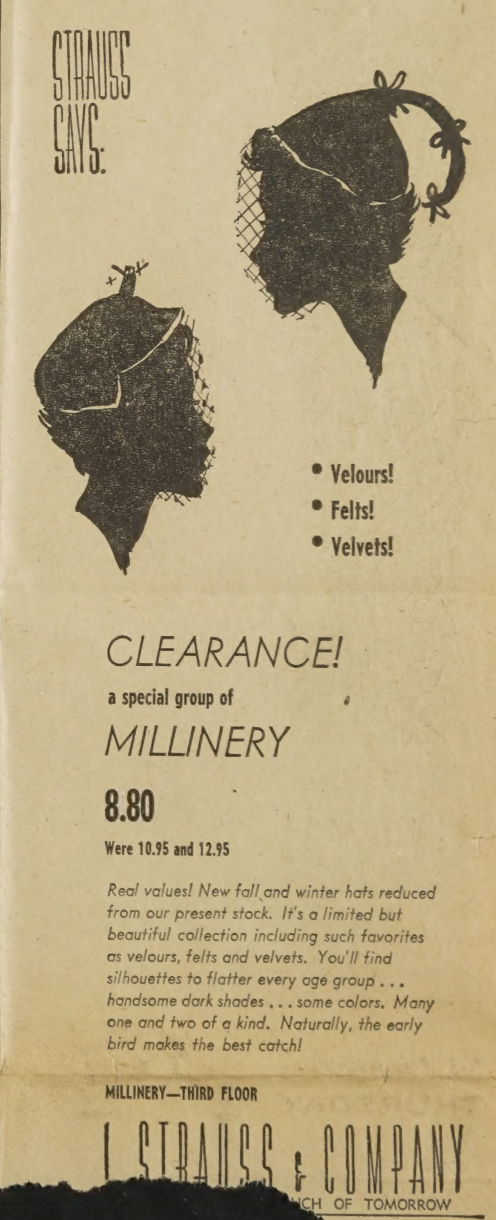
Mr. Foltz is the son of Mrs. Richard G. Foltz, 5360 North Meridian; Mr. and Mrs. George W. Gramer, 5344 North Illinois Street, are parents of Mr. Gramer. Mr. Curtis is the son of Mr. and Mrs. H. E. Curtis, 5626 Haverford Avenue.

Vacation In Mexico

Mr. and Mrs. J. E. Tierney, 7490 North Meridian Street, are vacationing in Mexico City, Mexico.

Goes To Sweet Briar

Mrs. W. W. Harris, 3809 North Pennsylvania Street, will be in Sweet Briar, Va., tomorrow and Thursday. Mrs. Harris is alumnae representative on admission for the Indianapolis area to the Sweet Briar College Alumnae Council.


STRAUSS SAYS:

- Velours!
- Felts!
- Velvets!

CLEARANCE!

a special group of

MILLINERY

8.80

Were 10.95 and 12.95

Real values! New fall and winter hats reduced from our present stock. It's a limited but beautiful collection including such favorites as velours, felts and velvets. You'll find silhouettes to flatter every age group . . . handsome dark shades . . . some colors. Many one and two of a kind. Naturally, the early bird makes the best catch!

MILLINERY—THIRD FLOOR

L. STRAUSS & COMPANY
CH OF TOMORROW

TUESDAY, OCTOBER 13, 1953

elta Tau Delta t I.U. Pledges 3 rom Indianapolis

Richard B. Foltz, Gordon amer and Gene Curtis are wly pledged members of elta Tau Delta Fraternity at diana University.

Mr. Foltz is the son of Mrs. ichard G. Foltz, 5360 North eridian; Mr. and Mrs. George . Gramer, 5344 North Illinois treet, are parents of Mr. ramer. Mr. Curtis is the son of Mr. and Mrs. H. E. Curtis, 5626 Haverford Avenue.

Vacation In Mexico

Mr. and Mrs. J. E. Tierney, 7490 North Meridian Street, are vacationing in Mexico City, Mexico.

Goes To Sweet Briar

Mrs. W. W. Harris, 3809 North Pennsylvania Street, will be in Sweet Briar, Va., tomorrow and Thursday. Mrs. Harris is alumnae representative on admission for the Indianapolis area to the Sweet Briar College Alumnae Council.

ching Americanis

ace in every l, college and pies of the "The Key To by Legion- ce Manion, dorsing dis- tribution of the book schools are Governo N. Craig, Wilbur Yo superintendent of p struction, and the Re Casey, superinten schools, Archdiocese o polis.

Your
tmas Layaways
Blossom
$29.
ry
STRAUSS

☐ Onion—⅓ C chopt ☐ Milk

- - - From dail EAT-itorially Speaking column of The Indianapolis Star - - -

*If link pork sausage is used cut into three pieces; if bulk, shape meat into 2-inch balls and brown.

Soak beans overnight in water. Do not drain. Cook over low heat until tender. Cook and brown sausage in a skillet. Remove sausage from pan and pour off all but one tablespoon of drippings. Add onion, celery and potatoes to drippings in pan. Stir and cook over medium heat until vegetables are tender. Add salt, pepper, parsley to cooked beans. Stir in cooked vegetables and sausage. Add milk, stirring constantly. Cover and simmer 20 minutes.

- - - - - - The above recipe will fit a 3x5 file card - - - - - - -

Sausage as a first course, such as the idea of making soup with it, just might not appeal. However, the foregoing is more than a mere soup—it's just short of a meal! But there are many other ways that are still somewhat different to use pork sausage. Here is one that will go easy on the food budget, yet provide plenty of nourishment—and certainly it tastes good.

- - - - - - Clip and file the following receipe for ready reference - - - - - -

SAUSAGE NOODLE DINNER

Will serve 4 to 6 nicely

☐ Pork sausage—lb (Little links only)
☐ Water—2 tbls
☐ Noodles, cooked—2 C
☐ Catsup—¼ C
☐ Worcestershire—1 tsp

- - - From EAT-itorially Speaking column of The Indianapolis Star - - -

Place sausage in a heavy skillet. Add water. Cover and cook five minutes. Remove cover and pour off all fat. Add noodles, catsup, and Worcestershire sauce. Pan fry slowly for 10 minutes.

ice Men's Center board during and since the war, and superintendent of the University Park Christian Church Sunday School.

MR. SHIRLEY'S Camp Fire activities include: Service on the original active Board of Indianapolis Camp Fire Girls, 1923; chairman of the finance committee, 1943-1946; personnel committee, 1953, and nominated to the Board of Directors, 1954.

His outside civic activities listed were: President of the Indianapolis Lions Club, 1932-1934; nominee to state Legislature, 1934; state treasurer of Lions International, 1935-1936; district governor of Lions Club, 1937; developed and promoted Indiana Lions Cancer Control Fund, since become Indiana Cancer Society; helped raise funds for I.U. Medical School high voltage X-ray machine for cancer therapy; president of Better Business Bureau, 1950; Republican precinct committee-

n Trees, It's Sunny Side Up

Even the flowers will be candy-colored at the dance in the Indianapolis Athletic Club. The bouquets will be arranged like a garden with white wrought iron furniture and a white picket fence. Designing the garden settings are (left to right) Mrs. Harry Sheridan, Mrs. W. R. Netherton and Mrs. James D. Ford. (Star Photos)

Europe Ties

H.P. WASSON & Company

Wasson's October Sale Feature!

Fine Watches by Orloff

Just in Time to Lay Away Several for the Top Names on Your Christmas List!

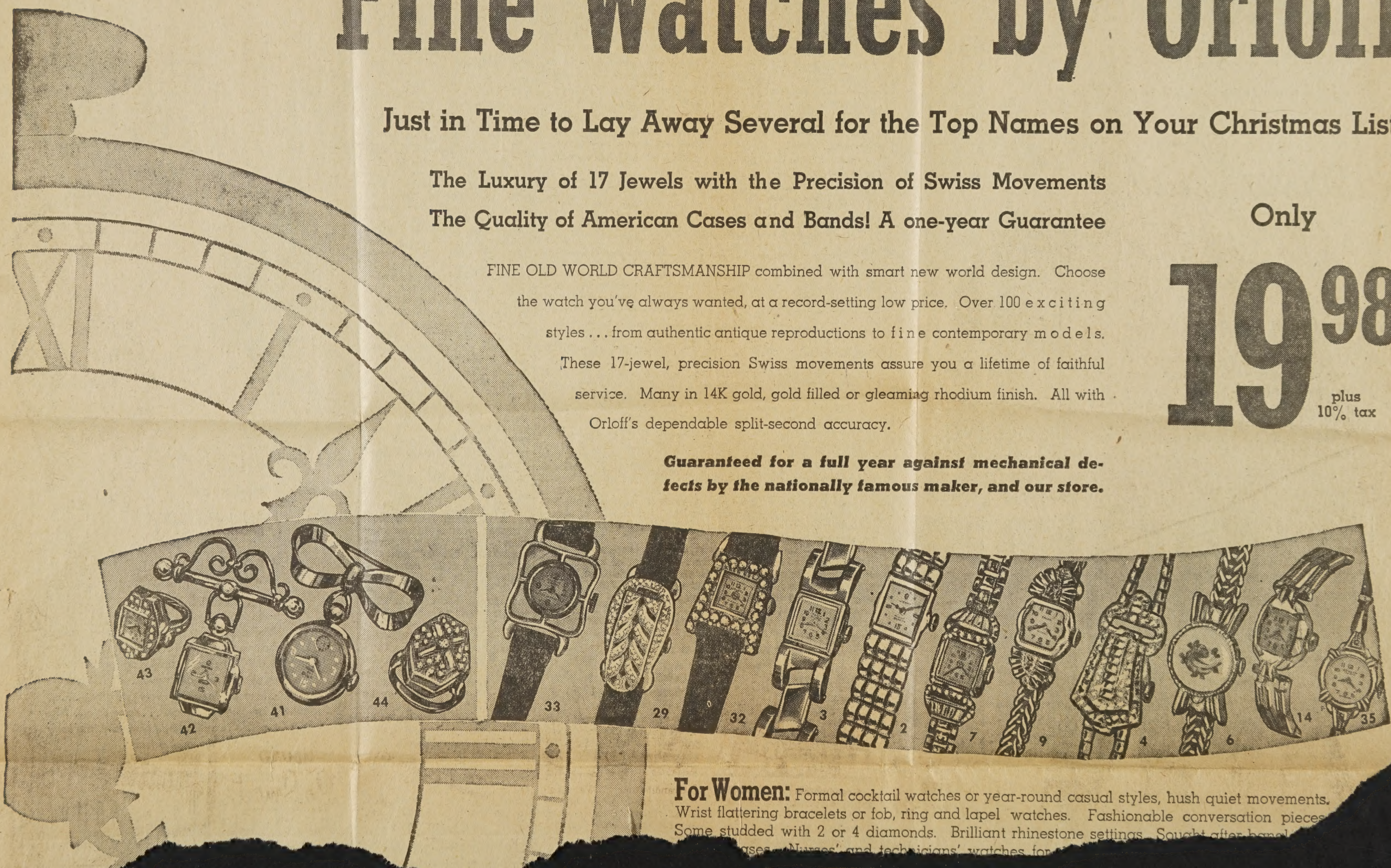
The Luxury of 17 Jewels with the Precision of Swiss Movements
The Quality of American Cases and Bands! A one-year Guarantee

FINE OLD WORLD CRAFTSMANSHIP combined with smart new world design. Choose the watch you've always wanted, at a record-setting low price. Over 100 exciting styles . . . from authentic antique reproductions to fine contemporary models. These 17-jewel, precision Swiss movements assure you a lifetime of faithful service. Many in 14K gold, gold filled or gleaming rhodium finish. All with Orloff's dependable split-second accuracy.

Guaranteed for a full year against mechanical defects by the nationally famous maker, and our store.

Only

19.98
plus 10% tax



For Women: Formal cocktail watches or year-round casual styles, hush quiet movements. Wrist flattering bracelets or fob, ring and lapel watches. Fashionable conversation pieces. Some studded with 2 or 4 diamonds. Brilliant rhinestone settings. Sought-after
ases. Nurses' and technicians' watches for

If Candy Grows On Trees, It's Sunny Side Up

Trees "growing" lollipops, gumdrops and sugar plums will form a setting for the "Candyland" dinner-dance Saturday night of the Sunnyside Guild. Candy decorators are (left to right) Mrs. Walter W. Kemper, Mrs. Edwin G. White and Mrs. Herman H. Schaefer.

Even the flowers will be candy-colored at the dance in the Indianapolis Athletic Club. The bouquets will be arranged like a garden with white wrought iron furniture and a white picket fence. Designing the garden settings are (left to right) Mrs. Harry Sheridan, Mrs. W. R. Netherton and Mrs. James D. Ford. (Star Photos)

Baby Sitters Aid U.S.-Europe Ties

Frankfurt, Germany (WNS)—The 50,000 American service families in Germany and France have hit on a way to make important friends for America in these countries, at no cost to the United States taxpayer: They hire students as baby and dog sitters.

If this proposition sounds preposterous, it isn't—not in continental countries where the vast majority of students skirt the edge of starvatiaon.

AT FRANKFURT'S Goethe University, for example, the students solicit American odd jobs through their "Schnell-Dienst" (Quick Service) campus employment bureau.

The financially - distressed students are grateful to receive two marks (48 cents) an hour for sitting and they will even "double-sit" for the same price. "Double-sitting" means two families entrust two sets of children to a single sitter.

IN FRANCE, American families get even plusher student baby sitting service. Parisian medical students look on baby as such an employment plum that they have clamped a virtual monopoly on this odd-job field.

The Medical Students Association has a file of 400 crack sitters. On a day's notice, the association will send an Amer-i[illegible] family [illegible] 45 cents an

their third year and having completed courses in pediatry.

Note is taken of the child's age—infants get four-year students and older children usually a second-year student.

While it may be doubted that changing a baby's diapers makes friends for the U.S., experts of the U.S. Information Agency state that in fact American-foreigner contacts at the baby sitting level have subtle value.

First, it is person-to-person contact, which USIA propagandists rate the most important form of pro-American propaganda.

MORE IMPORTANT, the baby sitting form of personal contact is with the future leader-class in Germany and France. For nobody gets far in either country without an academic degree.

Finall[illegible] Americ

Joan Crawford Tops List Of Bejeweled Actresses

Hollywood, Cal. (INS)—Joan Crawford tops the list of Hollywood's best-jeweled women. That's the opinion of Joan Castle Joseff, jewelry stylist who not only sells to the public but also supplies 90 per cent of all sparklers that wink at you from the movie screen.

"J. C.," as she is known to friends and business acquaintances, named the top ten jewelry wearers of Hollywood. After Miss Crawford came these nine actresses:

Sonja [illegible] Paulette God-

jewelry as much for investment as for decor. But, unlike some who do that, she also wears her jewels for sheer enjoyment. She may wear a trifle too many at a gi[illegible] time, but wouldn't we a[illegible] place?"

Make Silk Comfort Of Old Scraps

New York (AP)—Does your rag bag contain a lot of small silk scraps? You can make from them a silk comfort that is really a thing of beauty It is simple to make and when finished is a real treasure.

Although it requires only five-inch squares of silk cloth, it is the same on both sides and requires no quilting. It makes a very useful bed covering.

Cut a five-inch square out of cardboard to use as a guide, then cut quite a few of these squares out of whatever silk materials you have on hand. Fold over to form a triangle. Stitch together on one side, either by hand or machine. Turn on right side and stuff lightly with pieces of wool or cotton.

AFTER QUITE a few of the triangles have been stuffed, turn in the raw edges of other side and baste these together. Then sew four of the triangles together into a large square, distributing the colors so that the light and dark shades will be scattered over the comfort.

The entire comfort can be made in just this way or, if desired, a border of a dark shade of silk can be put around it to bring out the bright tones of the triangles.

If a border is put around it, this should be stuffed with either wool or cotton, and the border will have to be quilted in rows about two inches apart. The comfort may be of any size desired.

Syrup Over Pears

Leftover syrup from canned fruit is delicious served over sliced fresh pears. Add a little grated lemon rind to perk up flavor.

MAIL and PHONE ORDERS ACCEPTED

TALL

Frilly, ruffled nylon tricot slip-and-petticoat

Slip—3.98
Petticoat—2.98

Matched pair, lush enough for a trousseau! All nylon. White, blue, red, apricot or beige. Slip, 34-40. Petticoat, S,M,L.

If You Don't Have an Account Let Us Open One for You

OUR BUDGET ACCOUNTS GIVE YOU MONTHS TO PAY

Store Hours:
9:30 to 5:30; Thursday till 8:30

TALL
Over Five-Seven Shop

3d Floor, Roosevelt Bldg.
Cor. Illinois and Washington
Phone ME 6-2166

Morrisons
20 W. WASHINGTON

OPEN
ALL DAY
MONDAY

The Indianapolis Star - - -

ice Men's Center

board during and since the war,

of the Uni-

Europe Ties

example, the American odd eir "Schnell-Service) cam- bureau.

ly - distressed ateful to re- (48 cents) an and they will it" for the ouble-sitting" nilies entrust hildren to a

American n plusher stu- ting service. students look h an employ- t they have l monopoly on d.

Students Asso- e of 400 crack y's notice, the send an Amer- 45 cents an

their third year and having completed courses in pediatry.

Note is taken of the child's age—infants get four-year students and older children usually a second-year student.

While it may be doubted that changing a baby's diapers makes friends for the U.S., experts of the U.S. Information Agency state that in fact American-foreigner contacts at the baby sitting level have subtle value.

First, it is person-to-person contact, which USIA propagandists rate the most important form of pro-American propaganda.

MORE IMPORTANT, the baby sitting form of personal contact is with the future leader-class in Germany and France. For nobody gets far in either country without an academic degree.

Finall Americ

Make Silk Comfort Of Old Scraps

New York (AP)—Does your ag bag contain a lot of small ilk scraps? You can make rom them a silk comfort that s really a thing of beauty It s simple to make and when inished is a real treasure.

Although it requires only ive-inch squares of silk cloth, t is the same on both sides nd requires no quilting. It makes a very useful bed covering.

Cut out

MAIL and PHONE ORDERS ACCEPTED

TALL

957

dy Grows

Biographical sketch of WALTER L. SHIRLEY   Born March 31, 1903
Indianapolis, Indiana

Son of Ottie N. and Bertha A. Shirley

Educated in Public Schools. Graduated Tech High School Jan. 1920

Attended Butler University 1921 and 1922*
Graduated University of Chicago School of Business Adminidtration
December 1923.

Entered Shirley Bros.Co.Inc. 1923 as Auditor.

Secretary-Treasurer 1945 to

Founded Mortuary Supply Co.Inc. 1935. Mfr.Caskets & supplies.
President of same 1935 to

Married Gladys Sudbrock 1925 (Apr.22)

Children: Walter L.;Jr.; Barbara A. (Sheridan) Mrs.Harry C.II;
Arthur N., David F., and Philip R., ____grandchildren.

Civic activities: President Tech Alumni Assn. 1946.
President Lions Club (Downtown) .1933-34.
Sec-Treas. Indiana Lions Clubs .1935-37.
District Governor Ind. Lions 1938.
Founder & Pres. Ind. Lions Cancer Control Fund.
. (1946-51) I.U.Med.Center.
Director Better Business Bureau 1943-63
President " " " 1950. (VP 1961)
Honorary Director 1963.

Commander Hoosier Power Squadron 1959. Taught
Boating Safety & Navigation Naval Armory
1954-
Published Book: Elementary Navigation by
Mariner's Compass 1959.

Director Camp Fire Girls Board 1930-
President of Board 1956 & 1963
Elected to receive Gulick Award 1957.

For several years Trustee National Board of
Church Extension Disciples of Christ.

Member: University Park Christian Church
Oriental Lodge #500 F&AM
Scottish Rite
Lions Club (Downtown)
Hoosier Power Squadron
Chamber of Commerce (Indianapolis)
" " (Indiana State)
Better Business Bureau
Scientech Club
Am.Ass'n. for Advance-of Science

*Student Mgr.Athletics 1921. Business Mgr. Collegian 1921 & Business Mgr. "Drift" 1922. Member Debating Team 1920. Elected to Honorary Forensic Frat,Tau Kappa Alpha.

uguration of his power in Petrograd by the radicals plainly shows that they can only be dealt with by similar methods.

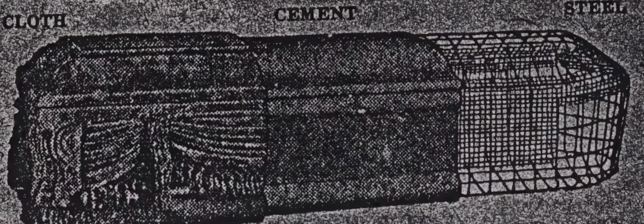
In the event the radicals prevail and within a few days—probably at Moscow—one that will receive the support of the nation. This was the prediction today of A. J. Sack, director of the Russian bureau of information, Washington.

entire working class in Russia rograd does not represent all Russia. We may predict that our army reorganized will actually participate in the allied operations next spring."

Protect Your Dead

It softens the burden of those left behind if they know their loved one is laid away in an "Imperisho" casket. A casket that is impervious to water—an everlasting protection against intrusion of all undesirable elements.

A handsome descriptive booklet will be mailed to any one on request.



See caskets on display at all of our undertaking parlors.

The "Imperisho" casket has all of the elements of a cut-in-stone vault without its repulsive coldness. The exterior covering is of high grade material; the interior trimmings of finest silks, satins and chiffon laces. It costs no more than a good quality of wood casket, and is but slightly heavier. To be had in all sizes—for infants, children or adults.

SHIRLEY BROS. CO.

2815 E. Washington
3020 N. Illinois

5506 E. Washington
2108 E. Michigan

ADVERTISED AND MANUFACTURED BY CEMENT CASKET MFG. CO. ALBION, MICHIGAN.

HAAG'S CUT PRICE DRUGS

A SAMPLE OF DIFFERENCE IN REGULAR AND HAAG'S PRICES.

Prices Subject to Change Without Notice.
Everything Fresh, Genuine, of the Highest Purity and Best Quality.
We Buy Direct From the Manufacturer an d Sell to the Consumer at Wholesale Prices.

Aspirin Tabs., 10, 10c; 30 for	25c
75c Bell-Ans	59c
75c American Oil	59c
25c J. & J. Bell Caps, plaster	15c
35c Pitcher's Castoria	19c
25c Allcock's Porous Plasters	15c
25c J. & J. Belladonna Plas.	15c
30c Grove's Bromo Qui'ne Tabs.	19c
25c Hill's Cascara Qui'ne Tabs.	19c
50c Caldwell's Syrup Pepsin	39c
25c Carter's Little Liver Pills	19c
25c Carter's Little Liver Pills	19c
Haag's Pills for constipation	
$1.00 Tanlac	74c
25c Rubifoam	19c
30c Kolynos Tooth Paste	24c
25c Lyon's Tooth Paste or Powd.	19c
50c Pebeco Tooth Paste	39c
25c Peterman's New Discovery	19c
25c Peterman's Roach Food	19c
60c Forhan's Pyorrhoea Paste	45c
75c Nujol	59c
50c Stanolind, 39c; 3 for	$1.00
$1.00 Russian Mineral Oil	55c
25c Electric Roach Paste	19c
$1.25 Cadomene Tablets	89c
25c Energine, for shoes, gloves	19c
25c Squibb's Talcum	15c
25c Babcock's Talcum	15c
50c Dorin's Brunette Rouge	39c
50c Java Rice Powder	34c
50c Levy's La Blache Powder	39c
30c Melbaline Powder	25c
60c Melba Powder	50c
25c Freeman's Powder	19c
$1.25 Azurea or La Trefle Pow.	98c
$1.25 Azurea or La Trefle Veg.	98c

---

fect of law, created the federal food control con-

Text of Order.

Following is the executive order of Mr. Barnard, which is being distributed through the Indiana state council of defense in order that the information may reach even the remotest handler of foodstuffs who comes within its provisions as much as the largest department store of Indianapolis:

"The following items are subject to government control applying to both wholesale and retail dealers in foodstuff, whether dealers are operating under license or not: Wheat, wheat flour, rye or rye flour, barley or barley flour, oats, oatmeal or rolled oats, corn, corn grits, corn meal, hominy, corn flour, starch from corn, corn oil, corn sirup or glucose, rice, rice flour, dried beans, pea seed or dried peas, cotton seed, cottonseed oil, cottonseed cake or cottonseed meal, peanut oil or peanut meal, soy bean oil, soy bean meal, palm oil or copra oil, oleomargarine, lard, lard substitutes, olio oil or cooking fats, milk, butter or cheese, condensed, evaporated or powdered milk, fresh canned or cured beef, pork or mutton, poultry or eggs, fresh or frozen fish, fresh fruits or vegetables, canned peas, beans, tomatoes, corn, salmon or sardines; dried prunes, apples, peaches or raisins; sugar, sirups or molasses.

"All dealers are required to sell the above controlled items at a fair margin above actual cost. This means to sell the food controlled items on a basis of normal and reasonable advance over actual cost, without regard to market conditions or today's market value.

Hoarding Prohibited.

"Hoarding is not permitted by retailer and consumer. This means that either retailers or consumers must not buy in excess of their immediate needs and will not be permitted to buy for any future requirements. This makes it the duty of the retailer to see to it that his customers are not furnished more than actual and immediate needs.

"The retailer must observe these rules or the wholesalers will be instructed by the food administration not to furnish them any further supplies.

"HARRY E. BARNARD,
"Federal Food Administrator for Indiana."

Mr. Barnard has turned practically his entire force of food and drug inspectors into the work of the food administration. They are investigating reports of extortionate charges by retailers and are giving only one warning before prosecutions will be started.

Many misleading reports come, as, for instance, one that an Indianapolis merchant was selling sugar at cents a pound, whereas the price had been fixed at 10 cents. An investigation disclosed that the dealer was retailing powdered sugar, of higher market value, at 12 cents and ordinary granulated sugar at 10 cents.

County food administrators will be charged among other things with responsibility for the enforcement of this as well as subsequent executive orders of a similar character.

ARMY ORDERS ISSUED.

THE INDIANAPOLIS CLUB
presents for

DISTRICT GOVERNOR

WALTER L. SHIRLEY

Born in Indianapolis (March 31, 1903)
Attended Indianapolis Public Schools
Graduate Arsenal Technical High School
Attended Butler University Two Years
Graduate University of Chicago 1923. School of Business Administration
Member: Phi Delta Theta Fraternity
  Tau Kappa Alpha Honorary Fraternity
  Mason and Scottish Rite
  Christian Church
Treasurer Indianapolis Council Camp Fire Girls
Member Civic Affairs Committee Chamber of Commerce
Member Governor's Committee on Public Safety
Past-President Indianapolis Lions Club—1933-34
Three Years Secretary-Treasurer Indiana Lions Clubs—1934-1937
Member Indiana Council National Economic League
Active Sponsor Indiana Lions All-State Band
Business: Shirley Brothers—Funerals
Married: Family of four children

IN MEMORY OF GRANDADDY
Walter L. Shirley
November 3, 1986

I want to begin with a word of deep appreciation to Bonnie and the entire family for permitting me the privilege of honoring Grandaddy's memory on this occasion. His life and his love have left me richly blessed, and so it is out of both gratitude and love that I have prepared a few words celebrating his life.

My perspective as a grandchild is much different than that of the larger community of Indianapolis. To tell you the truth, I had no idea that Grandaddy had his hand in so many things. There was virtually no end to his business ventures, which included, of course, Shirley Brothers, Shirley Engraving, and Mortuary Supply. And there were others. His public service record is equally impressive, including organizations like the Lions Club, the Hoosier Power Squadron, and the Indianapolis Better Business Bureau. And he was committed to the intellectual pursuits of such organizations as the Scientech Club, American Seismological Society, Masonic Lodge, and Scottish Rite. "WALTER SHIRLEY WAS A BUSINESSMAN". That is what the obituary says about Grandaddy. That's how the headline reads. And that is what most of Indianapolis knew. But as a grandchild, I saw him much differently.

Grandaddy was the Great Patriarch of our family. Though not physically a large man, he always seemed tall to me. He was so self-assured. So proud-looking. So commanding! He and Bonnie were the glue that held our family together. He and Bonnie were the reason for Christmas Eve. He and Bonnie, from my perspective as a child, were THE Beginning. They were the beginning of life. Of me. Of us.

Because I saw Grandaddy as a patriarch, I looked to the Biblical tradition of the patriarchs for some words which might enlighten us and give us some meaning at this crossroad. I found a story that seemed to fit. It's not a story you usually associate with services honoring persons who have died, but I chose it because I think Grandad would have truly appreciated what it had to say. It's the story of Jacob wrestling with a person, whom we discover later to be an angel, or messenger, of God. Jacob struggles with this person all night, and in the course of the struggle he is injured. The injury is not serious, for Jacob is able to get up from the struggle and walk away, although he does so with a slight limp. Yet oddly enough, Jacob also comes out of the wrestling match having been blessed, because as Jacob says, "I have seen God face to face and have survived." Having given this background, let me now read the passage to you:

> Then someone wrestled with Jacob until daybreak, who, seeing that Jacob could not master him, struck Jacob on the hip socket, and Jacob's hip was dislocated as he wrestled with him. The angel said, "Let me go, for day is breaking." Jacob replied, "I will not let you go unless you bless me." The other said, "What is your name?" "Jacob",

> he replied. The angel said, "No longer are you to be called Jacob, since you have shown your strength against God and people and have prevailed." Then Jacob asked, "Please tell me your name." He replied, "Why do you ask my name?" With that, he blessed him there. Jacob named the place Peniel, "Because I have seen God face to face", he said, "and have survived." The sun rose as he passed Peniel, limping from his hip. (Genesis 32: 25-31)

Like Jacob, Grandaddy was a wrestler. Now he was not a wrestler in the literal sense of physical tug-of-war, although I am sure Grandaddy was capable of holding his own. What Grandad wrestled with was life. He wrestled with truth. He wrestled with things of ultimate meaning. And because, in my thinking, God is these things, Grandad, though he, perhaps, didn't realize it, wrestled with God. Grandad enjoyed his wrestling, although I think, like Jacob, he suffered for it. He came away from his various battles with a limp which presented itself to his family as a kind of restlessness and unfulfilledness. Although I can be no judge of what went on within him, it seemed to me that most of his life he was not at peace. That was his limp. That was his injury. Yet what the story of Jacob says to me is that IN the wrestling we may see God face to face; it is in the struggles of our lives that God is most present-- whether we know it or not-- shaping us, stretching us, toning us up, and exercising our spirits for what lies ahead. God gave Grandad one very thorough workout. It lasted eighty-three years.

One of my most vivid memories of Grandaddy was on a very, very hot summer day when I was about eight years old. My brother Charley and I were staying with Bonnie and Grandad while Mom and Dad were on vacation, and Grandaddy decided to put us to work picking up hedge-clippings. Let me repeat. It was a very hot day. High noon hot. Sweat-gushing-out-your-brow hot. Even for an eight-year-old hot. There Grandaddy stood, sweatless, inspite of a long-sleeved shirt and trousers, telling us to pick up his hedge-clippings. Let me tell you: it's hard to argue with a man wielding hedge clippers. But then, I knew even at that age, that you couldn't argue with Grandaddy anyway. Grandaddy was a wrestler.

Grandaddy wrestled with just about anything and everything. He took on doctors, lawyers, public utility officials, publishers, architects, builders, and family. And that's not all. Grandad took on volcanoes, earthquakes, cancer, computers, orchids, ecology, pollution, stars, solar energy, and even the earth's crust. No subject or thing was out of Grandaddy's reach. Not even the hungry squirrels in his backyard.

Grandaddy did his best to teach the art of wrestling to his grandchildren. All the way down to the Ohio River once, Frank and I wrestled with the problem of the "crocheted cow". As we passed various pastures, Grandad would point one out: "There's a crocheted cow". We'd look and look and could never find anything handmade or constructed of yarn. Just big ol' Angus cows. We spent the better part of two hours on that riddle before we finally solved it. And there's enough of the spirit of my grandfather in me, that I'm going to let you all wrestle with the answer to the riddle yourselves!

On a more serious note, Grandad urged us all to think, sometimes even playing the devil's advocate. Several grandchildren received subscriptions to "Progressive Magazine", which, though it for most of them was at least one intellectual step ahead of where they were at, was a clear invitation to struggle with questions of ultimate meaning. His intellectual and philosophical legacy is perpetuated in twenty-two grandchildren who are managers, teachers, entrepreneurs, dental workers, doctors, lawyers, pastors, financial analysts, salespersons, funeral directors, or students preparing for occupations which will in similar ways be of service to society. We owe Grandaddy a great debt of gratitude for this, our inheritance.

Grandaddy had a soft side he wrestled with. I think part of him would have preferred not to show it, perhaps because it suggested a vulnerability that was incongruent with a patriarch and wrestler. But I saw him cry when Aunt Barbara died; he wrote letters to people, which contained deep expressions of love and appreciation; he would even sing songs with Bonnie over the phone when she was in the nursing home: "Shine on, shine on harvest moon....."

Grandad's soft side was also revealed in his surprising tolerance for occasional indignities foisted on him by his well-meaning offspring, like the time my father blew-dry Grandad's hair with a Home 'N Yard Power Blower. I have a photo of that moment, and Grandad was laughing. All of us have glimpsed and enjoyed this more elusive, but softer, more sensitive, and yielding side of Grandad.

One of the bittersweet realities of aging is that even for the strongest, the odds of wrestling and winning in the way we are accustomed to winning decreases with time. We limp more, not because our spirits are unwilling to fight, but because our bodies say "enough". I think Grandad wrestled, too, with this issue. It must have been a quiet wrestling. But it appears he knew. And it appears he was ready.

I'd like to close now by quoting the final paragraph of a letter which both Grandad and Bonnie sent to my son, Charley, on his birth seven years ago, but which bears the very clear mark of a wrestler in its content. Perhaps these would be his parting words to all of us, as well:

> You will learn to talk and to walk. Sometimes you may say what appears the wrong thing, but keep on. Being corrected gives greater strength as we recognize the error. You may fall. The most important thing is that you get right up, and in your own strength, get to your goal.
>
> There will be moments of what we term skepticism, but I would remind you of that famous observation of a great man: "Rough hew them

as we may, There is a Divine Hand that shapes our ends"-- Abraham Lincoln. And then in my own observation, "The average man has Five Senses: sight, touch, taste, smell, and hearing. The successful one has two more: Horse and Common."

With all that LOVE we all try to place around you, we are,

"Great-Grandmother and Great-Grandad Shirley"

****

Lovingly presented to my cousins and their families,
By Alice Shirley Couch